

The Thirteenth Book of  
**YISRAYL**  
*He who rules as YAHWEH*



*Going For  
The Gold*  
2013

The Thirteen Book Of Yisrayl  
Going For The Gold

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2013  
By Yisrayl Hawkins

*Printed and bound in the United States of America*

All Rights Reserved

---



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604  
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420  
1-800-613-9494  
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

# Table Of Contents

<b>Dedication.....</b>	<b>Page k</b>
<b>Chapter One ..... Page 1</b> By Refusing The First Fourteen Verses Of <b>Deuteronomy 28</b> , The World Has Chosen The Curses Of The Last Part Of The Chapter And They Have No Answers--Only <b>YAHWEH</b> Has The Answers 01/05/13	<b>Chapter Seven..... Page 65</b> Going For The Gold #2 The Pope Inheriting A Divided Kingdom! 02/23/13
<b>Chapter Two..... Page 16</b> The News Today Showing Prophecy Fulfilled. The End Is Near. 01/19/13	<b>Chapter Eight..... Page 74</b> Going For The Gold #3 The Kingdom Given To Nebuchadnezzar Split Into Four Generals Called "The Quartet" Today. 03/02/13
<b>Chapter Three ..... Page 27</b> Going For The Gold (Perfection) Remember The Gold Mice Of <b>I Samuyl</b> <b>6:18.</b> 01/26/13	<b>Chapter Nine..... Page 83</b> "Yahshua's Book Of Life Of The Lamb." Historical Day For The House Of <b>YAHWEH</b> : Learning How To Make Holy Garments And Tie Tzitzits That Show The Name <b>YAHWEH</b> And 613 Laws. 03/16/13
<b>Chapter Four..... Page 38</b> Going For The Gold That Is Being Poured Out Now As The Golden Oil By The Two Witnesses, Bringing Unity 02/02/13	<b>Chapter Ten..... Page 95</b> The Two Women Involved In Yahshua's Life. One Wears Red As Shown In This Sermon 03/23/13
<b>Chapter Five..... Page 46</b> Global Warming And Drought Are Getting The Attention Of The World-- So Is The House Of <b>YAHWEH</b> Getting Attention To Stop Global Warming And All Other Problems 02/09/13	<b>Chapter Eleven ..... Page 102</b> Yahshua's Memorial 03/25/13
<b>Chapter Six ..... Page 56</b> Going For The Gold #1 The Next Pope--In Whose Likeness Will He Be? 02/16/13	<b>Chapter Twelve ..... Page 111</b> The Deceived World: The House Of <b>YAHWEH</b> Is Presenting Answers To Today's Problems. It's Shining Like A Light But The World Will Not Accept It Until Destruction Comes! 03/27/13 Feast of Unleavened Bread

**Chapter Thirteen ..... Page 119**

Prophecies To Be Fulfilled In The Last Days After The Holy Scriptures Were Restored To Mankind After Being Taken From Them

03/30/13

Feast of Unleavened Bread

**Chapter Fourteen ..... Page 133**

The House Of YAHWEH Established In The Last Days: The Year Given That The Witness Would Move To Abilene, Texas To “Raise” And Do The Work Of YAHWEH

04/02/13

Feast of Unleavened Bread

**Chapter Fifteen ..... Page 150**

The “Morning After” Pill: The Fulfillment Of Revelation 9:20-21

4/06/13

**Chapter Sixteen ..... Page 160**

The Seven Works That Lead Up To The Golden Era Of The House Of YAHWEH--Praise YAHWEH!

04/13/13

**Chapter Seventeen..... Page 172**

The Boston Marathon Bombing: What Is The Cause? Scripture Shows.

04/20/13

**Chapter Eighteen ..... Page 183**

We Must Prove Ourselves To YAHWEH To Shine Like His Chosen As Pure Gold

04/27/13

**Chapter Nineteen..... Page 195**

The Word “Democracy” Is Used To Spread Sin Throughout The World. What Is Sin? I Yahchanan 3:4,7-8,10

05/04/13

**Chapter Twenty..... Page 208**

The Putting Together Of YAHWEH’s Family--The Ones Receiving Authority (Genesis 1:26)--Could Be Completed By Pentecost

05/11/13

**Chapter Twenty-One..... Page 218**

“Come Out From Among Them” Cleansing The Flesh And The Spirit Is Not Done With Soap And Water

05/16/13

Feast of Pentecost

**Chapter Twenty-Two ..... Page 231**

“Enter My Rest” This Message And Prophecy Were Taught In The Beginning By Abel

05/18/13

**Chapter Twenty-Three ..... Page 243**

“The Tree Of Life And Yahshua Messiah” Are Taught From Genesis One, Clear Through To Revelation

**Twenty-Two**

05/25/13

**Chapter Twenty-Four ..... Page 261**

The Spirit Of This World And The Spirit Of YAHWEH Are Opposites

06/01/13

**Chapter Twenty-Five..... Page 271**

**Genesis 3:23-24**

Did YAHWEH Shut Salvation Off From Mankind?

06/08/13

**Chapter Twenty-Six ..... Page 281**

**Genesis 3:24--Prophecies And The  
Laws And All Activities For The  
Work Of YAHWEH In The Last Days  
Were Ordained Before The Earth Was  
Created**  
06/15/13

**Chapter Twenty-Seven..... Page 293**

**Barack Obama Says The Catholic  
Church Needs To Get Rid Of All Their  
Schools--Why?**  
06/22/13

**Chapter Twenty-Eight .....  
Page 304**

**Satan Opposes This Last Days'  
Work But The Gates of Hell Will Not  
Prevail**  
06/29/13

**Special Presentation .....  
Page 323**

**Going For The Gold**

*Yahweh said;  
Behold!  
My Saints Shine  
Like Gold!*





# Books Of The Holy Scriptures

## As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

### And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

<b>Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)</b>					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
<b>Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)</b>					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>





# Dedication

**O**n 7/7/07, Yahweh's Seventh Malak and Chosen Branch, Yisrayl Hawkins, had his first vision. In his sermon that day, he described it to us.

4 Today is the 7/7/7, 7/7/7, 7/7/7, that should be something. Somebody tell me, if you can. Now, this morning I had the first vision I've ever had that I know of. It was a real vision. I woke up somewhere between three and four. I think it was closer to four, and got up for a few minutes. I went back to bed. I wasn't sleepwalking. I was fully awake, but I went back to bed and I was looking out the west window, thinking about today's sermon. And all of a sudden--you've seen snowflakes, how they fall slowly, and at an angle, from maybe the south to the north or north to the south, but at an angle.

5 Well, it was falling but it wasn't snow, it was gold. They were gold flakes. It wasn't a dream now. I could see it really, really real, and it was gold flakes falling. And I laid there watching them, and I was amazed, but I don't know what it means. I just--I just don't know what it means. I know gold surely doesn't fall from the sky, and I, and I don't think I could have seen it even if it was, because it was dark, but in the dark, I could see these gold flakes falling.

**T**hen on 10/20/07, the Chosen Branch gave us the meaning of the vision.

13 And I believe that these gold flakes, the vision that I saw, I believe that **YAHWEH** is making you into gold. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. He says, "I'll purify you, like gold," and like, you know, the city, **YAHWEH** Shammah that He said the streets are solid gold, pure as crystal. You can see through it.

14 You know, you can see through pure gold. We don't have pure gold now. We have about ninety-nine and nine-tenths percent, you know, is about the closest that we can get. But the pure gold, you can see through it. I've been inside that in my dreams, inside that city.

In January of 2013, Pastor informed us that the upcoming Feast of Passover and Unleavened Bread would be the Feast of Gold. We would appear before **YAHWEH** dressed in Gold to show **YAHWEH** how much we desired to be the Pure Gold that Yahweh wants for His Kingdom. Work began in earnest to prepare for this Awesome Event. The energy and dedication to serving one another, showed by everyone in The House of **YAHWEH**, made **YAHWEH**'s Saints shine like Gold, long before they ever put on the golden Garments. Gold suits for the men and gold dresses for the women had to be searched out and acquired. Gold Holy Garments had to be made for everyone, and time was running out.

But **YAHWEH**'s Saints were up to the task! Measuring, cutting and sewing the fine gold linen along with tying the Tzitzits on the Tallits was carried out by teams on both the men's and women's sides, late into the night. Yahweh's Saints were determined to show Him just how much they wanted His Kingdom.

Yahshua Himself put the word “SEW” in the clouds to show us He was beholding the Work of **YAHWEH**’s House. Finally, the Work was complete, the Feast arrived and **YAHWEH**’s Saints greeted their Heavenly Father arrayed in Fine Gold, even as this Book is dressed in Gold.

As we watch the world drive headfirst into nuclear war, while filled with the curses of sin promoted by the catholic church The House of **YAHWEH** continues to become the Fine Gold. Serving one another as Teachers of Righteousness, training to serve the two billion, the Saints of **YAHWEH** are in **ONE HUNDRED PERCENT** complete and total Unity with the words of **YAHWEH**’s Chosen Branch, who is firmly attached to the Vine, drawing the Water of Life from the Rock.

So with great thanks, we, the donkeys’ colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this **Work of Gold** to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Prophetied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



# **To The Reader**

**Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.**





---

# Chapter One

## By Refusing The First Fourteen Verses Of Deuteronomy 28, The World Has Chosen The Curses Of The Last Part Of The Chapter And They Have No Answers-- Only YAHWEH Has The Answers 01/05/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Shalom everyone! Come on! Cheer up! [laughing] Wow! Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. We had people over here jumping that high off of the floor just now! [laughing] Talk about excitement for **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What we're trying to do, I noticed that the part on the genes, the voices were a little bit hard to understand from back here. I don't know if they were out here? Could you understand what they were saying? Okay. [laughing] We'll try to play this again next week. There's actually a six-part series of that. And they don't know as we know but they're putting it together in pictures to where you can see it and it'll make it much more understandable what

you know and what **YAHWEH**, how He's created the earth. How He's created you and the vital parts of your body. They're all made of microorganisms doing their work. A kingdom inside of each body, kingdoms inside of each body. And it would be great if you could go back. I can't remember the years that I brought this on the genes, the DNA. I brought a bunch of it. But it'd be great if you could go back and read that, maybe this week before we get to this.

3 I know you're studying! I know you're studying because I've heard the comments about how I know that these genes from Yahseph came to Yahshua. And some people have called me wanting to know if he has the right answer and I, you know, I don't know! Maybe we'll find out about Passover [laughing] But that's a great subject and it takes some study but I



think you'll find it. I don't really think you'll find it but I think you ought to study it and try anyway! [laughing]

4 But, if you have time outside of this then try to get that article on the genes and read it. Kohan David Yahodah told me he already had enough to write a book on this that I mentioned last week. [Kohan Yahodah calls out, "Two of them."] Two of them he said! [laughing] So you can see there's a lot of studying to this.

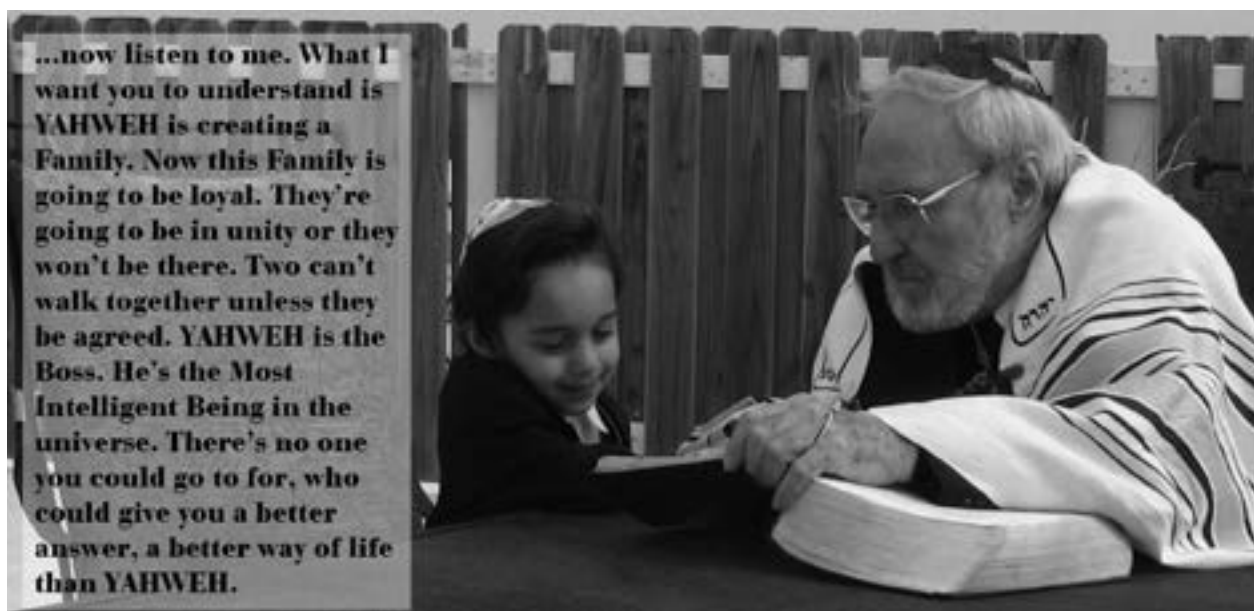
5 But what I want you to do is, I want you to understand that first off, now listen to me. What I want you to understand is **YAHWEH** is creating a Family. Now this Family is going to be loyal. They're going to be in unity or they won't be there. Two can't walk together unless they be agreed. **YAHWEH** is the Boss. He's the Most Intelligent Being in the universe. There's no one you could go to for, who could give you a better answer, a better way of life than **YAHWEH**.

6 Man, mankind, I know it's within mankind to be proud and to think that he has the answers, but no man can run this world, not with the knowledge that we have now. But even if you had a vast amount of knowledge, which **YAHWEH** is

proving in this time period, if you had a vast amount of knowledge you still couldn't run it. Knowledge without Wisdom, you know, it's like pouring water on the ground. It amounts to nothing. Grab a handful of air and your mind is about as empty as your hand.

7 What they have done, they rejected **YAHWEH**'s Knowledge that He's offered to mankind in order to make him a Family member. Now that's the only reason for it. As far as bringing these sermons right now, they're not helping the world. They're helping the ones who **YAHWEH** has set aside to keep them from being murdered. And, of course, those two billion people are going to turn to **YAHWEH**, along with the quartet. They're part of the quartet, in fact, all put together. But they will turn to **YAHWEH** because this is going to them.

8 They may not be understanding all of it, but it's like the people here in this area, in Abilene. We, you know, they talk to us. Their kinfolks talk to us. And they say that these people are all saying, "This is Truth that this man is bringing. We know it's the Truth." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But at the same time, it's like Yahshua, many people worshiped Him in



secret because they didn't want the wrath of the Pharisees, the Catholics, before they were called Catholics, they didn't want this wrath down upon them.

9 I don't know if you read where the Catholic church had what they call "illegal migrants." That's the way they had them in the article, "illegal migrants." They had them arrested and taken out of the church. It made me think of a worldwide church one time, and I heard about it. This woman, she walked all over Abilene putting out their literature. And somebody called the elder of the local gathering and complained about the literature. Which we get that all the time! But, you know, I expect that we will be hated because the Scripture says we will be hated and I believe the Scriptures. The world doesn't believe it.

10 But anyway, the elder called her into the office and said, told her she was a dishonor to the church. He didn't want her back there. He didn't want her taking the literature anywhere. And she passed out a lot of literature for me and I love the woman, still do. She's dead, but I love her. She moved up a notch. [laughing] But that's the attitude. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

11 And I'm glad the Catholic church, they go around thinking, you know, the pope, he pretends to be for the poor, while on the other hand he's not. I think we had here where they had closed, they'd stopped taking credit cards, stopped taking checks in the Vatican. It's cash only now. Of course, there's a reason behind all of this. And we dig to find out why!

12 I'm ready to stop credit cards too. I think they're a curse. Any, I think, any credit is a curse. It's proved so down through the years. They charge about

twenty percent when you pay for it by credit card if you're not careful. You better watch your bills because they charge from fifteen to twenty percent. And we stopped the order when I found that out, but anyway. It's all for money.

13 But YAHWEH now, He wants you to believe what He says. Now, there is no way you could make a mistake in this way. As I said, He's the Smartest Being in the universe. He's not only Intelligent, the Most Intelligent Being, but He's also the Most Wise Being in the universe. And this Wisdom is what brought us a Perfect Set of Laws to follow. Now He knows, YAHWEH knows that if we step out of line from following one of these Laws, then it brings a curse upon us.

14 Now if we believe without seeing, we will follow YAHWEH totally without altering and we will be part of that Family who will raise the rest of them from the dead who have died before us. That's the Power we're going to have over the universe and in the universe. Then we will teach the universe YAHWEH's Laws. That's the job we have.

15 But if you don't prove yourself to YAHWEH, then He won't choose you for this job. Imagine sending someone out there that didn't agree with YAHWEH and they say, "Oh, oh yeah, I know YAHWEH said that, but this is the way we should do it." Who does that represent? Of course, it represents Satan. That's why we're in such a mess right now and why the world has no answers for what they're doing.

16 What results will this bring? This putting missiles and batteries of missiles in Turkey pointed at Iran, the man said, the article said, they're putting missiles in Turkey along the border of Syria and Turkey. Supposedly, to protect Turkey. I didn't hear Turkey ask for help to protect itself. In fact, they're well prepared to protect their selves against Syria. But the last thing Syria would want is another war on their hands with

---

**...if we believe without seeing,  
we will follow YAHWEH totally  
without altering and we will be  
part of that Family.**

---

Turkey. So what could the battery be for? What could these batteries of missiles be for?

17 Well, of course, you know, if you remember anything at all and uppermost you should remember **Revelation 17** showing the great whore that is guiding this whole thing. These moves are not being made without being first agreed or told. In fact, the orders were given by the Catholic church. If you remember, I told you they're wanting to bring back the roman empire over the whole world now because then they had peace... haha! You know, they're lying like dogs. They kept murdering, murdering, murdering all through the time that the roman catholic church ruled. They had no peace, they had no peace at all. Their soldiers were continually hunting down opposition and killing them. But they didn't kill them all and never could. And that's the reason, of course, I'm standing here warning the world, but I'm mostly warning our people. **Deuteronomy**--now that was just played--**Deuteronomy 28** if you want to turn there again.

18 More allergy. I don't have the article. I wouldn't have time to read it to you, anyway, but they got this king salmon. They say they don't have it on the market, others say they do have it on the market already that's mixed with eel. And they say it's going to cause a bunch more of this allergy, a big bunch of it. And, of course, there's no law against it.

19 Anyway in **Deuteronomy YAHWEH** shows the mess we're in and He said you got this way because you've turned, you didn't follow these Laws. And then He gives you in the first fourteen verses, He says, this can be your blessings right here. And if you'd read that you will know, if you believe, you're a fool if you don't, but if you do believe this, then you'll know that you can receive these blessings by following these rules right here.

20 In **Deuteronomy**, the first fourteen verses of **Deuteronomy 28**, that's the

blessings that you can bring into your life. The world could bring this into the world. They could bring this to all nations right now. It's called the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That brings these first fourteen verses. That's what it's for. And it shows in advance the answer to a problem before the problem ever arises. And it's free! It's free! All they've got to do is get with us and get to work, and we could put this out to all the world.

21 As one of the Priests, one of the young Priests said, if we just had the money from one bomb... In fact, I think that was a group of Priests I see giving this lesson in an advertisement. Mr. President, if you just gave us the money from one bomb, we could take this to all nations. The Peaceful Solution that would bring all the blessings, bring all the blessings of the first fourteen verses of **Deuteronomy**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 If I could just get the world leaders to read that and believe it and then look at the rest of this here starting in **verse 15**, which says if you don't do this now you're going to bring these curses upon you. And of course, it starts with sickness and disease. It starts with tumors and cancers and things that you cannot heal. In fact, you won't even know what's causing them. Now that's the news today.

23 How in the world could a person write this? This in **Deuteronomy** was written around 1451 b.c.e., 1451. That's almost 3,500 years ago and He's telling you what is going to take place in the Last Days. How could He possibly know that? Think! Think! Do you have that kind of Wisdom? We are given the opportunity to draw on that Wisdom from **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 And we'll always, if we get this office, which you can! He wouldn't have offered it to you if it wasn't possible for you to get it. If we get this office, then we will be able on every one of the Sabbath Days, New Moons



and Sabbaths, we'll be able to meet with **YAHWEH** throughout all eternity and draw on this Great Wisdom that He has. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And at that time, of course, you'll have your subconscious mind.

25 I would I could get the world to understand that, that little bit of information right there right now. But then, they won't. It's blocked from them. They cut their selves off. They rejected it. They rejected it. They didn't like to eat honey and butter. "I don't like the stuff." Well, that started it. "Well, I forgot it." That's a great excuse! [laughing] Well, they don't have enough oil for their lamps because they didn't eat their honey and butter. They rejected the Wisdom of **YAHWEH**. I'm giving you some little things to start with because that's the way it starts.

26 Well, you were plagued with diseases but you're also plagued with groping in the dark, with madness, with confusion, as the Great Deacon just brought out in the films. I think it occurred sixteen minutes after we closed the sermon last Sabbath that they were saying the very things that we read right here in this Scripture; that **YAHWEH**, in His Great Wisdom, said this is what you're going to be doing in the Last Days. You're going to be groping like blind men in the dark, hunting answers that you can't find. The only answer is, dissolve the whole thing and turn to **YAHWEH** and start this over again. That's the Way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Which it could be done, you know. We could teach the world leaders what I'm bringing today, or what we've brought here at The House of **YAHWEH**. We could teach this to the world leaders and the world leaders would gladly do this if they saw what this is. Well, they are going to see it, but they'll have to be woke up first. Like, the school shooting didn't wake everybody up. It did for a while but, you know, gradually it'll get old and their conscience will get a little bit rough. And then they'll put it behind them and think everything is okay and that's

the way they're going to do. They're gonna play their fiddle while Rome burns. As long as they can have their entertainment, with their push buttons now or whatever it is they're entertaining themselves with, they'll go back to their comfort zones and forget what a mess we've got here.

28 You know, we may have about two billion men with plans right now to kill. Probably got more than that because the world is full of it. But right now, they think, well they got the problem solved because they put a guard in front of the door. What was it that took place yesterday? Some school was getting threats because they made a statement. So they solved the problem. They put a guard in front of the courthouse. I said, what is a guard doing there--here men running back and forth, men and women going in and out, by this man, back and forth, both ways, and this man is supposed to solve that problem? He wasn't searching anybody. But this shows the senselessness of the confused minds that you're dealing with in the world today.

29 Well **verse 28**, notice that blindness. **You will afflict yourself with madness; blindness...** Can't think. You're just groping. **...madness, blindness, and confusion of mind...**

30 And you will not succeed in any of your ways. **Verse 29, ...You will not be successful in any of your ways...** Now, that we would fail, here's what He's saying to you. You're going to fail by going aside from this, from these proven Laws. This is Prophecy for the believers--so you will believe. And, of course, you see these Prophecies coming true now everyday almost because **YAHWEH** is building you as a Royal Unity of Believers, a Royal House. That's what He calls you. Gold.

31 If you remember the vision I had of the rain, but it was gold flakes that were falling. This occurred on 7/7/7. Did you remember that? That was the date, 7/7/7. I didn't remember that, but somebody

told me they wrote it down. 7/7/7 and He showed me gold. And of course, He said now this is what it meant, I know, now I'm going to turn you from this wood and metal and silver, I'm gonna bring the gold out, so He had me arrested. [laughing] After that I was arrested and put in jail because we were preaching this Message to the world, and the world hates us. So I was arrested, wanting to stop this Work. That's how much they love it. That's how much they loved it when Yahshua brought it.

32 **Yahchanan [John] 15:21 and 22** said if I hadn't exposed their sins then they wouldn't, they wouldn't have hated Me, but now they have no cloak for their sins. They have no cloak for breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Here's a group of priests in the temple pretending they're Righteous while they're breaking all of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That's the Catholic church today. They pretend to be Righteous while they're bringing all these wars, crusades, killing men, women and children.

33 Are they any better than the boy that shot the twenty-one or twenty-six people? This is the same mental attitude that the Catholic church has because she is breaking these Laws. Her mind, the whole Catholic church is confused, but they're running the world. They're the leader of the kings of the earth. So what can you expect of the kings of the earth if this is the leader?

34 Compare the leading pope. Look at their records. They have done so many goofy things you just can't, you couldn't believe it. Digging a man who printed a bible, who actually brought a translation of the bible and printed it, and the pope had his body, his bones dug up. What did he do sit and beat on those bones? Did this turn him on in some way? His sick mind, can you imagine a sicker mind than that? Compare it to the one that shot twenty-seven people in a school, twenty-seven children. They've killed billions of children. The popes who are leading the world right now, saying we

need to bring back this butchering roman empire. Sure! That'll bring us peace!

35 They don't even have brains enough, sense enough, intelligence enough to know what peace is. To them, peace is being able to rule over their people, to oppress them, hold them down, have an army that's big enough to protect them, have an army that's big enough to make them do what the pope wants them to do.

36 I was reading where in certain places throughout the world if a Catholic priest comes by and you don't bow to the ground and show homage to this man, the police will arrest you and they'll beat you for it. Now I don't know, it didn't say what they'd do after that if you failed to do so, but I imagine with that, this is what or how they converted their people. Remember, by this you will conquer.

37 Well, because **YAHWEH** is building this Royal Family of Unity, that's the reason you're hearing this. That's the reason I hope you're believing it. That Family is being taught and chosen right now and you're it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] So in these Last Days, while the world has children that are cursed because they've turned against these Laws, **YAHWEH** has pulled people out of the world and He's teaching them the Laws that they rejected and made it illegal, a death penalty to even own at one time.

38 Let's go over to, again now, the cursed children, in **II Kepha** because **YAHWEH** says in the Last Days because of this, you will have cursed your children with these curses. And He named the curses that would be upon your children. The madness and the confusion that we just can't find answers for. Scientists can't find the answers for these things, they want to call it mental. They don't know if they're crazy or sick, but they're trying to find the answers. Well, that's how smart their scientists are.

39 Well, if you're trusting in them, and they don't know anything but yet you're

trusting in them, then you'll die. One out of every nineteen will die of the results of a pill they invented, to get rid of the sickness although they didn't know what it was. They didn't know whether it was mental or physical. [laughing] But they created a pill so they dose it out in the hospitals and one out of every nineteen people die from it.

40 Now, that's the intelligence you're drawing on when you go to the top of what the world has to offer you for help. Push aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**, like not having salt within your body. "Well, I forgot." "I ran out." Or if the salt has lost its saltiness; that is, it's benefits, which much of the salt has lost it. In fact, you can buy it by tons that's not worth anything, and the doctors, the scientists do know it's worthless. They know that, you know, when it rains it pours. Well, when it goes in your body it doesn't digest either and it causes trouble. They know that. They've got sense enough to know that, but what do we do about it? "I don't know. Ask somebody out there. Go ask the boss." [laughing] The boss says, "I'm running a business here. I don't care. Just sell it." "So if it's lost its saltiness, its benefits, then what's that to you? How's it gonna help you?" Yahshua said. "I don't know." [laughing] This is the confusion of the world.

41 The Great Kohan Zephanyah Heimerman Hawkins called me the other day and said, wanting to know where the information was that I brought out one time about honey. And of course, honey, honey and butter shall you take so you'll know the difference and know how to choose between Righteousness and evil. Well, if you don't do that, what have you done? Well, you've fulfilled **II Kepha**. You've fulfilled it, what he's saying here you've pushed aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **II Kepha 2:14. II Kepha 2:14.**

42 Well, not all honey that you buy on the market is honey. [laughing] I brought that out years ago. And we have a lot more

information on it now than we had then, but a lot of the honey is manufactured. But where the biggest problem comes is, they take ingredients out and they sell it to you in a pill at the health food stores, like the pollen. And the FDA says that you have to have so much pollen in honey if you're gonna put it on the market. Well, tests were run and there wasn't any pollen in the honey.

43 Well, of course, there wasn't any in the syrup they made it from. They take the flavoring from the honey and, of course, that's the reason that honey doesn't, the real honey even doesn't taste like honey; if it's missing pollen it's got a missing flavor. But they take the flavors from it and they flavor their syrup and sugar mixed together and they make you some artificial honey. And it's cheap, cheaper than that from the bees, of course. But that's going on in today's world.

44 Well if the honey, now, if the honey and the butter, here's the butter and they put, "Oh that's fat. That'll make you gain weight." Yeah, that's what food is for. It's to supply the proteins, and all the other things that you need for your body. "So eat this margarine. There's nothing in it to make you fat." Nothing in it to make you healthy either. But they take the flavor from the butter. They steal the flavor from the real butter so when you buy butter in the store now, you notice "Well this doesn't taste, you know, very strong. Is this really butter? Must be--have a lot of milk in it." No, it's lost its flavor. Where did it lose it? In the lab. [laughing]

45 They can actually take the flavor out of honey and they can flavor their syrup and sugar and make, call it honey and put it on the market as honey. It's never seen a bee, but its honey, can be called honey. It's not supposed to be called honey because it doesn't have its amount of pollen with it, but nobody ever checks it and they're buying it. [laughing] So, Uncle Sam's getting his portion in taxes. So who's going

to gripe about that? Who's the loser?

46 Now you're told, this is a simple thing for you, you're told eat honey and butter so you would know, so you would have something in your brain. You don't understand it now, right? You don't understand this, all the benefits that this does. But if you would just think how your brain is made up and all the information that I've brought you here on the enzymes, the microorganisms, the kingdoms of microorganisms that're in your brain giving your whole body information and in your subconscious mind feeding your conscious mind, then you'd know that **YAHWEH** knows. He knows. He knows the foods that are clean and unclean. He knows the things that will give you benefit to your brain.

47 NASA knew this. They found out and they took things from honey and butter and they made pills for NASA--for the men that they send up into space that would make their brain work. When they got away from the earth they had trouble because they didn't have the gravity that also supplies food for the brain. So they made this pill and they took it from honey--that was part of it. I don't know what else they took. I didn't get all the information, but that was part of it.

48 Well, **YAHWEH** knows why you need honey and butter. And He says so you will be able to resist evil and choose Righteousness. And then you say, "Well, I ran out and I just didn't have the money to buy it," and you start making excuses. And then pretty soon you start whistling a worldly tune or looking a little longer at the television when lust is put in front of you and Satan is full of this. She's got all kinds of ways; or listening to a subliminal suggestion from whatever's around you. They say those are everywhere now too. Well, these are little things that **YAHWEH** says, but they rejected **YAHWEH**, they rejected the way that He told them to go to keep them out of this mess that the world is in right now.

49 And here we have in **II Kepha** then, this Apostle now is warning the people here and He says in **verse 15, II Kepha 2:15. Who have forsaken the Right Way...** Well now this is the Way that He showed in **Deuteronomy 28** and He said they have forsaken it. Well, these are all the Laws that He's talking about here. That, in fact, if you look to **verse 21**, the last line, said the Laws delivered unto them. They've forsaken this now. They have forsaken the Right Way.

50 Now the warning that is going out right now is more for the members than it is for the world because they don't understand about honey and butter. They don't understand about salt, but you do. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is going out to the world. Now, you stand in a different field from the world, but the world right now is suffering and the children.

51 If you look at **verse 14**, the last verse, well, let's read the whole thing. **Having eyes full of adultery...** This is the illegal lust that Satan puts out everywhere now. It's grown tremendously since the 1940's when television was invented. Before that women actually wore dresses up to their neck and down to their shoes. That's right, my mother. Now they condemn my mother for what she wore, but that's what she wore.

52 And they show this in the museums and our Priests were coming back and they were talking about it, if you remember, about what they saw in the museums which was just a few years ago. You know, this all came about, this senseless way of dressing that we have today where adultery and illegal lust are committed continually, on the streets, in your home, everywhere. The minds filled with illegal lust and that's exactly what the Prophets said here, what the Apostle wrote for you here that the world has gotten itself into.

53 **Verse 14, Having eyes full adultery...** That's what the Savior said. If you look upon a woman to lust after her, you've committed adultery already with her in

your heart. This lust. It's going into your heart and the heart is the one that tells the mind what love is and what's not, but making the right choice starts with honey and butter. You didn't know honey and butter keep you alert and making the right decisions. If you'll use it properly. It's there for our benefit. So is salt.

54 But having now, since they've forsaken the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Having eyes full of adultery...** Now even a stupid idiot could look at what's going on in the world today and see that lust, illegal lust is everywhere. It's coming from every direction. How did he know? How did the Apostles know that this would be in this time period? All of this is speaking of the Last Days and what our forefathers missed out on. And then, in the last generation, when knowledge was increased, where Satan could actually come into your homes and show you this and dash it in front of you even if you're trying to watch something else. Dash it in front of you.

55 **...and who cannot cease from sin...** That's what Yahshua said if you remember. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 7**, He said, a Righteous tree can't bring forth this sin. The Righteous tree is using its honey and butter and salt. I keep going back to this because it's just a sample of all the things that **YAHWEH** tells you to do and tells you not to do. And we've got to believe that. We've got to prepare ourselves to where we'll believe and follow and be in unity with **YAHWEH** and do what He says to do.

56 **...beguiling unstable souls...** That's what they're looking for. **...and who cannot cease from sin...** And they're beguiling unstable souls who made every excuse not to take their honey and butter. **...having a mind expertly trained...** Now so the DNA that we keep talking about keeps building in this direction. Their minds, they're so filled up now with this type of DNA that their minds are absolutely expert, expertly trained in this covetous practice. And because of this, now you see the minds

trained in this. That is everywhere. They're subliminal suggestions, pictures coming into your homes, all kinds of devices. So they're expertly trained in bringing this to you. Under, of course, the guidance, the teaching of Satan.

57 This is not **YAHWEH**'s doing. And He warns against this and then He says you do this. Look at the next two words. There should be an **and** right there between **practices** and **cursed children**. There should be an **and** between them. If you'll read it with an **and** between them, you'll see, **...covetous practices and cursed children...** So we see our children are cursed here. They don't have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* given to them throughout the land, so they're cursed.

58 Well, what are they cursed with? One just killed twenty-seven children in a school. Now this is more, you know, this is just one that's turned loose. One of millions that we've got with this same mental attitude. They say, "Well, it's not mental." Well, it's controlling the brain. This is controlling the mind, a confused mind. So that makes it mental, whether they want to believe it or call it that or not, it fits in that category.

59 But yes, there're some missing things there. And, of course, they can't explain why this person would do this and they won't believe the Scriptures. If they would believe the Scriptures they'd say, "Well this is probably the answer then. So what do we do? Let's go back and take these Laws and start teaching them diligently to our children." Now that's what **Deuteronomy** also says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 So if they would, they could see that, they'd say, "Well, we can change this then by teaching these Laws." That's what **YAHWEH** said. Well, that's what they're teaching too. If you noticed that you can change your DNA by practice, by teaching, by practice. Praise **YAHWEH**, you can change your DNA. You can. You can become whatever you want to become and that's what it's saying.

61 Now if you're in unity or want to be in unity with YAHWEH, you can start building this DNA in that direction, and that's what The House of YAHWEH is for, of course. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] He called people deeply involved in sin, brought them into His House and started training them years ago and that's you, brethren. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] And I know this thought of killing children, I know it's a vicious thing right now to you. I mean you. You don't even want to think about it, but that's what you came out of. There's no telling how many deaths have been prevented because YAHWEH called you out of that mess and you turned and repented and started changing your DNA. Otherwise, you might have been one of those who did that very same thing or somebody that strapped on a bomb and exploded himself just to get rid of somebody else.

62 I mean it goes that far. It gets to the point where the person is willing to take his own life to kill some people that he doesn't even know. You see how confused this is? Well, that's what the Scripture is trying to tell you here and wants you to believe it and guard against it. As He told Adam, guard this way. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] So cursed children is what we're facing here now, not taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

63 I want to read you an article here on cursed children. Well, this one, cursed, this one here, *More than 32 million American Kids Chronically Sick*... And now this, the writer of this, he doesn't know what to do, of course, but he's showing a little bit of irritation because nothing is being done. He can't get an answer, but they don't have an answer. That's it--that's the thing. And **Deuteronomy** said they wouldn't have an answer.

64 He says, *More than 32 Million American Kids Chronically Sick: It's Time to Demand Answers*... Well, that's what they're doing. They're demanding

answers but they have no answers. A recent study (below) states that 54% of American children... This is American children. ...currently suffer from chronic illness. WHY?... He says. ...*When did school nurses become pharmaceutical specialists?*... Well, that's one of the things that's going on in the school. They're actually giving drugs to children even in kindergartens. They're giving drugs to them to try to control their behavior. And they call it autism. They call it autistic. They try to put a name on it that they can recognize and say, "Oh, it's just this. It just needs some help, to help to get over it. The answer is this drug right here. We'll give it to him." Oh, yeah he's much better. Why is he sitting there looking like a zombie?

65 ...*When did school nurses...* Oh, I read that. ...*When did reading and writing require an Epi-pen? Why does a jar of Skippy...* I think that's peanut butter, right? Now get this. ...*Why does a jar of Skippy need a skull and crossbones for so many kids?*... Why are they putting this poison sign on a jar of Skippy? ...*When was Romper Room replaced by Early Intervention? And when did the gee-whiz days of youth come to mean G-tubes for feeding?*... Well, of course, that's when the child can't eat, can't drink.

66 ...*Our kids are sick...* he says. ... *Pediatrics has failed...* Pediatrics has failed ...*them miserably despite dozens of "well" visits...* Well visits. ...*before school age...* He says, ...*What the hell has gone so wrong?*... So, now this is some of the politicians' language too when they're showing their frustrations and they're saying, "We're putting out billions of dollars for research, now why do we not have some answers here?" And they'll say, "Well, give us a few more billion. We just need a couple more billion in this field and we'll find out."

67 Well, YAHWEH says you won't find out the answer. That's what He says in **Deuteronomy**. Now why have you not found it out so far? YAHWEH

has Wisdom that you know not of. And you'll never know unless you turn to Him and confess your sins; and get forgiveness and start learning His Way. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 But He says, because you've done this to your minds you will never find the answers. Well, you've proven it. We've put out billions of dollars, our representatives say, we've put you out billions of dollars and we can't even get a simple answer from you as to why this is taking place. And the people are saying, why is this taking place? And they're saying we don't know. We don't have an answer. There are no answers. Well, how did YAHWEH know that you wouldn't have an answer for this late in the game? You should have all the answers. We're talking about 6,000 years after you were created, then your knowledge was increased a hundred years ago, seventy years ago, your knowledge was increased and you still don't have an answer.

69 So can you admit now that YAHWEH is right? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Why won't you admit it? YAHWEH has the answers. There are no if, ands, and buts. He has the answers to turn this thing around. He's the Only One Who has the answers. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 He says, *This report concludes we need more specialists and healthcare access. But...* But now he says, *...But what if that's the actual problem?...* [laughing] We need more doctors, but what if every pill they give you, one out of nineteen people

die? So the very ones we think are going to help, they turn out to be the fox in charge of the chicken house.

71 Yes, *This report concludes we need more specialists and healthcare access. But what if that's the actual problem?...* Well, it goes on and on with the problems. But as the senators say there's just not an answer for it at this time. We're hunting, we're paying, paying out billions of dollars. Surely, they'll find a cure pretty soon.

72 *Special care: ill or premature babies...* They're born early. Some are born without legs, some without hands, some without one eye, some without two eyes. It's a sick mess what we're seeing in the world. And most of this you don't even see or hear about. *They are very small and have a low birth weight. They have an infection...* Why would a baby have an infection? You know, it's so ridiculous. A baby should be born healthy like they were with the twelve tribes when Mosheh turned them from sin and started them to following certain Laws. And after a few generations they were so healthy they took over the world. They took over the sick world. And then they turned and became sick like the world was and they rejected the Ways of YAHWEH.

73 *...Their mother has diabetes...* Why would the mother have diabetes? What's causing the diabetes? "We don't know." What is diabetes? "We really don't know." [laughing] What can we do to cure it? "Oh, we have no cure." We can treat the symptoms. Oh that's a big help! We can cut out your thyroid, maybe that will help.

74 Cut out the thyroid. Somebody told me, you know, they cut out my body's organ that makes my body function. And they give me junk saying, "This is all you need." Synthroid or whatever they want to call it. And they admit there're about three or four elements that're missing; there're three or four elements that they know of that're

---

**So can you admit now that YAHWEH is right? Why won't you admit it? YAHWEH has the answers. There are no if, ands, and buts. He has the answers to turn this thing around. He's the Only One Who has the answers.**

---

missing. But the thyroid puts out a lot more that they don't know and, of course, we don't know. And this has become, what our president was talking about, groping in the dark. But there're no answers anywhere in the world except The House of **YAHWEH** and they hate my guts for telling them that! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 Yes, this is the mentality that they got, the confusion they got. The one that has the simple answer and says, you know, it's your sins that're causing all of this. And they say yeah, we know that this causes STDs, but society, we can't change society. How do we change society? And the senators say, "We don't know. And I'm not gonna get into that field." They're afraid. They're afraid to step into anything that would turn this thing around. And that's what they're going to have to do to change it.

76 ...*The mother has diabetes. The delivery was very difficult...* Well that, that's how these babies are or that's one of the ways the babies are getting hurt. *They have jaundice. They are waiting for, or recovering from, complex surgery...* That's just some of the babies, the cursed children. The children in the world, they're all cursed.

77 *Finding an autism cause...* They still haven't found it yet? Why? They say, "All we need is one billion dollars in research." How many billion dollars have already been poured into it? It's like the laws that our Deacon was talking about. How many actual laws do we have concerning guns? They first said twenty thousand, but they really don't know. It's over that, much over that. And they're not even trying to enforce them. It's impossible to enforce. Why do they even have them? [laughing] Why don't they wipe out all of these laws and start over? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 I could tell them how to do it. You know, we have an answer for it. And the people would willingly do it. They would

actually willingly lay down the guns or beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks. And if you'll read the rest of that now, if you'll read, if you're really interested and want to learn how to do it, that's what Yahshua was teaching. Read **Isayah 2:1-6** or **1-4**, or **Micahyah 3:1-4** and you'll see how to get this done. That's the only answer. There is no other answer and you know it.

79 Well, it's like finding the autism disease. You're not going to find it, because you're saying, "No, no I'm not going to go, I'm not going to go in that direction. I'll be hated like Yisrayl Hawkins is hated."

80 *National Diabetes fact sheet...* Released, gives the data on the amount of children, now this is children that are suffering from diabetes. It states that a, *Total: 25.8 million children and adults in the United States have diabetes. Pre-diabetes: 79 million people...* So they're saying they're gonna have it, seventy-nine more million are gonna have it real soon.

81 *Each year around 13,500 children are diagnosed with cancer...* What's the cause? We don't know. "Give us some more money to do research." I'm sure there's an answer; we'll find it. We'll find a drug we can sell. It may kill one out of every nineteen people, but we'll put it on the market. We'll find out later what it did. Now that's the attitude. That's the attitude towards the people, that the catholic church is dishing out right now against illegal, what they call illegal immigrants. Who owned the country before you went in and took it with a sword? Are you the illegal immigrant? Yes, you are. You took this by force. Well, it was our fathers that did it. Did you give it back, knowing that your fathers stole it, murdered people to get it. Are you giving it back now? Who gives you ownership to it anyway?

82 *On the average, 36 children and adolescents are diagnosed with cancer*



*everyday... Every day. ...in the United States...* Now that's just in the United States. Talk about cursed children. Now this is what we have brought because we didn't accept the blessings from the first fourteen verses of **Deuteronomy 28**. We have cursed our children to where they're sick and dying.

83 *...The incidence of invasive pediatric cancer is up 29%...* Now, this is in spite of all the tests and all the research and everything. It keeps going up. How long will it be before 100% of the children are born with cancer of the brain or somewhere else in their body? It's going up. Twenty nine percent already.

84 *...The causes of most childhood cancer are unknown. At present, childhood cancer cannot be prevented...* It can't be prevented. Was that not what **YAHWEH** told you in **Deuteronomy 28**; that you're going to have this?

85 If you don't accept these blessings in **Deuteronomy 28:1-14** you will have the following: *About 1 in 33 babies born with a birth defect.... Any disorder among children. ...1 in 5 children have debilitating mental disorder...* One in five. Now that's all they know about. There're more besides that. And then, you see this poor boy that just gunned them down and this is the results of it. [shows picture on monitor] Looks like a normal child. But the doctors can't see what's going on in his body.

86 It starts with breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws as He told you. And most people in the world don't even know that pork is unclean. Well, where did you find out? Of course, you found out from **YAHWEH** Himself. Now I would like for the scientists and the leaders of the world to answer me a question. How would Scripture that was written 5,000 years ago or 6,000 even--the clean and the unclean were taken into the ark by Noah. Now tell me, without

microscopes, how did they know that that pig's body had microorganisms in it that could make you sick? They could go into the brain and actually cause confusion of the mind? How could they know it? You say you don't believe the bible? Give me an answer. Surely your minds are not so confused that you can't see this as it is.

87 Now **YAHWEH** said in **Leviticus 11** that pork is unclean to you. It can cause diseases to your body. It can even cause confusion to your mind which means these parasites are getting into your mind. And even when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories in the early 50's, even then we only knew of trichinosis. We knew of those. Trichinae. And we were able to spot these and tell the people, you know, this is what was in this test tube you sent us. And this was more than likely the results of the sickness, because the doctor was sending us tests and we had to examine them to see what was found in them that would make the person sick. But even then we only knew of one. Now they know of about, I think five or six different parasites that're found in pork meat.

88 Now, **Leviticus** was written before microscopes were ever invented. [laughing] Doctor Pfizer, of the Pfizer Pharmaceutical Company was in the Last Days, in the last time period when knowledge was increased. So he was able to build a microscope that he could actually see cancer cells and live parasites, microorganisms. But 5,000 years ago, the Scripture says to you, pork is unclean, don't eat it. Don't touch the dead body.

89 So today now, they know this because I have an article here, right here in front of me that shows this. They know that from taking pork right now and they're finding the results of it big time in the grocery stores, that this stuff is smeared, the parasites--all the known parasites. And there's a bunch that they haven't found out

and the scientists say that themselves that there're probably dozens that they haven't found that is harmful to man.

90 So they take this pork and they put it in the shelves for everyone to buy in the grocery stores. Now you go in the grocery store and you buy clean meat, which the Scripture says is clean, but the Scripture doesn't say if it's not been touched by pork. Now it tells you that pork, whatever it touches, whatever that animal touches or carcass touches, it's got to be either purified by fire or broken. Don't use it. But here they take this stuff and they smear it all over the clean beef, put in the same cabinets with the beef. Nothing saying "unclean" or "clean" on it. [Laughing] Nothing says this is handled by this, this person over here and this is handled by this person so they won't get the parasites mixed with the clean meat, the fish and all.

91 Right now the king salmon is being crossed with an eel. Now that's the same thing you're doing with pork when you put it on top of a piece of beef, you know, or you handle the pork and then you handle the beef. You're crossing the clean with the unclean. Well there're some large groups of people that are trying to get this stopped. They're saying that this king salmon, the reason they crossed it with an eel is because the eel has some protection, like a dog or a hog has. They can eat rotten meat and it doesn't hurt them. Why? Because they have a kingdom of microorganisms that can take care of breaking this down without it hurting the body of the pig.

92 So science, now, this is so brilliant of them, you know. They take this unclean stuff out of the pig's stomach, or meat and they put it in other things to "help" man's body. They put it in a pill for you and they say this poison will fight the poison you've got in your body.

93 You ate pig? Well you should of, if you'd eaten this other stuff out of his gut

it wouldn't have hurt you then. It would have taken care of that piece of pig that you ate. So they give it to you in a pill. Well, of course, it's gonna kill one out of every nineteen people, but take it anyway you may live through it. [laughing] Maybe. But sign this before I doctor you. Sign this that you're saying that I realize now, I realize if

I accept your treatment that I may die. And you have to sign that or they won't treat you. They've got to be freed, you know, given a license to kill or they won't treat you. Check that out if you don't believe me. Read it.

94 Well, here now they've taken the unclean and they've smeared it all over the clean. And not only this, but they take the king salmon which grows slowly and a very tasty fish, but they mix it with an eel. Well, instead of growing six months a year, it grows all year round now and it gets big. I said man, you should have crossed it with a shark, you could have made it ten times that big! Or maybe a shark and a turtle, you know. [laughing] It'd have all kinds of protection.

95 Well, of course, the people know now, there're certain groups that are studying this and they're in an uproar about what is going on here. But what they won't say is, none of them will say that the Scripture told you 5,000 years ago that those animals and those fish were unclean. Not the king salmon, but the eel is unclean, along with catfish that you're mixing with the king salmon. And so studies have been made and they know this is going to cause allergy, bad allergy problems and they are fighting to try to get it stopped, but they say there's no stopping it. And they don't have to label it.

96 And then, of course, the other curse. *Study Finds 1 in 4 U.S. Teens Has a STD.* Well, these are all studies that show the curses of our children. I had one other one here that I wanted to read you, I think, if I

didn't miss it. But these are the curses that **YAHWEH** said you're going to curse your children with if you break these Laws or if you don't accept the blessings that I offer you.

97 Well, from the sick children now, we've got our sick children and we've got blessings that would have, **YAHWEH** said, He even names these and said, you know, your children won't be suffering these things. That's in the first fourteen verses of **Deuteronomy 28**. Your children will be blessed too. But now due to what we've done and due to what we're refusing to change, we're refusing to talk about society, the teacher says we're sitting ducks.

98 *U.S. gun groups offer training for teachers...* That'll solve the problem! That's the only solution they have. Well, this shows you again the confused minds. Everything that **YAHWEH** shows in the Holy Scriptures, you should believe it without even thinking, without even, even a second thought I mean. You should, if you read it and it says something for you

to follow like take salt within yourself. Well, the doctor said it causes high blood pressure. My doctor said it causes high blood pressure. [laughing] Well, has your blood pressure gotten better since you stopped eating salt? Well, no, not really, but now I've developed cancer. Well, what caused the cancer? Well, the doctor didn't know, but he said we could get this operation if I'll sign this death warrant first. [laughing] He can go in there and cut it out but I'm hesitating because I heard, or I read that when you cut on a cancer it spreads to the rest of your body.

99 So I would say to that, well it'd give the doctor more money wouldn't it? That's one benefit, right? [laughing] That's the only benefit there is that we can see. If you'll look at this thing with reality, you'll know that **YAHWEH** is absolutely right and this world has no answers at all. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause]

100 **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**If you'll look at this thing with reality, you'll know that YAHWEH is absolutely right and this world has no answers at all.**

---

---

# Chapter Two

## The News Today Showing Prophecy Fulfilled. The End Is Near.

01/19/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You can do better. Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wonderful! Wonderful! Beautiful praise to **YAHWEH**! Whoo! Ah that's beautiful! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 They're lying when they say that abortions, murder through abortion is declining. It's not, they're still murdering. In fact, it's risen, but they don't count the morning-after pills that they're killing the babies with, that they're murdering the babies with. You're murderers. That's what you are. It's what the Scripture shows you. You can believe or not, you're murderers! The Scripture says you are. You can go ahead and turn the television off if you want to, but you'll never find out how you can be saved or how you can have Salvation if you do. You really need to cut your temper down now. I know you're wanting to kill me. [laughing] I'm not speaking to the group here. I'm speaking to the ones out in radio land that's wanting to kill me.

3 [handed a paper] (Thank you.) Let's see, oh, the number of abortions per second,

15 to 25. Right? 15 to 25 per second right now. But now see, that's not even including the ones they're killing with the pills. You know, they're putting poison in the woman's body to kill, to murder the baby.

4 Okay. Back to **YAHWEH**'s House and the wonderful future we have to look forward to. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They could repent but they won't. Scripture says they won't. There're too many things involved.

5 Second tithes. I want you to go over to **Deuteronomy 14**. Now, we've never been able to fulfill this Law before, but as far as I can see we are. You may have to look over my weaknesses--tolerate the shortcomings, but I think we have it to where we can actually fulfill this and have been doing it for a while. But we're making a lot of mistakes but we're getting better. And **YAHWEH** forgives us. So if the others don't, that's their problem. It's not ours, because we, you know, the Okies they just grab the bull by the horn and go with it, and that's what we're doing in this. And we've gotten to where we can actually do this now.



6 So pay attention to **Deuteronomy 14:23**. He said, **Eat the Second Tithe of your grain, your new wine, your oil and your firstlings of your herds and of your flocks, in front of YAHWEH your Father in the place He chooses to establish His Name...** That, of course, is The House of YAHWEH. **...thereby learning to reverence...** Thereby learning to reverence. That takes a little doing to do this and especially the next part that I'm going to read you. **...thereby learning to reverence YAHWEH your Father always...** So this teaches you a lesson here. It's a little bit painful sometimes to do it, but do it anyway. And of course, you will think better of yourself and especially in these Last Days when everything is closing in on the world, and Babylon is falling.

7 If you look at **verse 26**, if the way be too far then you shall spend, if the way be too far. Go back **verse 24**, **But if the way is too long for you...**

8 **Verse 25, Then you are to exchange it into money, take the money into your hand, and you shall go to the place YAHWEH your Father chooses.**

9 **Verse 26, Then you shall spend that money...** After you go to the place He chooses then you shall spend that Second Tithe. **Then you shall spend that money for whatsoever you desire to have: for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink...** And now I hope you're doing what I've asked you to do, and what I've done myself; what I'm doing myself and that is I'm doing the same thing that Yahshua said He was going to do, I'm not going to drink this anymore until I drink it with Him in the Kingdom. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

10 And there's a great blessing that comes with that, if you remember. YAHWEH said to the boys that obeyed their father and would not drink wine, He said, there's gonna be a place in My Kingdom for your sons. Now, indicating, because they'd done this, indicating that there won't be a place in My Kingdom for

your sons if they didn't do this, if they didn't obey their father, their abba, their teacher. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

11 **...or for whatsoever you desire to have. You shall then eat there in front of YAHWEH your Father and you shall rejoice: you and your household...** It's possible for us to do this because we have things set up to where you can even tell us in advance just what you want. Call us. You know the phone numbers. You know the store numbers. And, of course, we got people that're anxious to serve you, anxious to get what you want if it's special. It's a little bit risky and we make--we've made, it's costly, it's very costly to do this, but we have come out of the world in many aspects. We may be lacking a little, but we're certainly trying.

12 I want to show you a picture here and don't get sick now. But, if I can zoom in on that thing to where we can get a close up here. The ones in it that look like brown right there, these are pigs' heads. You notice, in the pictures when they show these pictures of the Gods in the meals that are served to them, the pig's head always had an apple in it's mouth. And whether you know it or not, this is supposed to indicate the first sin of Eve, the apple. That's the forbidden fruit, you know. Well, the forbidden fruit, of course, was the pig. [laughing] And when they showed this pig out on a plate, on a big long platter and on a table well that's what they're showing you. That was the first rebellion that was created or done by Eve. I know it doesn't say so in the Scripture, at least I haven't found it yet.

13 But notice, our Great Deacon Tsephanyah Rotalsky Hawkins went by and took this for me because he heard me mention this, but if you notice on each side of this there're chicken and white breasts. Turkey breasts on one side and chicken on the other side. And if you get in the fish department, you'll see the clean fish.

But the world, they don't even know that there's clean fish and unclean fish. And they don't know that they're sticking this unclean stuff in their stomach and it goes to the brain. It's one of the results of school shootings. One of a great number.

14 Today, as far as I can tell, and I vow before **YAHWEH** this is true, this beef stroganoff is a wonderful, wonderful dish, and it's absolutely clean and kosher according to **YAHWEH's** Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, laughing]

15 Let's all go for the gold and prove to **YAHWEH** that we can do this. We can! We're not as many, and we're not as set up to do so as they were when **YAHWEH** had a full nation that could have, you know, done this to perfection, but of course, for money and lust they didn't. But we can. Being a little group as we are, we're going to witness against them. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 If you'll go over to **Revelation** now. We see a number of things here taking place and remember this news because everything here fits into today's Prophecy. And when we were going over this, this morning I said, well I need to forgo the sermon that I was gonna bring because there's so much of this news just popping out here in **Revelation** that we need to get this in our mind what's taking place here. But **Revelation 10**.

17 We're shown here in the first few chapters, if you remember and I know I've discussed this fully, but Abraham said that **YAHWEH** will provide for Himself a Lamb. That Lamb, of course, was Yahshua, Yahshua, which means He will save his people from their sins. That is He will show them how to keep the Sabbath. That's the start of complete Wisdom from **YAHWEH** is keeping the Sabbath in the Place He comes and teaches us. He places His Name. His Name means total Righteousness and that's where He places it. He places it in your mind at His House if you go there to be taught.

18 Now the Seventh Messenger is the one who He chooses, that He did choose to take the seals off. Because Daniyl said this is all sealed now until the time of The End. And then in the time of The End, Daniyl also prophesied who He would show this to and that's all revealed in **Revelation**, I mean in **Daniyl 12**. And he looks and sees two others that are actually explaining this, explaining The End in the future time of preaching as **Daniyl** said.

19 Now these, the Prophecies in **Isayah**, the scholars say this is just the beginning of the Prophecies. They read one, and it wasn't even the beginning either, they had that wrong too. But he said this is the beginning of the Prophecies of a future teacher, a future Servant of **YAHWEH** and they even use the Name **YAHWEH** when they said that.

20 But a future Servant of **YAHWEH** who will be preaching in the end time the Laws of Peace, bringing peace to the earth. And, of course, **Isayah** showed the peace and said they're going to beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks and they won't learn war anymore. So all of this is possible and that's what **YAHWEH** has promised to us in the future. And that's what you and I are going to bring about. Believe it or not, we're going to bring this about [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 And then in **Revelation 10**, now there're some things that are shown to you in the previous chapters here that **YAHWEH** shows in **Revelation 10:7** that this person here is going to bring about what you saw previously in **Revelation**. And then after this He shows you that this Message is gonna go out to all the world. That's what Yahshua said too in **Matthew 24:14** that this Message will be preached to all nations and then The End will come, the end of man's governments.

22 Now in **verse 7**, there He says, **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will**

**begin to sound, the Great Secret...** That is, what was sealed by **Daniyl 12** now, which was hidden from the world and the scholars have struggled over it for thousands of years trying to figure it out, figure out who this future servant is. And now, it's here. We're in The End and it's being revealed. The Secrets of **YAHWEH** are being revealed at His House where He chooses to place His Name, to place His Name on you, if you could get that now. That's where He chooses to place His Name. That's where He judges you from, His House. Whether or not, whether or not you, as He says, whether or not you choose this or not, you know, this is where He gives it to you.

**23 But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH...** That's been sealed. **...would be finished...** They'll be preached in all the world. **...as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** So what we're doing, is showing the six Works that were before us that **YAHWEH** had inspired His Prophets to write now, the six Works that He showed His Prophets. Then this is what we are revealing in this time period. We're not only revealing it, we're witnessing it. We're witnessing this ourselves.

**24** People ask all the time, why am I suffering this? Well, of course, **YAHWEH** doesn't want you to sin again so He wants to impress this on your mind the pain it causes. The world is fixing to go through some real pain. I mean, it's horrible, and they're going to seek death, **YAHWEH** says. But won't be able to find it for a while. This is them, the world bringing this on themselves. It's not like the *King James* wanted you to say that **YAHWEH** Himself is the One Who's causing this to come down upon us because He's angry that you're not worshiping Satan the devil, the queen of heaven. [Laughing]

**25** This, I know the newcomers are going to stand with their mouth open for a while but please get our book, the true

identity of Satan. What? *Unveiling Satan*. Yes. *Unveiling Satan, Her True Identity Revealed*.

**26** Well, if you go back now to **chapter 8**. Now, these are some of the things--everything from **Revelation 1** up to here and clear through, but then He finally shows when all of this is gonna be revealed there in **chapter 10**. You're at it. So if you'll look down to **verse 11**.

**27 Revelation 10:11. And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages and kings...** He first showed us flying in the air, actually flying, the Seventh Messenger flying in the air and witnessing to people, which we did. We traveled, I don't remember how many million miles it was. The credit card kept sending me a reminder of how many million miles we flew. More than Hillary Clinton. Yeah. About three or four times more than Hillary Clinton, when they was talking about the miles that she flew. Well, we did the same thing; the flying Messenger.

**28** But now He said you're going to have to witness again now, but before everyone there in **verse 11**--that is **Revelation 10:11. ...before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings...** So, that's what we're doing now when we're reaching the world right now, the whole world.

**29** But now **Revelation 10:11**, you must prophesy. And then **chapter 11** shows who it is who must prophesy and He starts here with Two Witnesses, Two Witnesses. So now that you got that in your mind and those who are not familiar with all this teaching, you need to get our books *The Two Witnesses*, *The Lost Faith of the Apostles and Prophets* and, of course, the last book, *Birth Of The Nuclear Baby*.

**30** Now go back over to **chapter 8** and notice **verse 1**, He says, **And when He had opened the Seventh Seal, there was silence in heaven about the length of an hour.**

**31 Verse 2, And I saw the Seven Malakim...** Now he saw, he heard from

**YAHWEH's House.** He found out. He saw it in **YAHWEH's House** where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name, that's where He saw it. The Work of the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**, all of it coming from **YAHWEH's House** and every, every time period that **YAHWEH** established a Work.

32 At the Seventh Seal there was silence in heaven for about an hour. **Verse 2, And I saw the Seven Malakim who stood before YAHWEH...** Those who lived and died. The Works that lived and died or were murdered. **...and to them were given Seven Trumpets...** And if you remember the Work I did on the Trumpets now, put it together with this. The Trumpeter, the Seventh Trumpeter brings forth this Work of this six Works before us plus our Work. So it's laid on us to bring forth all of this information to anyone who wants it. It means Salvation.

33 **Verse 3, And another Malak, having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar; and he was given much incense, that he should offer it, with the prayers of the Saints...** That's what we do. We do it all the time and especially during the Feast. Get your requests, your prayer requests in. We'll send them to heaven with the incense, the smoke of the incense.

34 **...upon the Golden Altar which was before the Throne...** The gold that we're reaching for right now represents this Golden Altar. [Laughing] It's not, it's not the altar of death. [crying] Man, every time I think about that.

35 Anyway let's go to **verse 4, And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the Saints...** Those who keep all of **YAHWEH's Laws**, at the Feast will be sending these up. It ascends up and **YAHWEH** accepts it. **...ascended up before YAHWEH out of the Malak's hand...** The Messenger's hand, that is, by his orders this takes place in this time period.

36 **And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the Saints...** That's the

Priests who do it every Feast, two of them, throughout the whole Feast. **...ascended up to YAHWEH out of the Malak's hand...** Of the Seventh, the Seventh and Last Work of **YAHWEH**.

37 **Verse 5, And the Malak took the censer, and filled it with fire...** Now this takes place in this time period. What He's showing you here is something that's taking place right now. He fills it with fire. You can't understand it by itself, but I'll tie in with it some other events here that will show you what this is talking about. **...and filled it with fire from the altar and cast it into the earth...** Unto the earth, fire. That should warm people up, don't you think? Should warm the earth three to five degrees. Now keep that in mind because this is occurring right before our eyes right now.

38 **...and there were voices, and thunderings and lightnings...** Also representing wars taking place. **...and an earthquake...** Looking forward to the biggest one of all.

39 **Verse 6, And the Seventh Malakim...** That is the seven Works including us. **...who had the Seven Trumpets prepared themselves to sound...** Well, there's only one now in the Last Days and they're trumpeting what our forefathers brought forth before us in the six Works previous to us. That's what it's saying. If it was translated properly, you would probably see that, but of course, the Works were sealed and now it has to be explained.

40 **Verse 7, The first Malak sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood...** Which we see big time right now with the bombs going off, the people strapping on bombs and committing suicide to kill others. We see the sick minds here that're taking place in this time period.

41 **...and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth...** It's like someone is standing up there throwing this



at us, but in actual fact we're just revealing it from heaven. It's an Inspiration from heaven to the One Sent in these Last Days from His House showing what the previous Six Works did or prophesied of. They didn't do it. They prophesied of this and the cause that is causing this today and that's what we're bringing forth and witnessing it.

42 **...And the third part of the trees...** That's people. **...was burnt up, and all the green grass was burnt up.** (Let me see where we want to... Yeah, let's keep going.)

43 **Verse 8, And the Second Malak sounded, and, as it were, a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea...** Now, this one goes into the water. The curse. So it's a message showing us what is going on in the sea as well as the earth. And that's got to be taken before the nations and tongues and people. **...And the third part of the sea became blood...** That word **blood** there actually means *death*. The same thing--the same wording where the Savior died. His blood was shed for us and the death came.

44 **Verse 2, And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, which had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed...** And that word **destroyed** there doesn't actually mean like wrecked or burned up or anything like that. It means they were put out of business as you saw in that film, just now, where the earth is mourning. When I saw that, I said man this is speaking of **Revelation 8**.

45 Warm weather. Now you saw the film and this news announcer gave a nice report there on this. *Warm weather making Maine shrimp supply scarce...* Now this means much more than just killing a few shrimp.

46 Now, I want you to think about what's going to take place next. If it continues, which I believe it's going to, I believe this is it. This is the time period that we're facing this Prophecy that was prophesied

by all the Prophets before us. You kill the shrimp, well what does the shrimp do? Of course, people eat the shrimp, you know, but they keep multiplying. **YAHWEH** made them to where they would for the purpose of cleaning the ocean.

47 Now, if the ocean is not cleaned, and if you take some water and you put it in a pan and you could call that the sea, and you put some of man's waste or even waste from other creatures in that, what if you didn't have what **YAHWEH** set up. **YAHWEH** set up the earth to where it would cleanse itself. The sea too, it would cleanse itself. That's what we have destroyed from sin because, and I've been through all of this. You need to get the sermons on microorganisms. *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, it's called. And listen to all of that because this is what's bringing this about, bringing about the global warming.

48 But these shrimp, their atmosphere being changed, they can no longer live in their environment, so they move out, and this is what this was showing. Now, if they move out then what is going to clean the earth's surface that lies at the bottom of the sea? Now you think about the sewage that is going to pile up without the cleansing process that **YAHWEH** invented here. So it's not just going to be a shortage of shrimp to eat for those who eat the unclean, but it's going to be much worse than that. The clean and the unclean are going to die and that's what **YAHWEH** is showing you there in that verse.

49 Notice again, **...cast into the sea, And a third part of the sea became death...** It became death. A third part of it, not the total thing now yet. **YAHWEH** will save the earth and the sea.

50 But notice **verse 9, And a third part of the creatures...** Of the creatures. **...which were in the sea, which had life, died...** And the third part of the ships were put out of business. Well that's what you

see, every bit of that in this article right here that you just saw on television.

51 It says, *A rise in ocean temperatures is killing off the iconic livelihood of New England's fishermen. Two years ago, they hauled 14 million pounds of shrimp, but this year they'll only catch a tenth of that...* So what you're doing here, what they've done now they've killed off ninety percent of our oceans' sweepers, our ocean cleaners and it's not just the shrimp. The shrimp is the only thing they're concerned about because that's what runs their economy. It brings in a lot of money and that's what they're thinking about. What they should be thinking about are the other deaths this is going to cause. You take away ninety percent of your cleaners and the filth will add up quickly, very quickly.

52 ...*A third-generation fisherman, he's caught lobsters in spring, summer and fall and shrimp each winter when lobsters move off shore. But, that annual rhythm is changing. Pinkham and his stern man Derek Colby worry the shrimp season which used to last months could now be just a day...* So you've cut it down, you've cut the cleaning down from several months to one day of your ocean. And the cleaning, the filth that's adding up here, the death, this is death. It's death to almost everything in the sea. To just one day.

53 ...*The cold-water shrimp population has dropped by 20 million pounds since 2009...* So it wasn't just overnight, see. This has been going on for a while, but I think when we first started warning the world of what it was doing to the sea and the earth, I think it started after that. I mean it picked up steam after that, big time, and it got to where the ocean could not take care of what was taking place in the ocean.

54 Now in the articles on global warming and the lessons on global warming, we actually proved, we had proof that STDs, in fact it was herpes, that was killing off the coral reefs. Why in the heavens can't they realize? Why can't our scientists realize that

this same thing that we're dumping into the sea, into the lakes, into the water, that it's latching on to all the microorganisms that make up the cleaning supply of this ocean? Why can't they see that? And it's doing the same thing in the air. Why are these people going out of business? You're putting yourselves out of business by not following the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which would have kept our oceans clean and free of filth, of death. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well now, the death is adding up in the oceans and yes it's putting the ships out of business, just like the Scripture says it's going to.

55 ...*"This past year is one of the warmest years we've had here," Perkins said. "The bottom temperature here in the Gulf of Maine where shrimp are caught have been 3 degrees to 5 degrees F above normal. That's a huge increase in temperature in the marine environment."*

56 (Let me see.) ...*the shrimp stocks off Maine are in "critical condition" right now. ...down 72 percent from just last year.*

57 ...*The 300 shrimp traps...* Well, that's going on to more of the economy, but you get the picture that what **YAHWEH** created is being destroyed.

58 And of course, He says that we are to take this Message throughout the earth, which we're doing, at this time, the Message of *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. It's there for you to get and read.

59 **Revelation 8:11**. Notice He says, **And the name of the star...** Well, we got to go back to **verse 10**. **And the third Malak sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning, as it were, like a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers...** Rivers. This is the rivers now, not the sea. We just covered that, but this fell upon the rivers. **...and upon the fountains of water...** So this would be your drinking supply, your drinking water. You got that.

60 Now everybody out there in radio land, spread this word when you see this.

Tell them to get this sermon. Maybe we should start announcing what number they could ask for or something like that, but call the House and they'll tell you.

61 But He says, **verse 11, And the name of the star... That fell. ...was wormwood; and the third part of the waters...** Now you're talking about drinking waters here. **...and the third part of the... Drinking. ...waters became wormwood; and many men died...** Now this is something that's going to cause mass killing. You see that? Read it. Read it for yourself. This is something that's going to cause mass killing in the earth. Everyone has to or must have water. Now if you put filth in your body, in your water, and you drink it, it will kill you. **...many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.**

62 If you turn over to **Colossians**. Don't just take this for what we see here, but turn over to **Colossians** and notice what He's showing you here. Bitter. **Colossians 3:19. Husbands, love your wives, and do not be bitter against them...** Now this is the same word here. It means *bitter*. It means *angry*, It means *hateful*. It means *violent*.

63 What was that you saw in the last part of that news? Some preacher. He's a preacher, wasn't he? Yeah. What did he do? Stab his wife? Wasn't that what he did? Killed her or what? Y'all remember that? This news? Do not be angry, hateful, violent with her. "Oh well, just believe, you'll go." I bet he taught that sermon before--a thousand times before he stabbed her to death.

64 Now with that go back to **Revelation 8** and notice that again; bitter, embittered, irritate, aggravate, annoy. Well, how many times have we brought the sermons of what we've done to our bodies, what we're causing our bodies to go through. It causes confusion to the mind. It brings hatred and wars, **YAHWEH** said. Well, this is what you see that the Prophets believed before us and actually forecast was going to take place.

65 **Revelation 8:11. And the name of the star is called Wormwood; and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.**

66 *Teen girls beat woman for fun at a school bus stop in New Windsor, police say. The girls--two 13-year-olds and a 12-year-old--call what they did "mopping" or "popping" on someone and told police they did it for fun and chose their victim at random.*

67 *...The attack happened at 7:50 a.m. on Route 9W... According to the town police, the three girls attacked the mom as her child was getting on the bus. They repeatedly punched and kicked her and pulled her by her hair.*

68 *...Police said one of the three suspects was on suspension from school, and the others had not gone to school.*

69 *...The suspects, whose names were withheld by police, were charged with second-degree gang assault, a felony, and endangering the welfare of a child, a misdemeanor.*

70 *...After being processed by police, they were turned over to their parents pending appearances in Orange County Family Court... Well, they've got laws to cover all of this. I don't know why that didn't change it. Man, you would think! [laughing] Well, we gotta pass another law, that will do it. No, it won't do it! [laughing]*

71 You know what brought this about and they still can't get it. What brought this about is what we did to put the anger, the hatred in the mind. You know, it could have been, the reason Cain killed Abel could have been because he started eating pork, because pork does that to the brain. Makes you aggressive, very aggressive. In fact, armies fed pork blood to their soldiers, history shows, to make them aggressive. It makes them want to kill, but the trouble was, they said they went to killing each other and, of course, it cut down on their armies. So they had to weaken it somewhat.

But these things that you put into your body, they do damage the body.

72 Remember the waters, the drinking waters. *Water the main focus...* This is an article. ...*Water the main focus during Brownwood Mayor Stephen Haynes' State of the City address. ...However, water was the talk of the town, and is the one area Brownwood like much of Texas...* Like much of Texas. Well, it's spreading out more than Texas. Sixty-two percent the last I heard of the United States. ...*could use some improvement...* He says.

73 And then he says, ...*"Well, the drought that obviously hit our region has everyone focused on water supply. It has just made everyone realize how important it is; not just drinking water standards, but also for our industry and jobs...* The economy, of course.

74 ...*Haynes discussed the water re-use plant...* The water re-use plant. That's where you take your sewer water and you filter it. Then you pour it in your glass and drink it. The re-use plant. ...*and showed that water from City Hall's drinking fountain looks exactly like water from the waste water plant by holding up two bottles filled with water.*

75 ...*Haynes drank from one of the bottles after one of the audience members proposed the challenge.*

76 ...*When asked if he knew which water he had drank, "I have a reasonable estimate, but I'm not 100 percent sure", said Haynes.*

77 ...*Within 9 months the city hopes to know what the backup water source will be.*

78 ...*The city would like to have a secondary water source in case the drought continues and Lake Brownwood continues to decline...* Well, of course, this is what's taking place.

79 It's also taking place here in Abilene. And as the man said on last week's news, I don't know if we showed that or not, but

he said every time that it rains and the city floods, we have that here at Clyde and in Abilene, the sewage that is in the creek, "Where do you think it goes," he said? It goes in our lakes. Where do you think we get our lake water that goes into your tap water? Well, tap water is the subject right here. Our drinking water is the subject in **Revelation 8**.

80 And he says, where do you think that goes? And he said we have to clean it. And what you're drinking is exactly what I'm trying to tell you we're going to clean more of. [laughing] And this will save us millions, millions of gallons of water. Well, of course, **YAHWEH** calls it bitter, embittered, irritate, aggravate, annoy.

81 In **Revelation**. Well Brownwood, the second one, *Brownwood gets approval...* of this. It gets approval. ...*"Accordingly, we are prepared to proceed with a supplemental water supply that will recycle approximately 1.5 million gallons (of water) a day that could feasibly reduce the city consumption from BCWID by about one third"*... Strange he would mention one third. Isn't it? One third. Isn't that something?

82 Let's go over to **Revelation 14** and look at **verse 8**. **And there followed another Malak, saying; Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** This is the reason for the fall. They're bringing themselves down with what they're doing. What they're putting in their body is going into their mind. Now, if you get their way of solving this, it's not to correct, it's not to correct the situation that caused the drought. It's not to correct that. It's not to correct the situation that's causing the global warming. What they're trying to do, is put a band-aid on or give themselves a shot to hide the symptoms, to get rid of the symptoms right now. A quick fix is what they want and that's what you see with everything they're doing here, with

medicine as well as with water, the water supply.

83 In **chapter 16** and notice **verse 3. Revelation 16:3. And the second Malak poured out his bowl upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man...** This is death, it became death. ...**and every living thing died in the sea...** That **every** is not actually that. **YAHWEH** does preserve this sea. He has, He has a Plan to, like He did with Noah, to save certain things. So He will preserve it but He will let mankind see what his way is bringing upon him before He changes it.

84 Now look back, but remember that blood and death. Look back to **chapter 8** and **verse 5. Revelation 8:5. And the Malak took the censer, and filled it with fire...** Fire now. ...**from the altar, and cast it into the earth and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake...** He took fire. Fire.

85 Article says, *2012 Was the Hottest Year in US History. And Yes--It's Climate Change...* And he says, *It's official: 2012 was the hottest year on record in the continental U.S. -- and it wasn't even close. Last year's heat beat the previous record holder -- 1998, the summer of which I spent broiling to death as a New York intern...* It shows the United States, it's covering the world.

86 But he took fire and he cast it to the earth. If you go back to **Deuteronomy 30**. And **YAHWEH** shows us here that He has set this before man. And of course, this is what mankind has chosen to follow that brings this about.

87 **Deuteronomy 30:15. See, I have set before you this day life by Righteousness...** But I've also set before you ...**death and destruction...** Well, we're seeing this now in **Revelation**. We're broadcasting it. The House of **YAHWEH** is broadcasting it throughout the earth. That's the reason I'm despised, the Servant of **YAHWEH**.

Scripture shows I'm despised and abhorred by the nations and loved by The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

88 And He says life and death and destruction. And in verse--well let's read on. **Verse 16, In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father, by walking in all His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments, so you may live...** So you may live. Period. That's it. So you may live.

89 Look on down to **verse 17, But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** Remember this is what took place with Eve. She said, "Go ahead and eat this pork," if that's what it was. "Go ahead and eat this pork, **YAHWEH** knows you won't die. But you will be like the Gods." Well, of course, they're finding now that the planets, the planets once had life on them. They once had water on them. What caused them to be blown away? What caused them to have no life at all there today? The same thing could happen to earth if **YAHWEH** didn't have a Plan to save it.

90 ...**and you are drawn away to submit to Gods, to worship them by serving them...** That's what mankind is doing now. And this is what's bringing this about.

91 **Verse 18, I declare to you this day that you will surely perish...** You will bring this on your own self. This death and destruction.

92 Look at **verse 19, I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you Life and death, blessings and curses...** therefore choose

---

**I'm despised, the Servant of YAHWEH. Scripture shows I'm despised and abhorred by the nations and loved by The House of YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH.**

---

**Life, so both you and your children can live...** Will be able to live.

93 **Verse 20, So you may love YAHWEH your Father, by listening to Him... At His House. ...and then obeying Him. Hold fast to Him for He is your Life...**

94 Look back to **chapter 28**, of **Deuteronomy**. He shows the blessings here in the first fourteen verses that the earth could have right now. Mankind could be enjoying all of the blessings that He gives here in the first fourteen verses of this chapter.

95 But **verse 15** says, **However, if you do not obey YAHWEH your Father, and do not carefully follow His Laws and His Statutes, which I command you this day, then all these curses will come upon you...** You're going to bring upon yourself. **...and accompany you.**

96 Turn on over to **verse 22**, **YAHWEH will strike you with consumption...** Eating away of your flesh, Cancer. **...with a fever, with inflammation, with scorching...** Now, it says **YAHWEH will strike you**, that's a mistranslation. You will bring these things upon yourself. You can choose this or the other. **YAHWEH** doesn't do it, He's warning you. "Don't do this or you'll be drinking your own urine." You'll be bringing death to yourself in the Last Days. You will be eating the unclean. You will be causing global warming. You're going to bring all of this stuff upon yourself if you don't follow **YAHWEH**.

97 The way to correct this, you've screwed it up, now you've got to unscrew it or it will never stop. You're the cause of the problem. You've got to convert yourself, these microorganisms can't convert. They can't convert until you do the converting, until you repent and do the converting. And then we can turn this around and the microorganisms that clean our ocean, that clean our air will come back to this wonderful earth that **YAHWEH** made. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

98 **...with consumption, with a fever, with an inflammation, with scorching heat...** Scorching heat. Yes, it's going to get worse than this. I'm telling all the lands out there. Listen to me! Listen to me, you British Isles, you Islands, all the nations listen to me. I'm telling you there's no way to do this. There's no way to undo this except repent and convert and start following **YAHWEH's** Laws. This will turn it around. Start preaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* with me. Get it in the schools! Get it in the governments now! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 You'll be plagued **...with the sword...** Yes, **Isayah 2** shows that just turning to **YAHWEH's** Laws, the people will start beating their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks.

100 **...with the sword, with blasting...** You know, people say well that's blasting of the wind. No, the wind doesn't cause fallout. It doesn't cause fallout to come down upon you, a fallout dust. And that's what it's speaking of here, if you'd just read the rest of it. Read the Scriptures and it will show you, no it's blasting from explosions. And this one is a nuclear bomb and the dust that comes down upon you, will destroy you if you will just read the rest of it. If you'll read the rest of it, then maybe you can convert. You can start unscrewing what you've screwed up.

101 Well, that's the essence of the full story right there. You have ruined it, and the only way to straighten it out is to turn, repent, and then our microbes, they will turn, they will convert. They'll go back to doing their jobs the way they use to do it when the earth was beautiful and successful and the people lived a thousand years or more. That's what we've taken away from ourselves.

102 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Three

## Going For The Gold (Perfection)

### Remember The Gold Mice Of

### I Samuyl 6:18.

01/26/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] We're Praising You, **YAHWEH**! Ah, this is wonderful! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Beautiful! Beautiful! Beautiful day! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We're seeing what the world is coming to. If you noticed it there, they're calling Pakistan a dysfunctional nation. And that's what we saw in that boy that killed his parents and brothers and sisters. He's dysfunctional, they call it, mentally disturbed, mentally--by eating too much pork. It finally got to his brain and so he did stupid things.

3 The problem is, you know, the whole world is dysfunctional today, yeah, after **YAHWEH**'s warning. He warned them all the way, starting with Abel. And He's going to bring forth from this rotten world, a Golden Priesthood. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 Now I know that this week, I know that this week--last Sabbath I mentioned

this Going for the Gold and hopefully during the week you noticed how dysfunctional you were! [laughing] One Priest said the pressure was so great he could feel it. He could feel the pressure on him. And there was trouble everywhere. Y'all didn't notice any yourselves, the females didn't, right? [laughing]

5 Well, I knew that was going to take place and I didn't know of any way to go for it except what we did. Just tell you what we're shooting for this Passover. But I knew that Satan was going to try to throw a stumbling block in front of everyone. It's your emotions, you know, it's something you've got to control. And we've gotten a little bit of that. In fact, I guess we've got a lot of it, what the world has got. The only thing, **YAHWEH** says you can overcome it. And you just have to set your mind to do so and pray that **YAHWEH** heals any part of the mind that might cause it to blank out and cause you to do something crazy.

6 You're doing things crazy anyway, some of them, but to get real crazy and start



losing your mind and threatening to kill and murder, you can see how much you've got to overcome. And we've got two months to do it. And I'm thinking you really need to work really hard.

7 If you noticed the two states, Pakistan and India, they got nuclear weapons. There's no doubt that both these states, all the states, all the nations today, they're just dysfunctional. As you would- -that's a great description of what we're facing here and of course, it's going to get worse. But these two dysfunctional nations, they're calling it, they have their fingers on nuclear bombs, nuclear weapons.

8 I hope to have some more on Pakistan and India next week, and of course, North Korea too. But, they do have warheads. They have a huge number of nuclear weapons. And if you just think, it's kind of like buying these assault rifles. Now, you know, I don't think anyone would buy an assault rifle for deer hunting or killing wolves or anything like that. You could do that with a twenty-two, but the assault rifles, that's like when a person plans an army which a lot of people have, because they're living in fear that the government is going to do like it did in Europe and take the people's rights away from them. And of course, this is what they're building up weapons for and the weapons that they've used, that they're buying, other people can steal them. People in the family, they'd never suspect this would take place among family members, but this is what it's for.

9 But you take a whole nation here and you're seeing and they're actually saying that that nation is dysfunctional. Of course, if they would look at the rest of the nations they are too, and they don't know. See, these people walk down the street. They live in houses. The families haven't said anything about them being crazy or anything. They haven't been arrested or anything like that, but they're living a quiet, peaceful life, working, you know, for the corporations.

10 But all of a sudden it comes out. That wasn't when it started. You can see it's planned like Pakistan with all of its nuclear weapons and, of course, America with all of its nuclear weapons. And they've used them. America has used them. And they didn't have to, but they did. None of the world has to go to war. And eventually the Golden Priesthood will actually wipe all of this out. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 I hope to get to one Scripture that actually will start the ball to rolling but anytime you hear the word **gold** or see it, you might take note of it and try to study it some and then I'll try to put it together for you, hopefully between now and Passover.

12 But the thing that we're seeing now is nations that are getting ready for nuclear war. And if you, I don't know if that was brought out, but India is telling their people to stock food because we are going into nuclear war. And ambassadors are being taken out of the countries in certain places because they know that this is going to take place and the people are asleep to this. There're books being written and articles being put out. There're books being written and articles put out about what to do, how to survive and so forth but no one is taking note. They'll pass up preparing for something so they can get a telephone, or a push button gadget of some kind or you know, they can find all kinds of excuses.

13 I've seen people forego buying supplements that they need for their body or one person needs it in a family and they'll take that same money and go and buy alcohol or cigarettes, which is a wreck to the body depending on how you use it. But, you know, you have choices and you're being judged for those choices and I'm hoping you'll choose the Gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 We have the most promises made to us, the greatest promises of any Work of **YAHWEH**. We're the finishing Work and we're the Work that is going to receive this Power first. In fact, the rest of the Works



behind us, you're going to receive Power that they won't. You're really going to hold a great position at **YAHWEH's** Left Hand. There's Only One Other and He's Yahshua and His People who followed and died for Him. And so your position is going to be the greatest there is throughout all eternity. So you got a great deal to look forward to here and it's all promised to you in plain, plain language and the Prophecies are coming true so it's something you can base your hopes on and overcome. That's all Yahshua asks. He who overcomes you're gonna be a pillar in **YAHWEH's** House in this time period, but you've got to overcome. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 Let's go back to **Genesis 4**, this is bringing us down to the present time. But how it gets there, there's a lot of things you need to know, and a lot of history. Pakistan, I believe is, I believe that's Hindu or maybe I got it wrong and India is--anyway, they don't worship Mary. So I could easily see why these two nations here would be the start of these nuclear wars, but once they start there's, of course, no stopping it. **YAHWEH** shows they won't repent in the middle of it. It's going to keep on going until the pope's orders are complete. And of course, the pope's orders started with Nimrod, I mean with Cain who actually killed Abel.

16 And we see here in **verse 4** is what I want you to see, the unity that Abel has with **YAHWEH**, complete unity. Yahshua harped on this a lot and He showed that throughout the Holy Scriptures. He shows that unity, obeying orders, to obey, to obey, that is the main thing we have to do. And Satan, I know, is an expert at deceiving, so what she tries to do is throw you off to get you away from the place that **YAHWEH** set up or the One who **YAHWEH** sent to teach you. Now, you can't go wrong, in that way you can't go wrong, you know, if you obey and follow instructions. But if

you don't obey, then it's a bad thing that goes on your record and shows you can't be trusted with the Powers that **YAHWEH** actually is desiring to give you.

17 But here we see Abel and he says, **Genesis 4:4. And Abel also brought a sacrifice of the firstlings of the flock...** And I'm telling you right now this is not sheep and goats He's talking about and you can see the results of his offering that he offered **YAHWEH** were people, the same thing we're doing now. And his offerings were acceptable because Abel taught them the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But they're classified here, they are as sheep and goats.

18 But get it, if you'll get it in your mind that he's a Priest and I'm gonna prove it in just a while, as we go here. He was a Priest that offered satisfactory people, characters, individuals to **YAHWEH** and they were acceptable to **YAHWEH** and, of course, His Work went on down through the centuries, but you see he was in unity there with **YAHWEH**.

19 **...And YAHWEH honored him...** He honored him and his offerings that he brought to **YAHWEH**.

20 If you go over to **Hebrews** now and keep that in mind, we'll come back to it later, much later but keep it in mind and go to **Hebrews 11**. And the Apostle's Writings here that, I say Apostles. I don't know that for sure, but it's for that time period, but it could have been--well there's no use going into that. I don't know why I did. [laughing]

21 **Hebrews 11:4. We see here, By the Faith...** By the Faith. Now this is the whole sum of the 613 Laws that guides to total Perfection as another Prophet said. And **Hebrews 11:4** says, **By the Faith Abel offered to YAHWEH a more excellent sacrifice than Cain...** And, of course, when you sacrifice your feelings, when you sacrifice objects that you're wasting money on, you sacrifice it for the

Work or one of the family that needs it, that's all considered sacrifices. And it's not sacrificing animals. [laughing] **YAHWEH**, believe it or not, **YAHWEH** never ever asked for a sacrifice. Sacrifice and offerings He didn't even want, but it was set up to keep reminding people of sin and what sin brings. You know, it brings death, and that's what the altar of burnt offerings was. It was a total reminder all the time of four nations, I mean four kingdoms that were gonna rise and the last one was gonna be led by the catholic church. And I'm telling you this in a nutshell but the combination of these and **YAHWEH** said I'm going to transport you beyond Babylon.

22 Well, that meant the seven hills of Rome, beyond Babylon, and, it, surely we all understand that by now. That's the great city that sits on seven hills that's ruling the world. And He transported them there. This is all in **YAHWEH**'s Plan. Took them out of the land of Israyl transported them there where they would rule but also where they would end this nuclear war with a third part of man being killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates.

23 Well, here we see though that Abel now, his gifts were satisfactory because he had taught these people. And through it, through this wonderful sacrifice of these people who would not accept baal worship and would not join in the rat race. Heard some preacher say, the other day, talking about the rat race that he was in and he said even if I won I'd still be a rat! [laughing] And, of course, that's the way it is, but that's the way all the world is today. And very few will forego that and get their minds on study.

24 It's the pull for pleasure. The pull for pleasure just outweighs the knowledge and need. And the need that you know that you need, you know, is the studies of *The Book of Yisrayl*, *The Book of YAHWEH*,

listening to the tapes instead of things that can't benefit your mind. The tape sermons, those things are very beneficial and especially at this time period and constant reminders.

25 If you just get your minds set on it. We have a new song we're going to present this Feast that they were telling me, our song experts were telling me this is the most beautiful song. And I said now what do you mean? You talking about pleasurable to listen to? No, the words! [laughing] Well, I agreed with them.

26 But those things are constant reminders like the golden rats or golden mice and the things that Mosheh put in front of the people. And this gold that I'm putting in front of you for this Feast, I want you to go all out to do this thing for **YAHWEH**. We have the material, we have all kinds of means that **YAHWEH** has set up for us to get these gold vests for the men, or we'll make you a full suit if you want it! [laughing] We'll get it some way. Gold kippahs, gold headscarves of all kinds and I'm not talking about things that will show off our physical beauty. We don't judge by that. But the modest, modest dress that shows off our Righteousness and that's what we want. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And that's what we're going to display this Feast and hopefully, hopefully everyone will go all out for it.

27 But notice that his gifts here pleased **YAHWEH** in the *Amplified Bible*. If I have that here, a copy of it. Verse 3, says *By faith we understand that the worlds [during the successive ages] were framed (fashioned, put in order, and equipped for their intended purpose)...* Now, all of that is in that verse there but, of course, if you noticed the Great Kohan David Yahodah's work, you'll notice that the Hebrew words actually, if they were translated, it would actually spell out these things and the *Amplified Bible*, they didn't just

add this. They added it to what the *King James* translated, but this could be legally translated. In fact, that's what it means right there.

28 *...[during the successive ages] were framed (fashioned, put in order and equipped for their intended purpose)...* Well, of course, that intended purpose was what Abel brought, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But it also means--ninety-nine percent of the Prophecies are actually showing what you're going to become and what you're going to receive here in the very near future. These wars are, looks like it's closing in on us right now and what manner of person should you be knowing what this end result is going to be? It's actually painted for you and everyone of those Prophecies are coming to pass in detail. It always surprises me how much detail **YAHWEH** puts in these Prophecies.

29 *...by the word of [YAHWEH] so that what we see was not made out of things which are visible...* In other words, microorganisms. [laughing] And I don't know if he knew, I think they did. I think Yahshua probably revealed to them and since it was hidden, of course, it was disguised and never put into any way where a person could see it.

30 **Verse 4** now, *[Prompted, actuated] by faith Abel brought [YAHWEH] a better and more acceptable...* More acceptable. ... *sacrifice...* Well, of course, he was meaning, talking about Righteousness here, being acceptable to **YAHWEH**. That's what Yahshua said, be Perfect as your the Father in heaven is Perfect. And you get that way by, the same way Yahshua did, by keeping the Perfect Laws, as **Deuteronomy** says, the Perfect Laws that **YAHWEH** gave us and He also shows this here in book two through Mosheh.

31 *[Prompted, actuated] by faith Abel brought a better...* More perfect. ... *acceptable sacrifice than Cain, because of which it was testified of him, that he was righteous...* He kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. As, what is Righteousness? It's, of course, **Deuteronomy 6:25**, practice these Laws, this is your Righteousness. And then **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4,7-8** said the practice of these Laws makes a person Righteous.

32 *...[that he was upright and in right standing with [YAHWEH], and [YAHWEH] bore witness...* You notice that now. He bore witness of him. That is, the people knew that He was sent by **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** is the One Who

---

**Yahshua said, be Perfect as your the Father in heaven is Perfect. And you get that way by, the same way Yahshua did, by keeping the Perfect Laws.**

---

bore Witness of him. ...*by accepting and acknowledging his gifts. And though he died...* Though Abel died. ...*yet [through the incident]...* His actions or these actions. ...*he is still speaking...* He is still speaking to us! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Now, of course, so is Mosheh. Let's see. Let's be turning over to **Deuteronomy**. So is Mosheh speaking to us and all of his words, all the Prophets and Apostles. And then this last Work, **YAHWEH** shows you how great it's going to be. Let's go to **Deuteronomy**. No, there's no use in going there I just quoted it.

34 Let's go to **Mattithyah 23**. This Last Days' Work that you're in here, remember what He says about it, it's gonna overshadow even the coming out of Egypt, it's going to overshadow. Because the strongest pulls of Satan are right now. She has every way of tempting mankind. Subliminal suggestions that you get from all directions, especially as you go in the stores and worldly places or somebody drives down the road with some boom boxes in his car and shoving that in your mind. There's all kinds of ways.

35 But the push buttons now so I understand, some of these games, have a lot of this subliminal suggestions in them that steer people to doing things that they don't intend to do. So you really need to be careful of those things too.

36 In the Savior's Writings, in the Savior's Words, in **Mattithyah 23**, He testifies, in **verse 35**, He testifies of Abel. He says, **So that upon you...** Now, this is speaking of the system, the rebellious system started with Cain and then, rebuilt by Cush and comes down to us today in the form of four great empires that we see ruling the world right now--trying to rule the world. It had it successfully there for a little while, but they split off from one another inside as they got power, the same

thing as they did in Israyl. And what you're seeing, these fights that we're seeing now as we were talking about last night, in fact, the things that you're seeing take place among the nations, those nations were all in Europe, all in Israyl, the tiny land of Israyl, at one time. What **YAHWEH** told Mosheh, take them to this land. And of course, they were fighting with each other, that is, they were each trying to take advantage of the other.

37 Well, as **YAHWEH** took them beyond Babylon then and scattered them, scattered the twelve tribes throughout the nations as He showed in **Genesis 49**, then all of this is come down to us. It was scattered throughout the nations, in the nations, in the people, their characters, they're all the same. And what we're seeing now in the world, we see the nations that were once in Israyl fighting against each other, trying to take advantage. One king taking advantage of another. And this is the same thing we're seeing now in all these nations of the world.

38 It's the same system so it's still doing the same thing, but it's spread throughout the world and, of course, **YAHWEH** says this is what's going to bring the destruction, the great burning, the fallout and so forth. It's just bitterness. It's just a bitterness that we must root out. We've got to get rid of this out of our bodies and show **YAHWEH** that we're willing, that we're willing to. You may not get rid of all of it as long as you have this body that we're living in, but you'll certainly prove to **YAHWEH** that you're worthy to accept this new body that will never die, that He will give us. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 **Mattithyah 23:35. So that upon you...** These four nations now that were prophesied to be put together, this religion leading the armies. **So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the whole earth, from the blood**

**of Righteous Abel...** So here **YAHWEH** testifies again and the Savior. Did you get that? Yahshua Himself testifies of Abel and calls him Righteous. He's saying here Abel, Abel kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what Yahshua is saying about him. **...Righteous Abel to the blood of Zecharyah...** That it showed you murdered. **...whom you murdered between the porch and the altar.**

40 Let's go back now to **II Samuyl**. And we've covered this some, but this time I want to really, really cover it and show you all the hidden things that are shown here in this writing. It's a beautiful thing what we see here, as all the Scriptures are. There're tons of sermons in every, every verse I think, of the Scriptures. And, when you get it translated properly, then there're even more sermons in it to be explained.

41 But **II Samuyl 20** now. **II Samuyl 20**. Let's notice **verse 18**. I know that all of you remember this and how the ark was taken and by what I just got through talking about, the wars that were going on among the kings. The kings would get an army in Israyl, these were kings in Israyl. And they called them different things, but they were Israylites that split off to another one section and then they formed an army and they wanted to get greedy. And, like Tyre, and when she saw Yerusalem falling, she says well I can just go in and take over their wealth.

42 Well of course **YAHWEH** had Plans for Yerusalem, you know, even though it was a wicked, evil city and they turned The House of **YAHWEH** into a temple of all kinds of Gods, **YAHWEH** had a purpose for it, and that purpose was your Sacrifice Yahshua. He had to be killed there by the twelve tribes of Israyl. And so **YAHWEH** set up Tyre. He said this to Satan because you think you're brilliant, you think you're tough, but here's what's going to take place to your plan. If you'd read that story

about Tyre, you'll see that **YAHWEH** is in control as **Yahchanan 1:1** says. And, nothing, nothing goes by Him and nothing occurs that He's not fully aware of and must permit it. He actually permits it to take place.

43 But He says in **verse 18** now, after some of these groups came and got the ark and took it to their place, and **YAHWEH**, of course, went through much action here. I don't have time to go into it right now, but we will just cover just a little and you could actually rehearse this yourself by rereading this later.

44 But in **verse 18** He says, **II Samuyl 20:18. Then she...** This was a wise woman living in Israyl, knowing the Scriptures, knowing what took place. Now in the world today, if you'd think how great this is right here, especially that it occurred about 2800 years after Abel, but this woman now, she knew the history of this city. She knew Abel. She didn't know him personally but from his Writings. And if you ask a person today about why is Abilene called Abilene? [laughing] But you see the difference here now in that and this woman. And she's a wise woman. Ask someone in Abilene sometime if you know a worldly person, what does Abilene mean? Well, of course, you know what Abilene means. You know what Abel means because the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins brought it to you. Where? At **YAHWEH's** House, remember? Years ago. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Well, He says, **Then she spoke, saying; They used to speak...** Now, these words, **they used to speak**, the *King James Version* says, *They were wont to speak...* And that word **wont**, if you had a *King James Version*, I have a copy here in front of me, I taped it to my *Book of YAHWEH* so I could have it handy for teaching. But the word, I brought this years ago, but rehearse it. The word **wont** is #1696

meaning *commanded*. This wasn't just an afterthought or saying well, you know, they got some pretty great, intelligent judges over there in that rocky place in Galilee. [laughing] Why was Abilene built? Well, this wise woman knew why it was built and she knew where the answers were.

46 But they were actually commanded. They weren't just "wont to speak," but they were actually commanded. Meaning *commanded*. It comes from the word **dabar**, which *Brown and Driver and Briggs* refers us to **Deuteronomy 31:19**. If you'll hold your place right there and turn to **Deuteronomy 31:19**.

47 Now there're people of Satan that will tell you that the Laws weren't presented until Mosheh's time. But, of course, Satan likes to lie, and she tells a bunch of them as Yahshua said.

48 **Deuteronomy 31:19**. He says, **Now, this Perfect Law...** This is what *Brown and Driver* refers you to, *Brown, Driver and Briggs*. These are the books that we used plus a number of others that we used, but they're ancient books but they haven't been changed. They bring a lot of Truth to you and **YAHWEH** made them available to His House in this last generation. And they show His Name, they show Abel and what it means, they show all the places through the so-called Old and New Testament, which are the first part and the second part of the *Book of YAHWEH*. They show all the places where they left out Abel. They just left it out. They just decided they didn't want it in there at all. Well, they must have known what it meant or they wouldn't have fought so hard to get rid of that word.

49 But he says and they refer it to **Deuteronomy 31:19**. **Now, this Perfect Law is therefore written for you...** Which means they had pen and ink and a way to write, a way back then. This was the "Stone Age" wasn't it? [laughing] This was before they had nuclear bombs.

50 **...written for you. Teach it to the children of Israyl; put it in their mouths, so that I have this Perfect Law bearing witness for those who reverence YAHWEH...** Now, if you think about this while we're coming to this Gold Era, this Gold Period that you can be a part of, if you think about this, Satan and her crew on the seven hills actually wiped out all of this. They took it all away from the people, made it a death penalty to own. And for 2,000 years you couldn't get a bible, you couldn't get a manuscript. But this had to be put in the mouth of this Servant of **YAHWEH** who they're still wondering who he is. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It had to be put in the mouth of the Witnesses.

51 So you see that **YAHWEH**, in **YAHWEH's** Plan, He had a particular time which Daniyl shows that particular time when He would actually put the bible back in the hands of the people and then it would be taken to the ends of the earth. Now you remember that Scripture, be taken to the ends of the earth, where a woman, a woman there who was prepared to teach would actually take that and teach it to **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Servant. The Servant spoken of throughout the Holy Scriptures that they're wondering about. She would teach it and prepare him, get the ball to rolling in his mind to prepare for this Great Work of a time and times and the dividing of times. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause.]

52 So you see nothing gets by **YAHWEH** and He's got everything under control and nothing takes place that wasn't permitted by **YAHWEH**. So, it was permitted that all of this be taken away to show what the world comes to now. Well, what did it come to? "Come and let us destroy these people and we'll take their land and their wealth." Now this was coming forth from the spiritual leaders, the popes themselves

and, of course, history shows this. History is full of it. Even Malachi Martin wrote of it, their top writer for the Catholic church before he died. Why won't people believe this today? Any encyclopedia has it. You could Google it right now and get it on your television sets, on your computers.

53 Well, back to **II Samuyl** now. This was by *Brown and Driver*, this word, this is all found in the word **wont** in the *King James Version*. **Then she spoke, saying; They used to speak long ago, saying...** The *King James Version*: *They were wont to speak in old times...* In old times. That word means *in the beginning*. Same Hebrew words are used here, but translated differently, *in the beginning*.

54 In **Zecharyah** now, if you will go to **Zecharyah 5** and remember this here in **II Samuyl** and also the Perfect Law, the Perfect Law. And remember I brought forth this word **wont** also contains the word *command, command*. It was commanded you go to Abel. [laughing] In the beginning it was commanded you go to Abel, in the beginning.

55 In the beginning, **YAHWEH** made the heaven and the earth and created a man named Abel. And in The End, He created another man named Abel. [laughing] Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And been hidden from the world all this time.

56 But now, keep that in your mind and go to **Zecharyah 5**. Let's see, **chapter 5** and **verse 5**. **Zecharyah 5:5**. And he says here, in speaking, of course, now you know that all of this is speaking of the Last Days' Work and the Two Witnesses and, of course, one of them coming from the east and bringing it to establish the Work in the west.

57 **Verse 5** here says, **Then the Malak...** That's the Messenger. **...who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand... Understand. ...understand that which is sent by Commandment.**

58 Let me read that again. **Zecharyah**

**5:5. Then the Messenger who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment.**

59 Now if you go back here to this word in Abel, speaking of Abel. (Got that in your mind?) Go back to **II Samuyl** again. This word **wont**, that's what it means. It means *command*. The word *in the beginning*.

60 Now I want to show you something. I don't know if you can see this, I enlarged it. Let me see if I can roll it in where you can see this. [showing on monitor] This is the *King James Version*--I just cut out and made a copy and cut it out to go in my *Book of YAHWEH* where I could use it to study. But this is a copy of this verse. (It's gonna blur.) Okay, here it says, *Then she spake, saying, They were wont...* They were wont. There's an *l* here, by the side of *they*. Now in the footnotes, if you go down here, I got a line going here. *Dr. Thayer, says they plainly...* this is what it says, *they plainly spake in the beginning...*

61 So they got this in the *King James Versions*, if you've got a *King James Version* that has the center reference. So they, instead of saying *they were wont to speak* it said *they plainly spake in the beginning saying surely they will ask of Abel. ...saying surely they will ask of Abel and so make an end...* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now this Law was in the beginning. And that's the reason they want to get rid of the word **Abel**. And they have in hundreds of places got that out. They got rid of that word.

62 Now in **Zecharyah 5:5**, it shows this goes forth by Command. This is by command in the Last Days now, in the future days **Zecharyah chapters 5 and 6** speaking of the Two Witnesses in those chapters. It goes forth by Commandment in these Last Days, by Commandment.

63 In **verse 8**, see footnote in **I Samuyl**. Let's go back to **I Samuyl 6:18**. I'll try to have more time for next week. But everybody got it? I want you to see this in

*The Book of YAHWEH.* I'll wait on you. It's on page 277. **I Samuyl 6:18.**

64 Now **the gold rats...** One of them translates this the gold mice, the gold mice. **...represented the number of all the cities of the five rulers of the Philistines--the fortified cities with their country villages. Abel, The Great House of YAHWEH where they set the ark of YAHWEH, is a Witness to this day in the field of Yahshua of Beth Shemesh...** So The House of YAHWEH that they called, they translated *great rock of YAHWEH* or *great stone of Abel, Abel.*

65 **...the fortified cities with their...** Notice again. **The gold rats...** Or mice as it's called in other places and I think we should have put that. **...gold mice represented the number of all the cities of the five rulers of the Philistines--the fortified cities with their country...** Fortified, fortified with an army is what it's talking about, and high walls, way of defending themselves from the continual wars, people wanting to take over. **...fortified cities with their country villages. Abel, The Great House of YAHWEH where they set the ark of YAHWEH...** They were bringing it back now. They brought it back. Remember the mooing cattle, and cows and they went to this place to The House of YAHWEH at Abel.

66 **...where they set the ark of YAHWEH is a witness to this day...** To this day? It's a witness. Yes, it's a witness and still bearing witness right here as I read it to you and it goes out to all the world. **...is a witness to this day in the field of Yahshua of Beth Shemesh...** That is, it occurred there, but it's a witness to us today right here in this writing. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 How YAHWEH actually did all of this with cows that would have went the other way ordinarily. But He brought them to and they knew by that, they knew they didn't believe but they didn't turn to YAHWEH. This should have been something that would have turned all these nations. But YAHWEH told them what to

bring, made them bring these gold mice. Was there a reason for that? Yes, it is.

68 Okay, let's go back now to **Samuyl** and look at the footnotes here, to **II Samuyl** and look at the footnotes in your *Book of YAHWEH*. This carries you a long way, **verse 20--verse 18.** The first House of YAHWEH was established by Abel. **Genesis 4:2-10.** And the site on which it stood was named after Abel since The House of YAHWEH is the pillar and ground of the Truth as **I Timothy 3:15** shows. One would, in the days of Abel, or a long time after that now as I'll show you here in just a moment, go to The House of YAHWEH where Abel established it to receive the Truth. Well, of course, that was the command later, that was the command by Mosheh, seek the Place that YAHWEH chooses to place His Name. Which very few people, you know, even know where the twelve tribes were taken to when they left Egypt. So, you've got to know so much in order to come to that understanding.

69 So they're held in blindness by stupidity. And this is the way the nations all are held today. They know nothing about this Scripture. They know nothing about the Holy Scriptures or the Plan of YAHWEH. It was taken from them and it was put under seal as Daniyl shows where nothing could be understood until the Last Days when He saw Two Witnesses in the Last Days. And then, of course, He would bring, He said, In the Last Days, I will establish My House; for the purpose, for revealing what was sealed for so many thousand years to where the world would see what it's like being without this Great Wisdom of YAHWEH, His Laws.

70 Well, and Abel established it to receive the Truth. This was the city of Abel in the mountainous region of Gibeon, in Northern Israyl called Abilene in **Luke 3:1.** See the footnotes on **I Samuyl 6:18** which you've already read and, of course, the Work that we are doing now under this same



name, named after this same one. But I want to give you this now before we close.

71 In **Genesis 4:1-2**. I've got to turn to that to show you this. **Genesis 4**, if you want to write this down, **verse 3**. **Verse 3** was written, or it took place around B.C.E. 4003. If you want to write that by that, by the side of that verse. Knowing these dates, it helps a lot and there're some of the Scriptures that you can't understand unless you have these dates. And they are given.

72 The *Number in Scripture* by H.L. Bullinger is a great book. It's a very boring book, it's a great book to understand how they got these. But they get them on men and their families that trace back to them. There's a lot of work that's done, that's been done in this generation by the increase of knowledge. And, of course, the bible that I used to sell, I was so thrilled with that bible, the *Hertell Blue Ribbon Bible* because it has dates, recognized dates by each Scripture. But you can get it in other places besides that. But that was a great help to me when I first got that.

73 But **verse 3**, was written around 4003 B.C.E. **Verse 3**. Let's see. Cain 128 years old is when he killed Abel. And so, in 4003 B.C.E., from that to the time he killed Abel was about 3875 B.C.E., 3875. If you want to put that by the side of your Scripture there where Cain killed Abel. Cain talked to Abel and killed him, **verse 8**. That was 128 years later.

74 **II Samuyl** now was written, if you got those numbers down. 4003, put underneath that 3875. That was 128 years later that Cain killed Abel. So Abel had about 128 years or something like that to Work. So he did--he had a large Work. He had a group of people who were dedicated to the Work. And from that Work, that woman said, this is a mother city, meaning, of course, they'd brought life to Israyl and had since Abel.

75 Now, if you write down 3875 and then you put underneath it the time of Samuyl's Prophecy here in **II Samuyl 20:18**

or **verse 16**, the wise woman. You put down the number B.C.E. 1022, 1022. You got that? Everybody got it?

76 Now you subtract that, you get 2853 years from the time of Abel to the time of Samuyl's Prophecy here, 2853 years. And this wise woman was saying this almost 3,000 years later; Abel is still teaching. Ah, it's a beautiful thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 Abel still speaking, at Abel and, of course, he's speaking then and that saved the city and they put the person out. But think of that, and now his Work that he did back then is still being used in this last Abel that **YAHWEH** has raised up, this last House of **YAHWEH** at Abel in the west, west of the original Work. Now that's **YAHWEH**'s Plan and nothing has ever altered that Plan. So beautiful.

78 I think I'll end right there for this week. I wanted to get on to some other things, but we'll try to take up here when we get back next week. The thing we've got to do on this--I'll get deeper into the going for the Gold. You'll get deeper into troubles. [laughing] Maybe you won't. Maybe you'll set your mind in advance this week and you'll laugh at things. Laugh it off instead of getting angry and [rolls eyes and twirls hands] giving it the a-okay sign, you know. [laughing]

79 But know that **YAHWEH** is judging you, and know that you can receive the best, the highest job ever offered to mankind. You can receive it in this last generation. Why? Because first off, you've got to believe without seeing. You're not gonna have the miracles so, of course, you are now, but you're already here, you was already here and proved that you will believe without seeing. The next thing is, you're willing to overcome. And he that overcomes and keeps My Works until The End, the same I'll make as a pillar in the House of My Father.

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you, brethren. I'll turn it over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Four

# Going For The Gold That Is Being Poured Out Now As The Golden Oil By The Two Witnesses, Bringing Unity

02/02/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**. Shalom everyone! You're looking great and still cheering! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Wonderful! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH**--Yes, I agree! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 While the world is practicing war and going to war, as they say now, we're practicing coming to perfection and showing **YAHWEH** we're willing to. This Going for the Gold, you really need to get your orders in. Get them in quickly. What this is gonna do on that night, it's going to show unity, complete unity to **YAHWEH**. That's it. Yep! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'll show you that, prove it to you in Scripture. Not today! [laughing] But before the Feast, I hope.

3 But don't, don't wait, don't let anything stop you. I didn't ask you to do anything but get your orders in. They've got to know your size. They've got to know your--well whatever it is they're taking on that list. But get it in and get ready for that night.

4 I want everybody to pay close attention to this. Now Trumpets 2013, that's September 7th 2013. Tabernacles begins the 21st of September 2013. Atonement is the 16th of September 2013. The numbers that our forefathers used in Israyl were not the same as the roman year. I know all of you know that. The details of that is in *Deceptions Concerning YAHWEH's Calendar of Events*. That book is still available to anyone who wants it.

5 It shows the Feast and shows what they mean, it shows the meaning of the end. The Beginning and The End are in that book. But the number that our forefathers used from creation, or from Adam--right now it's 2013. It won't begin until the Feast of Trumpets 2013, but the year is 5774. If you want to look that up in *Strong's* you will find the following. It means, the root word for this number is *cover*, cover. Now, that should take you over to **Colossians**, right? And that book *Deceptions Concerning YAHWEH's Calendar of Events*, you want to turn to **Colossians 2**, that book, *Deceptions Concerning YAHWEH's*



*Calendar of Events*, it actually shows, as David said, and, of course, **Romans**, there's where you get your warning and there's where you're protected from things to come.

6 But here in **Colossians 2:16** now. I've covered this before but now we're approaching the year and the year's meaning here. That's the reason I want you to see it. I want you to see it clearly and understand the closeness of this right now, where we are at this time. That doesn't mean the wars are gonna hold back. It doesn't mean the famine is going to hold back. The droughts, that doesn't curb them at all. The lack of wheat this year because of drought, I've got several articles showing that it's put a pretty big bite out of the wheat crops.

7 But here, the Apostle was inspired to write, **Colossians 2:16. Therefore, let no man condemn you for doing these things: eating and drinking in observance of a Feast Day, or of a New Moon, or of the Sabbath Day...** Now, of course, Christianity takes this and tries to make out like the Feasts were done away with. But you can't, you know, there's no way you can. He's telling you don't let them condemn you for doing this. And what they were doing, what the Apostles were doing was keeping the Feast Days, the Sabbath Days, the New Moons. **Isayah 66** says from one New Moon to another, one Feast Day to another, one New Moon, one Feast Day, one Sabbath Day to another, all flesh will appear before Me throughout all Eternity. That is, all who're left alive. That's **Isayah 66**.

8 Now notice **verse 17, Which are a Shadow from things to come... A Shadow from things to come ...for the Body of Messiah...** Now, as you know the *King James* put *of things to come...* but the experts on the Hebrew and Greek language say not so, should be **from**.

9 **Which are a Shadow from things to come... From things to come. ...for... Not but, but for. ...the Body of Messiah.**

10 **Verse 18, Let no man deprive you of**

**your reward...** The reward comes with this keeping the Feast. **...reward, actually doing it on purpose, but as though in humility of mind, through a religious worship of Gods (elohim)--intruding into things they do not know nor understand, being puffed up by their own carnal minds...** Satan came up with this thing again the other day--that I guess they were puffed up in their carnal minds and said, "Ah, the word Seder is not even in the Scriptures." [laughing] And boy how ignorant, you know. I showed that just a couple of years ago when Satan stuck her ugly tongue out. And it's kind of like Jubilee year, you know, you can't find it under Jubilee year, but it's there and here's where these people fall short.

11 First off they're not getting the Message from heaven. Secondly, they won't study their Scriptures long enough. The psychiatrists say, and this is probably a winner too, they say when a person reads an article negatively, they look for negativity. And when they find a piece of negativity the mind dwells on that even though they go on reading and they miss the positive part because their mind is still dwelling on the negative. They keep reading, in their mind but they're not getting a thing. They're still back here on the negative.

12 Not only is the word Seder found in both the First and Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, it's a Commandment. But they don't have sense enough, they're not spiritually minded enough to even go to the place where they can get the information. So how could they possibly come up with things like this with their own studies? They can't. They're too busy dwelling on, "Let's destroy The House of YAHWEH. Let's take their inheritance." [laughing]

13 Well anyway, I may show that again. The Great Kohan David Yahodah is wanting to, but he gets too rough with these people! [laughing] I may do it and try to soften it some!

14 **...they do not know nor understand,**

**being puffed up by their own carnal minds...** And that's what the Apostles were dealing with too.

15 **Verse 19, And not holding firmly to the Head...** Which means they have to go through the One Sent to get to the Head. You know, they're not going to do that. You won't come to Me that you might be saved, as Yahshua said, speaking of those puffed up in their own head. They're a legend in their own minds, as someone said.

16 **...from Whom all the Body, nourished...** Or is nourished now. And that's what is taking place with this Going for the Gold. I can hardly wait to get into all these Scriptures on this. But, **...nourished and...** Come to unity. You see that? **...united as joints and ligaments...** Of the body. They have to be united or you can't walk.

17 If your nose is saying to you, "This stinks," and your tongue is saying, "Put it in my mouth," you know, it's going to get something done to your body that you don't want. Right? [laughing] Well, that's what it's talking about.

18 Look on down to **verse 5, Colossians 3:5. Therefore, put to death the evil passions lurking in your members...** And of course, this means members of the Body and this is what you need to do now. Put to death these things if you want to be a part of **YAHWEH's** Kingdom and come to unity with **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Work called the Branch, the Seventh Lamp that is symbolized in the start, in the Beginning, in the Beginning and now in The End, named Abel.

19 **...Which are on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, unholy desires...** Passions. **...and all greed and covetousness...** Everything that breaks **YAHWEH's** Laws.

20 Well now go back up here now again, and notice again here He said in **verse 17, Which are a Shadow from things to come...** Now, you've got to remember what He says here and let's go over to **Psalm 91**. I know you're familiar with that too, but I want to

tie this year in.

21 This year is number 5774. It will begin at the Feast of Trumpets, 2013, Feast of Trumpets. And the meaning of it, the first meaning is *cover*, cover.

22 In **Psalm 91:1**, He says, **He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow...** Under the Shadow, covered, covered from these things to come. **...the Shadow of the Almighty...** They're the Almighty's Feast Days, so therefore they are His Shadow from things to come.

23 The second meaning is *with wings*, with wings, w-i-n-g-s.

24 **Verse 2** says, **Psalm 91:2. We say to YAHWEH: You are our Refuge and our Fortress. You are our Father, in You we will trust!...** I said a long time ago, you wouldn't be here, they were going to destroy us and you know this and they would have the same time that they destroyed the Branch Davidians. Satan thought that word Branch meant Davidians. That's how stupid you can get when your mind is screwed up with hatred. Branch, Branch Davidians, hey that's the Branch let's go destroy that sucker. [laughing] You could, you could see her laughing. She's not laughing anymore. She's got that same frown back on her face again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Now remember it means wings, the word 5774 means *wings*.

26 **Verse 3, Surely, He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; deadly, pestilence...** That's disease epidemics. Which, if you noticed, we got them and they're getting stronger all the time.

27 **Verse 4, He will cover you with His Feathers...** You get that? **...His Feathers, and under His Wings...** Under His Wings. are you tying this together with the destruction that is coming and the year 5774. **...under His Wings will you trust...** Will you trust? **...His Truth will be your Shield and your Buckler...** This word in

*Strong's Dictionary*, it says to *cover with wings or obscurity...* (Let's see.) ...*by implication dimness, from the darkness...* The darkness, look at this now.

28 Look at **verse 5, You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.**

29 **Verse 6, Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness...** From the disease epidemics, if you remember **Revelation 18**, He says, "Come out from among her My People so you don't partake of her sins and so you don't receive of her plagues."

30 Now we're talking about this year 5774 and the meaning. So He's going to cover you with His Wings and protect you. You won't be afraid of the wars, by day, **Nor the pestilence...** The disease epidemics. ...**that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction...** That is, they can't be seen. They were saying on this norovirus flu epidemic that we're having, a person can be feeling like running and flying one minute and the next minute they can't stop vomiting and coming from other directions too. ...**destruction that wastes at noonday...** This is the disease epidemics.

31 **Verse 7, A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but it will not come near you...** It will not come near you if you will get rid of fornication, adultery and so forth that we just covered in **Colossians 3**. (Come on David.) ...**but it will not come near you.**

32 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes you will look and you will see...** (Thank you, David. Appreciate it.) **Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked...** Wicked, of course, because wicked, if you remember in **Daniyl**, none of the wicked will understand and wicked are those who refuse to keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. And **Daniyl 12** said plainly at that time, in the time of the Two Witnesses, none of the wicked's gonna understand. That's why you have to seek **YAHWEH's** Place. Seek the One Sent at **YAHWEH's**

Place where He chooses to place His Name. There's no other place on earth. It's The House of **YAHWEH**, always has been from the beginning. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Abel, from the Beginning, we covered that last week. How many caught that last week? Beginning, from the Beginning. Everybody? Okay.

33 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes now, you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked.**

34 **Verse 9, Because you have made YAHWEH your Refuge. Because you have made the Most High your House...** That's The House of **YAHWEH**.

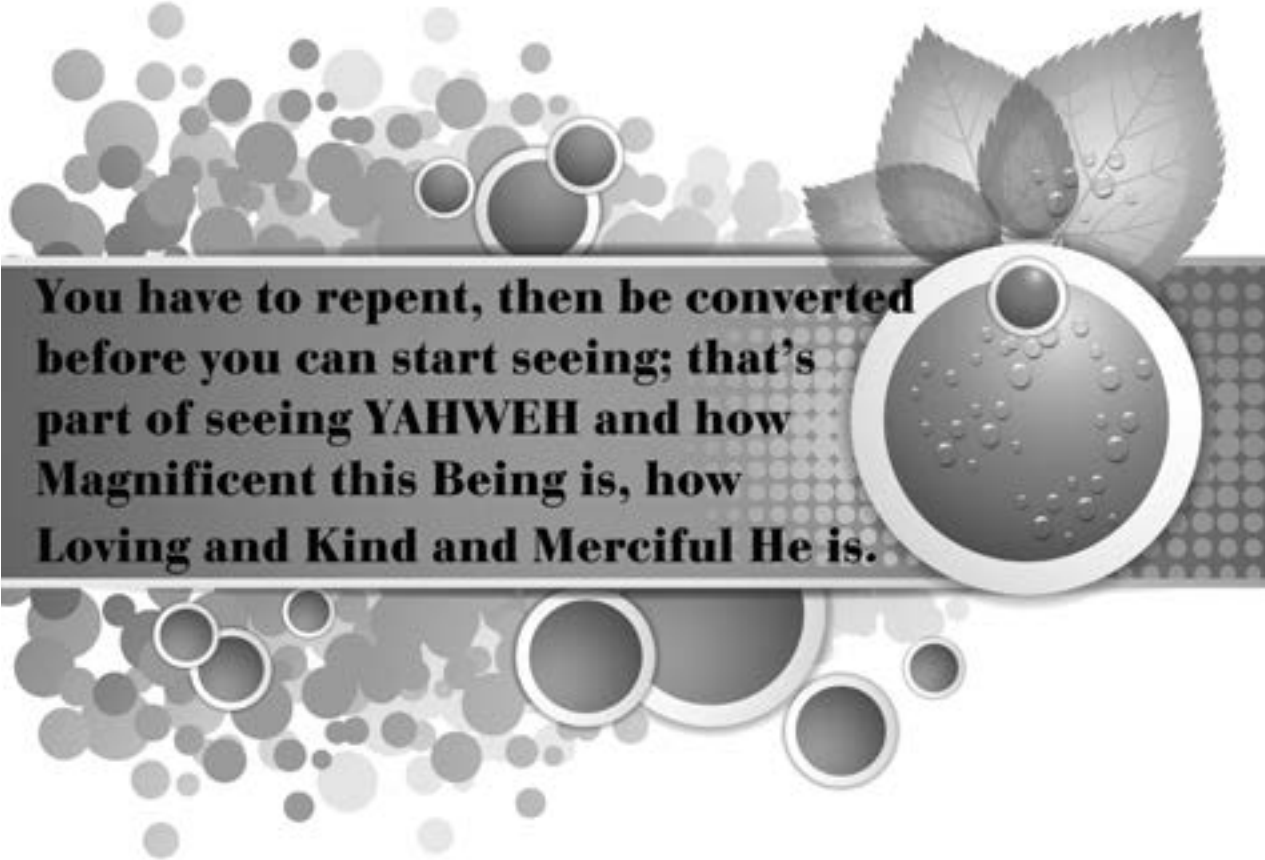
35 **Verse 10, No evil will befall you, nor will any plague...** Remember **Revelation 18**. ...**nor will any plague come near your dwelling...** Near your dwelling now. The House of **YAHWEH** is your dwelling.

36 Look at **verse 14**. (Let's see.) Well, let's look at **verse 11, For He will give His Messengers charge concerning you, to keep; protect, you in all your ways...** That's what I'm trying to do right now and bring you to Total Perfection. That's what the team that **YAHWEH** has put together here is trying to do. The team of Priests and Priestesses, Deacons and Deaconesses. That's what they're trying to do. They watch out for your Eternal Life, watch out, guard your soul as **YAHWEH** said.

37 Look at **verse 13, You will tread upon the lion and the adder. The young lion and the dragon you will trample under feet.**

38 **Verse 14, YAHWEH says: Because you have set your love upon Me...** That's **Exodus 20:6**. Love **YAHWEH**, that's the First and Greatest Commandment Yahshua said. Love **YAHWEH**. You have to repent, then be converted before you can start seeing; that's part of seeing **YAHWEH** and how Magnificent this Being is, how Loving and Kind and Merciful He is.

39 ...**your love upon Me, I will deliver you; cause you to escape. I will set you on high, because you know My Name...**



**You have to repent, then be converted  
before you can start seeing; that's  
part of seeing YAHWEH and how  
Magnificent this Being is, how  
Loving and Kind and Merciful He is.**

You know what His Name stands for. You must repent. His Name, those who name the Name of **YAHWEH**, the Apostle said, must repent and put away all wickedness, all evil. That is, to be a part of His Family. That's **Revelation 3:7**, I think.

**40 Verse 15, You will call Me, and I will answer you. I will be with you in trouble; I will deliver you, and honor you.**

**41 Verse 16, With long life...** Yes, even Eternal Life.

**42** Well, the rest of this now, if you got that. #5774, *to cover with wings, from darkness, from swooning...* That's from the dictionary, this word means more than what the so-called lovers experience. It means *unconscious* and that's the way it's been in this meaning here, unconscious of what goes on around you. It means *deprived, not aware, the unconscious psychoanalysis, the sum of all thoughts...* Totally keeping it, keeping you obscured from what's going on around you. You're totally protected from it, not oblivious and

sleeping like the world stands today.

**43** The Feast of Trumpets is when this year begins 2013. Feast of Trumpets. I want everyone in unity, **YAHWEH** Willing, Passover Seder night. And yes, they should have kept their mouths shut you know, and then you wouldn't know... but they didn't. They opened it, accused the House of **YAHWEH**. I'd like to place a bet in front of them, I'd like to put up say \$100,000 and let them match it; winner take all. If you'd put your money where your mouth is now and show us how much you believe that. I know! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**44** Where we left off last week was in **Samuyl** and that's where we were. **II Samuyl 11**. And we were seeing how The House of **YAHWEH**, how to seek an answer, even in the beginning, in the beginning too. It wasn't years later before they got the Laws and the Prophets, but the Laws were given in the Beginning and, of course, Abel was the Righteous Priest, the Priest that taught those Laws.

45 Now, of course, Cain didn't accept it, and as our great Deacon just brought out, all the world has gone the way of Cain. And they're still going at it. For 6,000 years now they've learned nothing but war, going the way of Cain. Now we come to a time when they're, of course, killing children, killing adults too. They plan on doing these things, the psychologists say. They plan this event and it's totally taken over their minds. So it's like the word **swooning**. It totally takes over the thoughts to where the person can't think of anything else for any length of time until this pops back in his mind and he's dwelling on it again day and night and even dreaming, dreaming of it they say. Dreaming of killing people or killing children. Now, this is the sickness that we're facing in today's world. And they're hunting for answers, they don't have any.

46 We found out these words in **II Samuyl, long ago**. It says, **They used to speak long ago...** Or *King James Version, They were wont to speak long ago...* That means *in the beginning*. They, in the beginning, meaning *command*. It wasn't just speak, but they were commanded to keep the Laws in the beginning, brought to them by Abel at The House of **YAHWEH**. There's never been any other name for that Work, except House of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** chose the Place then He prophesied that Place.

47 Now in **Deuteronomy 31:19**, *Brown and Driver* says that's what that word means in **II Samuyl, at Abel**. It meant that's where they got the Laws, the Perfect Laws.

48 And now with that I want you to go over to **Zecharyah** now. We'll just start this because we're out of time. Those other guys took up all my time today! [laughing] But I tell you, it was well worth it. Boy, that news today--what man is striving for, that's the only thing he's striving for is war and, of course, fulfilling lust which everyone has. Some will put it down and make it into the Kingdom. Others will not. But those

who do will shine as the stars of Heaven for brightness, **YAHWEH** says. They'll be glorified. He's going to glorify you like, you know, you can't imagine the glory that you will have at that time and the beautiful life that you're going to have in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

49 In **Zecharyah 5:5** here, we see, ... **who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment...** By Commandment. I bet the people are scratching their heads and saying, "Oh, that's not in there." [laughing] You know, and their minds will dwell on that and they'll miss all the rest of this sermon. They're gonna dwell on that because they couldn't find it in the *King James Version*. Couldn't find it in *Strong's Concordance*.

50 Like the word **Seder**, they can't find it. It's there! It's there! And we'll show you. I may let the Great Kohan David Yahodah show you. I don't know. He's begging me to. But it's only in about a hundred and fifty places! [laughing] But they'll never find it, because none of the wicked will understand. And until you turn from your wickedness, repent, seek the Place that **YAHWEH** chooses, where He places His Name in the Last Days by Prophecy. Seek that Place and there they will teach you. And then you won't be opening your mouth and making yourself an idiot in front of all these people and getting your foot in your mouth and getting the "foot in mouth disease" as they call it to where it affects your brain so you can't ever get over it then because of your hatred.

51 I didn't intend to get back on that, but here we go, by Commandment, this is going out by Commandment. If you remember *Amos*, **Amosyah**. Hold your place there and just flip back to **Amosyah 3** and know this and believe it. [laughing] **Verse 7, Most assuredly...** Most assuredly, it can't be any other way. **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other**

than the Work which He has Prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets... Yes, it's mixed up a little in the *King James Version* but you can still get the meaning if you just look.

52 Look at **Yahchanan**, the Savior's Writings, in **Yahchanan 6:29**, When Yahshua was asked what is the Work of **YAHWEH** and He says. **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Oh, wait I'm in the wrong one. **Yahchanan 6:29. Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH that you believe in Him Whom He has sent...** And without this you are wicked. And unless you turn from this wickedness and repent, you will never understand this. You'll never have any understanding from **YAHWEH**.

53 And of course, the next one is **verse 63** of the same chapter that said, **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit which gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life...** Now, as we get back into this sermon in **Zecharyah**, remember what we just read there now, it goes out by Command.

54 Let me show you something before we end, that, by Command. Look at **Isayah 44** and you're gonna see this Command written loud and clear in the Work that **YAHWEH** has prophesied. **Isayah 44** and notice **verse 7. Isayah 44:7**. Now He names two, two brothers here in this chapter. He names two brothers.

55 And then He says in **verse 7, Isayah 44:7. And Who, as I, will foretell...** One of these is named Yisrayl and the other one is named Yaaqob. And **YAHWEH** says, **And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** Then He tells you, **...since I appointed the ancient people? And things which are coming since I... YAHWEH. ...appointed the ancient people...** Like Abel. He appointed Abel to build a House of **YAHWEH**, remember? Where He brought the Laws. And He said since I've

done this, since I've done this, **...the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them...** Speaking of these brothers. Is that not a Command? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Surely, you're not so in-densed that you can't--that you've got to have, "Now I command you this." Surely not. [laughing] You know there were only Ten Commandments, but there're 613 Laws that **YAHWEH** commands you to observe and love. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 This is a Commandment, let them foretell them. Let them, let no other. Here're two. Here're two. Now let's look over to **Revelation** because here's another question that they're saying, that they're coming up with. I know that you know this, but I got to get it to them. **Revelation 11**. Here're two again, Two Witnesses. Showing you in the Last Days they're the same Witnesses that are prophesied in **Isayah 44**, the two brothers. You are My Witnesses and it gives the names. He prophesies the names and says, "I will have no other Work except that that I prophesy and since I prophesied that in advance, long ago with Abel and the things that are to come, I'm telling you now. I'm commanding these two to do what I tell them to do," in other words. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 And then in the Last Days, **Revelation** speaking of the Last Days. He says, **Revelation 11:1. And there was given unto me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying; Rise, and measure the temple...** If you'll kind of watch and look closely, it's not like another messenger, but a future person is saying this. And He's prophesying that a future person will say this. He's speaking in advance as the Prophet wrote, as if it was already done. So when He's saying to this messenger, He's actually saying to the One Who set it. Like He told Yahshua. Yahshua said things and He said this comes straight



from **YAHWEH**. Of course, they were too dense to understand that it was prophesied before Yahshua ever said it. So that's what you see here.

59 **...of YAHWEH, and the altar and its confines...** We have a model of that. Who did that? An angel from heaven came and did that one night when we were all sleeping? Baloney! [laughing] Now we could probably preach that, and they'd probably believe it and they'd want to examine this wood to see how old it was, like they did that scarf that was x-rayed. [laughing]

60 Okay. **Verse 2, But the court which was outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the nations. And the holy city they will tread underfoot for forty-two moons....** Well, it gives you a time period now. He's giving you a time period of forty-two moons. And then he explains that.

61 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** I'll give to My Two Witnesses only. My Two. What Two is He talking about? It plainly tells you in the next verse here, but they won't go back to **Isayah 44** where it was actually prophesied. You still with me now?

62 **And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** What Two Witnesses? Well surely you can say, "Well, I'm that Witness" or "You're that Witness," or Tom or Joe down here across the creek is that Witness. You can say anybody's the Witness. But if you can't prove it by the Prophecies, they're not the Witnesses. "I will have no Work other than that that I have already foretold in advance and since I foretold this, let these Two do the rest of it." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** Now you'll understand this more as we get back into how **YAHWEH** actually does this and He shows how He actually gives Authority, and gives Power, brings about certain events to take place in order to open doors and so

forth. He's the One Who does it.

64 **...their Prophetic Offices, and they will... Notice, a Witness. ...to perform their Prophetic Offices...** Prophesied Office. It's a prophesied Office that they are performing, a Prophesied Work. You see that in **verse 3. And I will give them...** I will give them to do this Work. I'll supply them with what they need to do the Work I've prophesied.

65 **...and they will foretell...** What did the--**Isayah** say? Let them foretell them. Let them, the Two brothers, foretell these events. **...about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days, those cast about with darkness...**

66 Now, notice carefully **verse 4, These are, as it were, the Two Olive Trees...** What Two Olive trees? Well, you've got to be smart enough now and apparently they're not or they would go back to the Prophets and find these Prophecies in the Prophets' Work. Then, they couldn't find it then because it's not in *Strong's*. [laughing] They looked in *Strong's*. They didn't look deep enough or they would have found it. No, they wouldn't have found it. None of the wicked will understand.

67 **These are, as it were, the Two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the Two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Now, notice there're still two now. **...ministering for the Father of the earth.** Now how do you switch that over and there becomes one instead of two? Well, apparently it had to be prophesied somewhere in the Holy Scriptures or it wouldn't go from two to one. And that's exactly what it does.

68 My time is up. [someone yells "go over", laughing] No, the cooks are already looking at me mean! [laughing] We got a delicious dinner that they don't want anyone to miss here today. They've already told me this one is so outstanding that they want everybody to get a taste of it while it's hot.

69 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Five

# Global Warming And Drought Are Getting The Attention Of The World-- So Is The House Of YAHWEH Getting Attention To Stop Global Warming And All Other Problems

02/09/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Y'all can beat that, come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! Come on! Come on! [laughing] Now you can be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I want to kind of hurry, but not get in too big a hurry, but we do have a lot to cover on this news. They give me so much ammunition every week! [laughing]

3 The question about the gold. If you turn over to **Exodus 28**. The Great Deacon Knighten, he gave an excellent sermon on this. But you could write several books, bigger than the *Book of YAHWEH*, on this subject if you wanted to study it. But if you'll read **verse 4** there. **Exodus 28:4**. **These are the garments they are to make for...** We put High Priest. ...a breastplate,

an ephod, a robe... That's **verse 4**. ...a woven tunic, a turban; mitznepheth, and a sash. They are to make these Holy Garments for your brother Aaron, and other... Other. ...Priestly Garments for his sons, so they may serve me as Priests.

4 **Verse 5, Have them use gold...** You get that? [laughing] **Have them use gold, and blue, purple...** And so forth. ...and **fine linen...** Of course, these are available, or if they're not available, you need to get your order in anyway. Don't wait. Get it in. They're making them now, the Priestly Garments, the Tallits will be gold and so forth.

5 I wanted you to see that local news because--the five o'clock news that evening was even better. They had more shootings and break-ins, and knifings, and drunken driving and that was in the first ten minutes



they said in giving it. But we didn't get it recorded so we had to go back and get the ten o'clock news which they took out a little because they had more commercials to put in. But it was still horrific. This is just a small town, Abilene. Three Christian colleges that teach nothing but money making and working for corporations. So they're not helping at all to solve this problem in anyway and the people are going crazy. Their brains are deteriorating from eating unclean foods that the churches should have been telling them, you know, don't eat this stuff, it's gonna ruin your brain. But they can eat it and still work for the corporations so that's what they're doing.

6 The world now is beginning to notice what we actually started teaching about forty years ago or more here in Abilene. And we taught, we were teaching what you're doing to yourselves, what you're going to cause to come upon yourselves and all the world. Well, now they're seeing what we were teaching and they're getting really concerned about it.

7 In all of this I want you, in these articles that I'm about to comment on here, I want you to remember there is a Place of Protection from all of this, even the new wild diseases that are coming out. I hope you caught that one that the women are getting in the brain. This is a nasty thing here that's taking place, but, of course, it comes from STDs. And every woman that has it has a tumor to go with it. And that was in the news there. I hope all of you caught that. This is what you're asking for when you get out into the world.

8 *Sheriff Clarke urging the citizens to arm themselves...* Now, I know he's got quite an opposition, but see the world has gotten to what they call the norm as the *Today Show* had. They want everyone to start thinking this is normal now so just accept it and let's go on with our lives. It

didn't happen here. Indicating, you know, you have nothing to fear. [laughing] Well, it's happening there already. You know, it's in their minds, in their plates, tables are full of vomit--as the Prophet says, they're full of unclean, unclean and abominable items that're sickening their brains to where they can't think clearly. The Laws of **YAHWEH** have been taken away from them and, of course, ridiculed.

9 The global drought. It says, this is global and it's man-made they said and it causes major worries. They're trying now to come up with a solution like the gun control laws that they have something like 20,000 on the books. They want another one that will solve this problem. And they're treating this as if they don't know what is occurring. We've been telling them this now for several years and pointing it out in detail.

10 *5 Sobering Realities About Global Water Security...* Now, this is a great concern because they've taken waters away from the farmers, water away from the farmers in order to get it into the cities where, of course, the taxes are paid and money is made and spent. So they have to take care of the cities because the money comes first. And they'll change their mind after a while as the food gets more scarce. And it is--it is.

11 This week, the man that is co-owner of the auction barn, they had him on the news, he said the sales are great. They asked him how business was. He said, it's great. The only thing, we're three thousand head of cattle short every week now because there's no cattle to be sold because the ranchers culled their herds out so they're not raising any cattle. Now this is going on over fifty-two percent of the United States. They don't have enough grass to raise cattle. So, of course, three thousand, three thousand head short every week. And that's in a little place like this West Texas town where very few are raised

anyway. And they're three thousand a week short. Now, he said, soon you're gonna see a spike in the meat prices. I think he hasn't been to the grocery store in a few months [laughing] We've been seeing it every week for a year now.

12 *Some people say that water is the oil of the 21st Century. If only water was that simple...* Of course the same things that're making the shortage on water--the same cause for it is the same thing that's causing the new diseases and this disease that the women are getting, that also have a tumor to go with it. It's causing that. It's causing all of the STDs and the STDs are causing the bacteria in the firmament, of course, to be sick and not be able to do their job.

13 One problem adds to another. And the scientists are getting nearer and nearer to seeing the real cause of global warming, real cause of drought. I just read an article, I don't know if I have it here or not but, oh here it is. It's the next one up. *Global food prices could skyrocket...* They've got a new fungus that has literally ruined fifty percent or more of the corn crop. And it's spreading. Last year it destroyed about two percent of the corn crop and now this year it's destroyed fifty percent. And they take their corn to market and the man looks at it and says I can't buy this. And of course, the farmer's lost his yearly wage. The cattle feed, of which we make it; or the ethanol which is more important right now than the cattle feed because it's making more money but they can't even make ethanol from it now. They just have to dump it in the waste.

14 *Opinion: Global warming's impact to be felt more in 2013...* And they show the long-range severity of this thing and their predictions are that there's no end to what they're seeing right now. There's no end in sight.

15 *Odds Against Drought Ending Soon, Texas Climatologist says...* There's no end in sight. ...About 27 percent of the High

*Plains is in "exceptional" drought...* Right now. *More than 57 percent of the U.S. was in drought as of the week of Jan 29...* So we're still in drought throughout. But this is global, it's not just the United States suffering from this.

16 *Global Warming, Droughts Helping to Spread Toxic Fungus in Corn Crops...* That's the one I was hunting a while ago, that is wiping out the corn crops. So each thing now is bringing what we call the famine. Now, I told you the United States will remain strong up until the very end, but that's strong military wise. And of course, the rich people will obtain their money. They'll still be holding their money at that time. But the United States will be strong military wise until the bombs hit, of course, the nuclear bombs that the other nations have. Which it looks like it could start, they could start using them at any time.

17 Here's something you might read. They're trying to give people hope, the catholic church is, so they got this national preach-in, preach, p-r-e-a-c-h dash in on global warming February 8th through 10th 2013. It says, *A handful of area congregations will be taking part in an annual National Preach-in on Global Warming, with organizers saying they plan to hold President Obama to his second-inaugural words calling for serious (but unspecified) action on the issue.*

18 ...*The group is urging congregations to host sermons or other activities to raise awareness of global warming...* [laughing] I guess there're some that're still not aware of what's taking place. Polar icecaps missing, the last I had read, the sea globally, the oceans had risen eight inches. Now that's the last one I read and it's actually in January that I read that.

19 *Advocates for emissions reductions have their work cut out for them. The congregations involved tend to be more liberal, while skepticism about the human*

*role in global warming has been high, and rising, among conservatives and evangelicals, according to poles.*

20 ...*"Our cause is more urgent than ever," said a statement on the group's website. "...The 2013 Preach-In will also focus on how climate disruption is affecting people worldwide, from East Coast residents battered by Superstorm Sandy to Midwestern farmers besieged by drought, to people on the island of Kirabati whose homeland is literally sinking into the Pacific Ocean due to rising seas."*

21 *Congregations with the Preach-In events listed on the group's site include the Catholic congregations...* Well in fact, there're only two and both of them are catholic I think, but the others will join her. Her daughters will join her as **Revelation 17** shows who they are.

22 ...*Obama devoted several sentences of his inaugural to responding to "the threat of climate change" and preserving "our planet, commanded [commended?] to our care by God."* He called for a transition to sustainable energy sources but didn't get into specifics... Now, of course, the roman catholic church empire, starting with the roman catholic empire, the roman, the so-called "holy" roman empire turned all the world from hearing **YAHWEH's** Prophets.

23 If you study this weather pattern, you'll see that this started back in the 60s to really picking up steam, in the 60s. Now that was called the Swinging Sixties, I remember and that's when television had just come out, in the 40s. The Hollywood, owned by the catholic church, started teaching sin to the entire world as television spread throughout the world. Their sins started reaching into heaven and if you'll notice, from that time on, we've gone downhill.

24 It's been a slow process so nobody really noticed and they thought "Oh, this, this will turn itself around in a little while." The Great Lakes I noticed, they're saying

those are drying up. They're the lowest they've ever been in history. And they said, one man said even if it started to rain really hard it would have to rain for ten years straight to get the Great Lakes back to where their normal position was. Well, that's what a mess we've made of this world.

25 That's big time that anyone can see. And they'll say well, you know, surely it'll rain soon. Well, ten years of rain is what it would need, just to normalize the Great Lakes. That was a beautiful place, I remember. I went fishing there one time when I held a meeting in Canada. And we went out, fished all day, caught a bunch of fish. I did. Kohan Banahyah didn't catch any. He kept letting them get loose, him and Kohan Yedidiyah. [laughing].

26 We got back to the shore, and here was a big sign saying, "Don't eat the fish." Because the lakes are defiled. They're full of mercury. And if you eat the fish, don't eat more than four ounces. I had a fish that was that long [indicates with hands, laughing] I could only eat four ounces of it, which I refused to do. I refused to eat it when I found out it had mercury in it.

27 But that has not been corrected either, you know. The water we have there is polluted. It's unusable. They're afraid to put it on cropland. No one can drink it without something to take the mercury out. So it's a hard thing that they've got.

28 Well, what caused this? Well, the same group now that's calling for preach-in, they're starting this movement now to make out like they got contact with someone who can make rain. The problem is, when they took the Laws, when Constantine, the Pope Constantine, when he took the Scriptures away from the people, he said we will keep Sunday from now on. We won't keep the Sabbath. That cut themselves off from **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** could have told them then, but of course, **YAHWEH** let them go their own way and He said this is

what you're going to do to yourselves. The earth is going to vomit you out and He gives them this in detail.

29 And I couldn't preach that in one sermon like the Gold, you know, it's gonna take months for you to understand that. But you are gonna have to believe me and dress in gold this Feast if you want to be a part of my Kingdom. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're going to inherit a Kingdom, **YAHWEH** says. And we're going to be in unity and that gold, it means unity. It means the unity that you're going to have to have in order to receive the energy that comes from **YAHWEH**. It's that simple. You won't receive it unless you do. You can fill your pockets full of gold and that won't help you, you'll just sink faster with that.

30 Or you can wear it, as **YAHWEH** said, talking about the serpent. Make the serpent with a brass head and everyone who looks upon it is going to be healed. Now you could believe that and follow it, and you could be healed at that time. You can believe me now and you can be a part of this Kingdom that's very shortly going to come and receive that energy that **YAHWEH** shows we will have to move mountains and anything else we want to do. Anything **YAHWEH** says do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 But Constantine stopped this plan from being over most of the earth. But it had to be allowed so mankind could prove to himself and now it's getting attention--what little we have. And now it's picking up steam too, if you notice. It's increasing more rapidly now. The water is getting shorter. Temperatures are getting higher. And of course, this is going to bring even more of what we faced in 2012, more widespread destruction. But soon, soon they'll be fighting over the water. There was a book written, I remember the Great Kohan Yedidiyah mentioning this--the next war that was, would be fought because of water. And

so they had some of this knowledge back several years ago. I think around ten years ago of what was taking place.

32 At the same time we were warning them big time about what they were doing to cause this. And we got rather blunt about it here a few years ago, maybe ten years ago. When you do not practice **YAHWEH**'s Laws, you belong to Satan the devil and you're cut off from **YAHWEH**.

33 I want to bring this. I had three other sermons I was wanting to bring. Go over to **Romans**, but when we saw the news this week, I said I've got to present that, you know, to the people to let them know that they are causing this again. And we have the answers to turn it around. **YAHWEH** shows the answers in the Holy Scriptures. How to actually turn this thing around, correct it. But of course, they're refusing to repent as **Revelation 9** says they will. **Revelation 9:20** said they still won't repent after a third part of the people are killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the Great River Euphrates. And one of the things it causes is famine, starvation.

34 Well, here in **Romans 6:16**, He says, **Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey--whether of sin...** Sin, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. **...which leads to death...** It also leads, this is **Romans 6:16**, it also leads, notice to destruction. It cuts you off from **YAHWEH** as Israyl, the land of Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl, in following Korah, or the Korites if you are familiar with them. They rose up against Mosheh and say "We're all holy." Well, of course, **YAHWEH** wiped out some of their leaders, but He didn't wipe out the Korites and they took over the twelve tribes of Israyl and that's what came against Samuyl, of course, in saying, "We want a king to reign over us. We want to be like all other nations." Well, that wasn't any surprise to **YAHWEH**. And He said yes, let

them go, but tell them what to expect out of this. Well, now we've been, in the Last Days, of course, we've been telling them what to expect and now they're seeing what we told them to expect several years ago.

35 But you belong to whom you obey. And right now, due to Constantine's efforts, who was a pope, of changing the Law, **Daniyl 7:25**, of taking the Holy Scriptures away from the people, of killing the Prophets, of persecuting and killing the Prophets, of killing eleven out of the twelve Disciples, mostly in Rome. Their deaths were almost all in Rome. If you want to read *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*, they have the histories there for you to read. Yes, they were killed by the "holy" roman empire who says, "Don't follow these written Laws. Follow our customs, our traditions, the traditions of the elders."

36 You will find that, you can look it up under **tradition** in a concordance if you want to and find it easily and study it out. The Pharisees, Saducees, Essenes, Herodians--none of them kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they said they killed the Disciples because they were teaching and keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They killed Yahchanan the "Baptist" as they call him, Yahchanan the Immerser or John the Immerser, they killed him. Cut off his head because he was teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

37 Well, that's what you've done. And of course, you have caused the people, by taking the Laws away from them, you've caused the whole world to turn to sin. And then when you invented the TV sets, due to the increase in knowledge that was also prophesied for this time period. Think about that. You who doubt this Work, think about that. The Prophets said in this time period, this last generation, knowledge will be increased. We're going to see a movie on this very soon. They're making a movie out of The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 That started with an Okie that was hidden and nourished and taught for this job. That was all prophesied. And lo it came to pass in detail. Why would you doubt? Why would you doubt seeing these things come to pass like they're coming right now? And everything I've told you that was gonna come, it's coming. It's on us right now. Everything. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 Well, of course, **...sin, which leads to death...** Sin which leads to death. That's what **YAHWEH** told Adam and Eve in the Beginning. And He said get your answers at Abel. Abel had an acceptable sacrifice. That was the first acceptable sacrifice made to **YAHWEH**. We have the last acceptable sacrifice and we're gonna show **YAHWEH** this Feast, yes, pure gold. And we can do it. We can be that pure gold in this time period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 Well, He said, **...sin, which leads to death, or of obedience, which leads to Righteousness...** Righteousness, of course, is keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. (Let me see where I want to go here.)

41 Our job right now, let's look over to *Micah* and get this in your mind here because in the Last Days **YAHWEH** said I will establish My House. **Micahyah 4**. Found on page 705. Please read it with Me. *Micah*, **Micahyah** page 705, *The Book of YAHWEH*, **chapter 4**. Now remember, in the Last Days knowledge would be increased. **YAHWEH** said to Daniyl, close and seal the books, but in the Last Days knowledge will be increased. And **YAHWEH** said, He showed Daniyl two others, two other people who would take this Message and showed them preaching the Message and telling right there in **Daniyl 12**, these two others actually telling them about the end time, the end time.

42 Well, He says in the Last Days, **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days...** That's the same thing that **Daniyl** said, last thing that **Isayah** said, last thing that

**Revelation** showed, last thing--the Last Days is what **Mattithyah 24** shows.

43 **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion...** That **mountain** means *promotion*, if you want to look that word up. Even *Strong's* gives you this information. **...promotion of The House of YAHWEH will be established...** Not just anywhere now, but the promotion. Do you know you could not promote the Ten Commandments? That was a law of Constantine. You couldn't promote anything that came from the Prophets. You could only promote the traditions of the elders.

44 What were those traditions? If you wanted to look at **I Samuyl 7**, you'll see easter and christmas, halloween. **Isayah** shows it too, eating of swine's flesh. Those were the Korites that came down from Mosheh and came down spreading. They spread throughout Israyl and, of course, they kept their teaching going of christianity that they brought out of Egypt with them, as **YAHWEH** said in **Daniyl 7**. He said this has been going on since I brought them out of Egypt. This same thing. They've never stopped. They've never followed Me. They tried to turn the people against Mosheh.

45 It wasn't just one man, you know, that did this. This was thousands, thousands upon thousands. There're two hundred and fifty leaders that died in that one event. And of course, people don't know this. They don't follow--they don't study the history of the Holy Scriptures. But I'm telling you what was there that you're missing. Maybe I'll read it, get to it and read it one of these days.

46 But anyway in the Last Days, you notice, **...The House of YAHWEH will be established....** Promoted. And it's still illegal, you know, they still don't want this to take place. But in the Last Days it'll be promoted, The House of **YAHWEH** will be promoted.

47 When I was in college most people

didn't even know the Name **YAHWEH**, and they certainly didn't want to say it. They were embarrassed to say it. Later when my brother and I decided to, that we would start using it; in fact, I said, if this is His Name why aren't we using it? Why aren't we using the Name **YAHWEH** when we pray? So then we started using the Name **YAHWEH**. And then we started promoting the Name **YAHWEH**. And then after The House of **YAHWEH** was established, we started promoting The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 Now isn't that something that it was wiped out for over 2,000 years? By Constantine, laws passed against it. You couldn't promote it. You couldn't promote The House of **YAHWEH**. You couldn't promote the Commandments, the Feast Days, not anything. Isn't that amazing? But in the Last Days, the Prophecy says this is going to be done. In the Last Days, Yahshua said it's the last generation when this is gonna be done. The Last Generation, we're in the Last Generation right now. We've got the nuclear bombs that Yahshua spoke of. Why wouldn't we know this is the last generation? There won't be another generation after this that will be following the laws of Satan or belonging to Satan. We're gonna change that. We're gonna stop the droughts. We're gonna stop the global warming. We're gonna return the earth to what it was, food to what it was. We're gonna guard and keep the food as **YAHWEH** said to Adam. Guard and keep. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 And then He said, **...The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** Is this not the chief of the nations? And when was The House of **YAHWEH** established? It was not established until we established it. This is it you're sitting in right now or with. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



50 **...It will be raised above all congregations; and all people will eventually flow to it...** This Place. That's what **YAHWEH** prophesied and lo and behold it's coming. If you could see the letters we're getting wanting what we got now. Ah, it's beautiful. Big organizations. Huge. Money making organizations. [laughing] They're waking up now. Finally, they are waking up. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 **Verse 2, And many nations will come, and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain... of YAHWEH and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob; and He will teach us of His Ways...** Well, of course, you catholic popes, you're the one and you know you're the one, you admit it in your books, you're the one that stopped teaching **YAHWEH's** Way. You wanted your own traditions, you got them. But what does christmas bring you? What does halloween bring you? What does easter bring you? Lies! Nothing but lies! That's all it brings you. And you expect to get your prayers answered so **YAHWEH** will give you rain? You think He, that **YAHWEH** would hear you and send you rain? There's no way He will even hear you.

52 Look at **Isayah 59:1-2**. Your sins have separated you from **YAHWEH**. What you did, what you're following, that came from your pope Constantine that you're still following, so is all Christianity; still following the same rules of Constantine who said no more of the Laws of **YAHWEH** will be taught. From now on you'll keep Sunday, you'll keep easter, halloween, you'll worship the dead lords, dead lards.

53 **...and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His paths. Because the Laws will depart from Zion...** The Laws depart from Zion? How could the Laws possibly depart from Zion? Here it started in the land of Israyl. David built a house in Zion. I mean David's son built a house in Zion, on Mount Zion, he built a house

there and the Laws were supposed to be taught there. They were by Yahchanan and they cut his head off for doing so.

54 **...Because the Laws will depart from Zion...** Well, they had to go there first to depart from there second didn't they? So they had to be taken there and Yahchanan took them there. Yahshua took them there. The Disciples took them there. But **YAHWEH** said they're going to depart. How did they depart? Well, they started killing the Disciples and all their followers. They started confiscating all the Prophets' Work, confiscating them, even burning them. Remember the book burnings? What do you think they was trying to get rid of at that time? They were trying to get rid of the Prophets' Work, the Prophets' and the Apostles'. They couldn't, because **YAHWEH** said in the Last Days I will establish My House and I'll teach this man, a man, a person. He'll be nourished by his mother; that is, taught by his mother in a hidden place.

55 You know, when I think of what **YAHWEH** hid me from. It wasn't like He was hiding me where you couldn't see me, but He's hiding me from ever joining in to, the things that would have ruined my mind. You know, we don't smoke marijuana in Muskogee. There was even a song about that. Maybe we should put that, maybe the movie makers should put part of that in the movie. I'll sing it! [laughing]

56 **...depart from Zion... and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** Be taken away from Yerusalem. Who could possibly believe that with the history that went down to Yerusalem and the king's son building this beautiful, beautiful temple, and Yahshua said ah, don't look at that. He said there's no use in putting any hopes in that. Now, isn't that something? He said this thing is gonna be destroyed. There won't even be one rock left upon another one here. The

Law is going to be removed from Zion He says. This was a Prophecy. How could you possibly bring that to pass? But it came to pass. Isn't that a miracle? You find your miracles in **YAHWEH's** Word. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 And He will, let's see, **...because the Laws will depart from Zion, and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem.**

58 Verse 4, **He will judge among the nations, and rebuke many people...** Afar off. He will judge among the people and rebuke many nations afar off. How could He possibly do that? Well, if you go over to the Savior's Writings, He will show you how He does this and when He does it. In the Last Days, remember, I will establish My House. I will establish My House. And one thing that we are to remember, we have to warn the people, have to warn all nations. That's our job. That's what we're doing right now. We're going out to all the world with this Message.

59 This was a Prophecy that said first the Laws of **YAHWEH** are gonna be wiped out; Laws are gonna depart from Zion. In fact darkness came over the whole world as Isayah said. Total darkness over the whole world because the Laws were taken, the Laws of Light, the Laws of Light.

60 Now, if you'll symbolize that with Oil, Golden Oil. Remember this in your studies. Remember this, now, everybody get this. When you're studying this, I know, I know y'all are studying it. I know you're working on it. But remember the Golden Oil. Golden Oil comes forth. That's Unified Oil of Light. Light? What is the Light? That's gonna be taught and it pours out. It pours out of the Last Days' Chosen Servant of **YAHWEH**. Golden Oil. Golden Oil. Get that. Keep that in mind, it's golden. All of this, and I hope there're more sermons brought on this, but the one this morning was really great.

61 But here in **Mattithyah 24**, Yahshua shows that this temple's gonna be destroyed, be plowed like a field as **Isayah** said. Be

plowed like a field. The temple's gonna be destroyed and Mount Zion plowed like a field. He said they didn't even want anyone to know that a temple ever stood there. [laughing] Well, they stopped calling it The House of **YAHWEH**. They didn't want that Name mentioned in Israyl anymore. And people just using it, it was a death penalty. In fact, the Apostle Shaul died because of that very thing. They killed him. Because he was teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** by the Authority of Yahshua and they killed him for it in Rome, in Rome. Well, where else, the seven hills of Rome.

62 Well here now, the Savior said first, in The End of the Age. **Chapter 3**, same, same thing we were speaking of in **Micahyah 4**. Then **verse 3** the last part, The End of the Age or The End as the *King James* said.

63 Then in **verse 14**, He said, **And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world as a witness to all nations and then The End will come...** The End will come.

64 Well, of course, He tells you there's gonna be a great tribulation, tells you in **verse 29**, that there're gonna be nuclear bombs that can darken the world. This is all Prophecy and all of that has come to pass. Every bit of it. The nuclear bombs are what we're afraid of now. Everybody has got them. Everybody wants to get them. And they're scared to death of what they've got because they know it can destroy them too. And **YAHWEH** says, yes, it's going to, four-fifths of you. You're going to destroy four-fifths of your population.

65 That's before **YAHWEH** gives us the Power to take over, the Authority to take over. Then we will have their full attention, fully. And that's when the Laws, **YAHWEH** says, will be obeyed. The quartet will repent, what is left of them will repent and they will start even wearing the Holy Garments. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Now, if you notice in **verse 34**, He shows this is the last generation, the last

generation. Now remember what He's saying here, this Message is going to be preached in all the world. Not from Zion. It's taken away from Zion. In fact, another Prophecy says it will be given to another. This Kingdom will be taken from you and given to another person, or another people. That's you, that's The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. Be given to another people that will bear the fruit.

67 Bear the fruit? Solid Gold. We're going for the Gold, and this Passover we're going to show you **YAHWEH** in unity that we're going for the Gold. Get your orders in for this, brethren, because we only got a few weeks left. We've got time but if you hold us back, we're running out of time. And we're working right now to get enough Tallits made, enough Kippahs made. I've got my order in for a gold belt, gold tie, gold socks, gold shirt, gold everything. [laughing] I want to show **YAHWEH** that I'm one hundred percent following this Golden Oil myself. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 I want everyone here today, and everyone that's hearing my voice and **YAHWEH**'s calling, I would like to have them here this Passover wearing gold and I would like to have them in the Kingdom, as



part of this Great Kingdom that **YAHWEH**'s putting together right now. There will be a great abundance of energy that's going to be poured out soon upon **YAHWEH**'s People.

69 If you notice another Prophecy that's taking place, **Yahyl 2**, if you notice these children prophesying. And, of course, it's going to get better than this even, but they're doing a real fine job. I don't know if you noticed it or not, but they're doing a real fine job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The young women are too, so I understand, and they're ready to give an answer. This is the amazing thing. They're ready. And they're ready. They're even doing it. They're correcting and saying, no this is not right. We need to do this. [laughing]

70 This is wonderful! It makes me think of this school of the Prophets that Yliyah had and, of course, one of them took his place when he was taken. And they proved that they could do the job and they did. And that's what **YAHWEH** wants the young people to do right now. And you still have time to get in on it.

71 If there're skills that you would like to donate to the House, anything that you know how to do--where you could be a part of the Work. The Work is tremendous. We do need help. In fact I'm going to spend a few hours here today organizing another team to help in this Holy Garments and everything else that's being made for everyone this Feast. We need to know your size. We need to know what it is that you want. I hope you want everything. It's alright! It's alright! We'll get it! We'll get it! [laughing]

72 Turn in your orders and we'll get it. We're working now to do so, but anything, anything to help with any, any part of the Work that you can be a part of, even if it's an hour a day. Thirty minutes a day. Well, make it an hour anyway but or more! [laughing] We can certainly use your help.

73 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Six

## Going For The Gold #1

### The Next Pope--

### In Whose Likeness Will He Be?

02/16/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You sound very cheerful! Aww, Praise **YAHWEH**. Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated! We're glad to be here. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. It's certainly not with the world at this time.

2 Let's see, what do I show first? I've got to show this Gold, we're Going for the Gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I hope everyone can see. [showing gold garment] You see the way that glitters? Now everything that glitters is not gold, as you just saw in the catholic church, but this is Gold! [laughing] This is Gold we're going for.

3 We've got women's dresses and things displayed over here somewhere I was told. But I was honored to bring the shoes up here that I chose. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now this covers the toes. If you get a pair that don't, you'll need to wear

some gold stockings. Talking to the women over here! [laughing.]

4 This is going to mean a lot if you've been studying this. If I'd had time I'd have started bringing it a long time ago. (If we could take that back, I've got to take it back to the owners.) I want to show you something that I consider a Priestess uniform. I'll cover one here that's not priestess. [showing on monitor] I don't know if you can see it better. Let me see if I can get it under here. There we go. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 To me, that really looks great, and you could ask the ones at General Store, they know which ones this is. But when I saw it, I said that looks like a Priestess uniform. And you can, if you see the diamonds around this collar piece here. It's got it on every one of them. And then I've seen others with other designs. But I was just thinking you could probably take that same idea--they told me these are sew-on diamonds, so you could



probably take that same thing and put **YAHWEH** or whatever you want to put there, a message to **YAHWEH**. And that's a message we want to get. We want to get it to **YAHWEH**.

6 It takes a lot of time I'm told to find these things, find the material and make them so what we need is your choice. And then, they will go to work on getting your sizes--these garments for you. But they need your size, your name, your choice in pattern and so forth.

7 It would be great if all the Priests, and those who want, who desire to be Priests could get these gold suits. It'd really be great if you all could, all the men. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 What we want to do is show **YAHWEH** that we truly want to be a part of this Kingdom. If we could, if this whole bunch could be Priestesses and Priests, which there's no reason why you can't. It's based on your efforts, of course. But if we could get to be Priests and Priestesses or kings, we could serve better in that than any other position that I know of. And the ones that served the best, you know, that's what they were. I mean they were able to get the jobs done with that Authority in the Holy Scriptures. So, let's strive for it. Make an effort to do so, before the Feast. Get busy! Hurry!

9 Okay. What we're seeing now and I do want you, I've got to make you understand. What this is that we're seeing in the catholic church, how it started, came down to us--we're seeing a kingdom divided. And as you know the Savior, He said a kingdom divided against itself won't stand. And that's the reason we're seeing this great fall.

10 If you remember, the nations in Israyl, now they each set up a king. This is what they wanted. They wanted a king, so **YAHWEH** gave them a king. And then other kings started forming a little here and a little there and creating an empire and then they

started fighting among themselves. They weren't overcoming. They weren't getting the Gold from **YAHWEH**. So they weren't overcoming what makes them fight. And, of course, the fighting and wars that we see taking place right now even in the Vatican.

11 You've got to understand that the pope, he's in charge of eleven religions right there that Daniyl showed. Now there're a lot more than those that rose up, but these are the major leading religions. And they, like the congressman and senators and the president, they each have a say and they fight. They fight and they try to gain votes and they try to persuade people this way or that way. And the losers, they see where they lost, they see the damage they did and so some of them resort to violence or are forced to resign, a forced resignations. They bring false persecutions and things like this.

12 And you see this taking place in these kingdoms that the pope is supposed to appease and keep them satisfied. It's like the kings in Israyl where they would be appointed a king by the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes. They would appoint a king over a city. And of course the other religions they would appoint kings too. And they'd build up a power and try to take these small communities--take them into themselves in order to increase their power.

13 The popes, of course, today they were the fathers, the Pharisees, the high priest and priests in Israyl, called Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes. And the Herodians, they weren't a religion to begin with, but then they had a huge following. They were the millionaires, the billionaires. They had the money and they persuaded people with this money. And you see them in power. One of them, you know, if you remember cut off Yahchanan's head and sent it out on a platter. But these Herodians they became a religion later because they wanted that prestige. They wanted to guide people. They saw that they were losing their power, a big

amount of power spiritually so they decided to become a religion. And this doubled their power and they were able to have a say--a big say, in fact, they probably had a better, bigger say in the roving, armies. And by the way, I found someone else use that word! [laughing] I said that's where the word roman came from, it came from the word roving and I finally discovered it this week by someone else, I think it was in the *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary*. But I got it here with me. I may not get that far today.

14 But in the problems that the pope is having today. Now it was created by a number of religions where you'd have a group of people here as Malachi Martin said that were Satan worshipers. You have another group of people here that's following the God Aries who, as you know was a sodomite and he teaches this group sodomy. You have a mixture of the sodomites in with the aerials and with the other groups, the other ten religions. So they didn't just stay in one group. They mixed in with the other groups. This was to gain power.

15 The catholic church, I read years ago, there were more catholic leaders in the episcopalian church than there were episcopalians. I forgot what that came from but it was way back in Samuyl's day that that group got started. I can't even think of the name now but it'll come to me later.

16 But anyway you have these groups inside the Vatican. And you have a big war going on there because the masons, they're the ones that started the thought that if we vow, if we swear to uphold each other, no matter the fault, if we swear to uphold each other and defend one another--it's when we're fighting with each other inside that it gets into the public's eye and this is what causes us to lose converts. So when the catholic church would start losing converts they traced it back to this one thing. So, the masons said if you'll, you know, just vow, everybody vow to uphold one another, keep

it secret, defend one another, hold leading positions, like judges and lawyers where you can defend your brothers and this is the reason you see so many of them as lawyers and politicians. This is the reason for it because they have power there to defend their evil.

17 It's not that they want to change their evil. Nothing ever occurred to them, "Well, if we repent of this we wouldn't have to hide it." You know, but they want to hang on to this darkness as Yahshua said. They love darkness more than Light because their deeds are evil. Well, He was speaking of the Pharisees who, of course, were also hypocrites and Yahshua, Yahshua told them they was hypocrites. Like this man in the last segment there that was played today. He said he believed or was led to believe that all of this was good, but he couldn't find anything good about the whole thing. It was all, all total deception and he was one that was raped and lived in the catholic church so he actually knew what was being done there. And he said there was nothing here except deception. They were deceiving people about everything.

18 It's like easter bunnies laying colored eggs. You know, it's all a bunch of deception. Santa Claus coming down a chimney, flying all over the world stopping at every house. [laughing] And he takes a present down the chimney and puts it under a tree of every house. Some of them don't even have chimneys and he goes down the chimney.

19 You probably didn't know that our great Priest here that spoke a while ago, he, you know the meteor that came over Abilene he hopped off, the one that hit Russia. [laughing] We didn't even know he was coming. You probably didn't know that we knew he wasn't coming, or thought he wasn't coming. I said well, you want to tell us about your trip? He said no, I'd rather talk about the pope. I said well that's a great subject. We can go for that. [laughing] But

that's what he got off of. He said, he was telling about that rock that hit his tooth or something while ago. It was part of that trip here. Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] Well, we're glad he's here, aren't we? Praise **YAHWEH**. Wonderful Message. [applause]

20 *Diplomatic Note was issued to Vatican just prior to his resignation...* Now here's what's going on inside. And this is what was put out by the tribunal, the International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State. *Diplomatic Note was issued to Vatican just prior to his resignation. New pope and...* Well, it actually was about a week or so, I think, or ten days before he announced that he was resigning. ...*New Pope and Catholic clergy face indictment and arrest as "Easter Reclamation" plan continues...* Now they're actually planning on arresting this pope. They're actually planning on going in and forcefully taking over the Vatican. And from what I understand this International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State does have power. We're searching now to see how much. But he was trying to get complete immunity. And they said no that won't work because this is international. You can't stop this with immunity from another pope. ...*A Global Media Release and Statement from The International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State.*

21 The kingdoms here, the kingdoms here are given to us in **Daniyl 2**, and **Daniyl 7** here with the ten religions. Now, if you could imagine trying to control the baptists, the methodists, the church of christ, and all of these others and you are in leadership, and you have these religions, with each one teaching a different thing. The one thing they don't teach and won't teach and won't allow, the one thing they all agree to outlaw is Righteousness. They won't allow that to be taught in any of their religions. Now, that's out. You can't go there at all. It is with the masons too. You've got, you can't

be a mason unless you agree with Satan. And of course, Satan says you won't die.

22 **YAHWEH** says you are dying. The people, every time they eat a bite of pork they're dying. I don't know if that's clear yet, but you can't get away with sin. I don't care how small it is. You go to the grocery store and get something that's wallowed with pork, you're gonna get it in your body. And whether you know it or not it's going to go to an organ in your body and set up livelihood and that organ is gonna start dying. It may take it fifteen years to die. And you start having trouble and the doctor says I've got to take your thyroid out, it's infected. Well what infected it? It was that stupid pork, swine you ate from whatever grocery store you went to that was unclean. Dying you will die are the exact words there in that Hebrew, and you need to remember that.

23 But now here now in **Daniyl**, **Daniyl** shows that there'd be four empires. These four empires, they started combining their strength. And they started sending out this roving army that was geared. They were, and this is what I've got to get into today. They were led by Benjaminites and I hope you're familiar with the Benjaminites, but I've got to make you acquainted with a little bit of it so you can understand it and then carry on with it in your studies then.

24 But, this kingdom that's divided here, these are the ten religions that divide it and there's been a continual fight. And of course, the pope used to tell them, "Stop fighting among yourselves. Join this crusade of mine and we'll go take over the land of the heathen. We'll take all their possessions. We'll all be rich, we won't need anything, we won't have to fight, you know, we'll have everything we need." This is actual fact. This is how the crusades got started. They were always against those who tried to live peacefully because they'd studied the Holy Scriptures and wanted to be a part of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

25 The end of a rebellious, evil, sinful, kingdom, the pope rules over and must appease ten different religions. Daniyl prophesied this would come and rule the world, rule the whole world as the fourth beast. It's called the fourth beast and it divided and took over the whole earth.

26 Well, now these divisions that took over from this fourth beast that was divided, the divisions became powerful, powerful empires on their own. But never, never an empire but a powerful force to deal with. They had to support the catholic church. They had to be in support of it in order to have its blessings. And it, like the land of Israyl, they had the subsidy. They subsidize everything. They subsidize your gasoline. I think gasoline was about eight dollars a gallon when we were there. But they said the government decided what--who needed gasoline and they would support that need. They would subsidize that support. So the eight-dollar a gallon gasoline probably cost them a dollar. They're getting more and more of this here in the states where the government subsidizes this or that. And of course, if you don't walk the line, they'll take that subsidy back from you.

27 I was told that the rabbis in Israyl govern the subsidies. And if you don't do what the rabbis say in Israyl, I was told, that they'll take it away from you. You can't pay your rent because your rent won't be subsidized anymore, you can't pay your utilities so you're out on the street. Now this is how bad it is, and this is the way it's getting here in the states.

28 In **Daniyl 7**, let's go there and get this in your mind. **Daniyl 7** and let's look at **verses 7 and 8**. It all has to do with today by the way. **Daniyl 7:7** says, **After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured...** It devoured. Now keep this word in mind here, because it actually

brings to light who we're looking at here and who made this up, who this is made up of, their armies and so forth. Because you have to have an army here to do what this verse is showing is going to be done.

29 **...and broke in pieces, then trampled the residue with its feet. It was different from all the other beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns...** Or ten religions.

30 **Verse 8, I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** That is shown over in **verse 20**. From there on, it changes the Laws and so forth. Well, we know that this was the catholic church because of the Prophecies concerning this changing of the Laws. The catholic church admits they did it. Constantine did it and it's a matter of history. So we know that this was the little horn that came up among the other religions.

31 Well, these other religions here are what this little horn had to deal with and still having to deal with today. They're not all devil worshipers. They're not all masons. They're not all sodomites. But they are in the same house. So the pope is having to reckon with each one of these powers in the house that is now controlling powers over powers over that fourth part of the earth and very strong here in America too.

32 **...before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up... That's the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes ... plucked up by the roots...** And transplanted, transplanted in Rome. That's where they were transplanted into Rome. And of course, there is where they put their most power together. And it's still a powerful situation, but it's breaking down inside, has been breaking down for years, deteriorating. And most of all the minds are deteriorating, mankind's minds, so they don't have ability now because of the sickness probably from the swine.

33 That's a big portion of it because



these are the priests, as Isayah said, that they're following who eat swine's flesh, **Isayah 65 and 66**. And it's known now even scientifically, here in America and abroad, that the parasites from swine enter the brain. They set up a homestead there. They eat and eliminate until the toxins start taking over. And this is where the person starts stumbling, and passing out and falling to the ground and having difficulty. And then some of it, of course, go to the kidneys. Some of it go to the thyroids. But dying you will die. Well, this is what's in the Vatican at this time. They're trying to fight it with drugs and, of course, the butcher's knife, the surgeons.

34 Well, they're plucked up by the roots and transplanted to Rome. We know that this is where they went to. This is where Titus took all the artifacts of the temple. They were in control of the temple. Titus was given the order. He was a roman general given the order: destroy the temple, take all the artifacts to Rome and that's exactly what he did.

35 **...and behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of a man, and mouth speaking great things...** Well, they got eyes all over now and, of course, we got some information coming on these drones, but that's part of the eyes that they have.

36 The United States, if you'll look at the catholic churches that're scattered throughout the United States, you will see that this nation here is being influenced. But in this nation there's a great deal of opposition to the catholic church and there's much now, much in Europe and there's a big rising up. There's a falling away and there's a battle fixing to take place that this might even bring about the burning of Rome. That burning of Rome might take place very soon. That may be why they're wanting to building the temple in Jerusalem now.

37 The kingdom, this kingdom started

here--they say it started with Kepha, but it didn't. If you look back to **I Samuyl 8** you'll see the rising up that took place here among these elders and it's never stopped. That's **I Samuyl 8**. This was taking place in about 1112, 1112 BCE. Now these religions, it's shown here that they actually came out of Egypt. Now this was where you get christmas, of course. It was being celebrated there. Easter was being celebrated there. No, it wasn't anything, anything to do with Yahshua. Yahshua has nothing to do with those pagan holidays. And He wasn't any part of it and His birth date wasn't December 25th. The birthday of the sun God Baal which also came from Egypt, that's his birthday, December 25th. And every history says that's the reason December 25th was chosen for the Savior's birth date. Well, it's not the Savior's birth date. So, who are they worshiping when they celebrate it? Surely, surely that would tell you! Yahshua didn't come down the chimney! [laughing] The Prophets all condemned it.

38 But notice **I Samuyl 8** he says in **verse 4, Then all the elders of Israyl...** Now, it's not talking about, completely, all the elders because Samuyl did have reliable men. Most of them though were not in the crowds in Yerusalem, the first Vatican, they were in Abilene, Abel. They wanted to be there. It was peaceful and quiet. And of course, the people could be at peace and worship and learn, reading and studying with the elders.

39 Samuyl went from circuit to circuit. His circuits were different places throughout Israyl and he'd try to cover it all in one year. He couldn't spread himself that thin. And of course, the influence on his family was rather large and they were influenced into doing certain things of which they could be accused. You see this going on in the Vatican all the time. You see it going on here in America too. You see people coaxed into trying to sell the President's chair.

Remember? He was actually coaxed into that. He was filed upon.

40 You see others coaxed into sexual crimes and, of course, later they use that against them. Well, these are all planned events and they strive to get this done so they can cause trouble--the democrats are trying to cause trouble for the republicans, the republicans trying to cause trouble for the democrats. They fight against each other.

41 Well, in this one here you see, in **chapter 7**, you see the different Gods that are worshiped here. Here is easter in **verse 3 of chapter 7**. The baal, baal; that is, the Lords, they were worshiped. They were Pharaohs. The Pharaohs all became Lords when they died. And then some were deified into Gods. The Ashtoroth, of course, was the queen of heaven or easter. And you see all of this is sin down in the last part of **verse 6** so it was the breaking the Laws. All of this is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws.

42 And if you'll notice they rose up against Samuyl and they said we want kings. We want a king. Well, you don't just get a king. You get kings. The king can't govern the whole nation and you have different communities. And of course, you've got to have someone there that you can trust. So you put a man over here, like Yeroboam, you put him over here guarding this part. You put Rehoboam over here guarding this part. And of course, they're close together so they say "Well, I think I'll just go over and take that. You know, we're strong enough we can go take it." Well, we'll see that later because it actually occurred.

43 But if you notice here in **verse 7**, He said, the last part, **...for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them...** That I should not reign over them.

44 **Verse 8, Just as they have done to Me from the day I brought them out of Egypt, to this very day, they are now doing**

**to you--they are forsaking Me in order to serve Gods.**

45 Then He says, **verse 9, So, listen to them. However, solemnly forewarn them and let them know how the king who will reign over them will behave towards them...** Well, what the king is, is what we're seeing today.

46 Now in **II Kepha** they are saying, this is the word that's out, in **II Kepha**, they say, they got this list out now of all the popes. They say that there've been 265 and this one will be 266. It's actually not like that because Kepha was never a pope. And here in **II Kepha** he shows this where he says that they forsook the Laws of **YAHWEH**, as we just read now in **I Samuyl**. Remember what you just read. To serve Gods, they turned back to sin. They didn't follow the Laws.

47 Well, Kepha, in writing to them in (Let's see. I got to find it here. Oh yeah, here it is.) **II Kepha 2:20. Now if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the Knowledge of YAHWEH...** And one of the pollutions now was eating swine. Eating swine I think was the sin of Eve. I do believe that it was eating swine, and she was convinced to do so.

48 **...and the Savior Yahshua Messiah, they are again entangled...** This is **II Kepha 2:20. ...they are again entangled in them, and overcome...** This was what we saw in the forefathers in **II Samuyl**, I mean **I Samuyl 8**. We saw that they had escaped this. But then in their hearts, as the **Acts of the Apostles** said, in their hearts they turned back to this God worship again. They did this before with all the Prophets and the Prophets warned them, you're turning against **YAHWEH**. You won't get your prayers answered. You better repent. Well, of course, they just killed the Prophet to get that out of the way. **...the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.**

49 **Verse 21, For it would have been better for them not to have known the**

**way of Righteousness, than, after they had known it, to have turned from the Holy Laws delivered unto them...** Well, who was it delivered to? Mosheh gave it to the people, the people that He brought out of Egypt and they turned from it. And of course, the **Acts of the Apostles** here is all showing, now you ten tribes, you twelve tribes, you're lost. You're not with **YAHWEH** anymore.

50 **Verse 22, There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true Proverb: A dog returns to his own vomit, and: A sow is washed only to wallow again in the mire...** Well, this is speaking of, of course, our forefathers who were ruling Israyl and Jerusalem at that time before they moved to Rome. These were violent men now. They were violent men that we see there in Samuyl and they took over the land of Israyl.

51 In **Mattithyah 11:12**. Even though this is a little bit mistranslated here, it will be right in the next version. But in **Mattithyah 11**, the Savior says plainly here, speaking of the men who ruled Yerusalem, the ones that Kepha wrote to, wrote about and by the way they killed him for it. **Mattithyah 11:12**. He says, **And from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser until now, the Kingdom of YAHWEH has been advancing forcefully...** It's actually been taken by force. It was taken forcefully by violent men. **...and forceful men lay hold of it...** Violent men took it over, that's what, I believe, the *King James Version* said but it's a little bit off.

52 In *verse 12, the King James Version* says, *And from the days of [Yahchanan the Immerser] until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force...* Well, of course, these were the ones that came up against Samuyl. They took over the whole land, took over Yerusalem. They are now headquartered in the Vatican.

53 Look to **chapter 21** because **YAHWEH**, after He was finished with

Yerusalem and the Savior for the time being--He was about to fulfill a Prophecy here. In fact, there were several Prophecies that prophesied this would take place.

54 But in **Mattithyah 21:43**. He says, **Therefore I say to you...** Now He talked about them not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, rejecting the One Sent that's in **verse 36**. And, of course, He says because of this, **verse 43, Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** Taken from you. Now, they were still holding onto the Kingdom. They were still preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** at a set time in the temple, but then all of that was taken from them because they would not repent.

55 **...will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** And they will bring forth the fruit of it. That's going on right here in America at this time, fulfilled, started by the Two Witnesses, the Last Days' Work.

56 Now He says, **verse 44, And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; and on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder...** In other words, this is the last choice is what He's saying here, the last chance for Salvation for the coming future world.

57 **Verse 45, Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His Parables, they perceived that He had spoken about them...** And it was. They were the violent men that were holding this by force. And if you'll notice the **Acts of the Apostles**, when someone was trying to teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**, then they'd say, why aren't you teaching the tradition of the elders? That's what they said to Yahshua. And of course, they murdered Him too. But they would always approach them and say, why are you breaking the traditions of the elders? And the Savior said because you make the Laws of **YAHWEH** of none effect by your traditions. That was the reason they would

not keep their traditions. It was contrary to the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

58 Today, the christians say these were Jews. The Jews were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that was what was wrong with them and Yahshua gave them another way. No, He gave them the Laws and the Prophets. As He said, if you want to enter into Life keep the Commandments. Well, they said no, you're already in life, you won't die. That's the same lie that Satan told. This is the same thing they were telling. No resurrection. But on the other hand, another group says, oh yeah, we got a resurrection. So one was for the resurrection, and you see the division right there that you're now seeing in the catholic church under ten different religions, probably more than that, many more than that now.

59 **Verse 46, But when they sought to lay hands on Him, they feared the multitudes, because they regarded Him as a Prophet...** This will be a fairly long study here on this Vatican, but if you want to mark this and if you Priests want to join me and start bringing sermons, you can.

60 But the popes are Benjaminites. I'll give you that clue right now. And of course we can trace it. We can trace it right down, I know you're tracing some other stuff on Yahshua's birth and His genealogy. And two young men told me in the last two weeks, they told me what they had found and I said, yeah, that's it, who told you that? And I accused them of going to David, the Great Kohan David Yahodah, but I know David would not tell them, so they had to get it on their own but they did get it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 There were two different points that they got on this. And it was exactly right, so I'm thinking that during the Feast we're gonna hear from these young men. [laughing Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And as they show their--where's my shoes? [laughing] Oh, okay, okay.

62 Don't forget this now. We've got to get your sizes in and then they're right now after services, immediately after I leave here, they're going to have some sewing lessons here and so you're gonna learn how to pull thread. Very important and it's very hard. I can't do it. I've done give up on trying. It's very difficult, but you've got to learn how to do it. We've got to have help. We've got a lot of garments to make.

63 You know, Shaul was a tent maker. If you know what that means, he had a lot of women who were making Tallits and Kippahs, Holy Garments. They made him a gold vest. I'm joking. [laughing] They may have! He was a Priest, and before he died he may. But I don't, I don't, I don't really think so. I think the gold is for us and **YAHWEH** shows that. It's the highest position we'll ever, you could ever imagine achieving. And it's offered to this last generation, the hardest generation to pull out of sin. And you've got it. And you can do it.

64 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! One more thing. The workers can stay for fifteen minutes. And then you got to get in there and get to work, all the workers, all the assigned workers. So get set up. Get this lesson learned in a hurry. Fifteen minutes. **YAHWEH** bless you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Seven

## Going For The Gold #2 The Pope Inheriting A Divided Kingdom! 02/23/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! You're just a little bit quiet here today. Let's wind it up now! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] That's better! You may be seated.

2 I'm glad he explained what those call boys were on that news. That's in Washington. I'd like to run a little test. How many can hear me right now? Anyone that can't hear me hold up your hand. Anyone that can hear me hold up your hand! Okay, now anyone who couldn't hear that news hold up your hand. Well I guess you all heard it then because I didn't see any hands go up. Great. [laughing]

3 It's very important that we keep up with this news. The Great Kohan Tsephanyah had a bunch more than that but I hate to give up the time. I've got a lot to cover. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 I was going to have all the things, the little things caught up and worked in and explained. Everything that I've got laying aside, this very important Prophecy in **chapter 12** of **Daniyl**, I had it all planned to bring out and then Yahshua is the One Who

spoiled it! You know, you can talk to Him about it! [laughing] He said no, you've got to bring some more on this Gold because the people don't understand it so that's the reason I changed it and started Going for the Gold. And I know it'll get clearer all the time as we go through this.

5 You might be studying **Exodus** about the Priests, Aaron and his sons. Now, this won't tell you what we're doing today, but it'll tell you how **YAHWEH** gets His Kingdom set up and, of course, that's what's taking place right now. He's getting a Kingdom set up. We may not be wearing these same clothing in the Kingdom. We'll probably be wearing the real thing that Yahshua is making for us now.

6 If you remember Aaron, Mosheh gave Aaron the orders to make certain things for Aaron and his sons. Now keep that in mind now as you're studying this for the Gold because we're Going for the Gold. There's a lot behind this and I can't cover it in five minutes or ten words, but we will. We'll get it before the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing.

7 Right now I'm told to tell you that



those who need belts and can't find them, if you'll give us your size, these are the men, your name and phone number, we have a form somewhere in here that you can fill out, see the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins--he's the one who set it up.

8 And now, (Let's see. Would you get me that box of shoes right there. Better get it on a chair or something.) I got a lot to show you here too. Now, if you miss this today and don't get the chance to fill this form out so we can help you, [Just set it right here.] you can go to men's general store tomorrow and fill out a form there and give them the size. Now, if you prefer to get a cheap belt, I think you can get them, that will last you a couple of days anyway, we can paint those for you. Also we're having trouble finding men's shoes of gold. We found plenty of men's shoes but they look like they was some that the callboys wore to Washington and I said I don't think I want our men wearing that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Here--here's a belt that I had painted and you can see, it looks like a gold belt. If you turn it over it's brown on the other side but this is the side you're going to see. And we have a team of workers that can do just about anything. When **YAHWEH** put this camp together, He put together talent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Some in music, some in other fields, but everything is covered.

10 This is my gold shoe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We can do this for you. You hear that? This is my shoe; we can do this for you. [laughing] You can walk in my shoe and I'll walk in it too. [laughing] See how that shines? Now that used to be brown. It was brown at one time. Soles are still black.

11 This, I won't take this one out, but this is a veil, facemask, veil that's gold. Very beautiful. It's shiny here. You can see it shining there. You're going to get a great

lift the night of the Seder. Yeah, that is found in the Scriptures! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're gonna think you're already in **YAHWEH** Shammah with all the things that our team has planned.

12 Here's the gold Kippah. You see it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That has a little bit of sparkle too, to it. It'll have more sparkle the night of the Feast, the night of the Seder. The Kippah clasp, now y'all can dress these up however you want them, but this is very beautiful like it is I think. Then, of course, our Tallit. Here's the headscarf for women, for children. See how that shines? [Praises **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 You think of this whole room doing that the night--on Seder night. And whether you're sitting, standing, whatever--and here's the one for the older girls. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's gonna be waving around all through this Sanctuary. [laughing] You're gonna see Miryam. Remember too, study that too, because Miryam played a big part in the Work that was given to Mosheh.

14 And I believe this is one for men, is it? Is that right, or is it? Tell me, somebody, something. Anyway it comes with the Tallit, I think. But there's not a sign on it so I don't know. But this is the Golden Tallit. If I spread that out I'll never get it back in there will I? [spreads Tallit out on lectern] [Applause] Wow! I'll give the men to put it back in the bag! [laughing]

15 Okay now for women, for women, go to the women's general store to get help with any of this. Hurry if you want our professionals to do this painting for you. We do have professionals. They're the best in the world and Gold is pouring out of them right now. [laughing] Fill out the form here now or you can do it later at the men's or women's general store. It will be taken to the North Office and given to the proper professionals. Belts and shoes for painting. Ok, that's that. You just need to

hurry and get it done. We're running out of time and we've got to be ready for that night as Mosheh told Aaron and his sons.

16 Now you saw the news. It's all bad; they have no answers. There's a lot more. ...*Drug overdose deaths rose for the 11th straight year.* No answers. Can you imagine that? In today's educated, top education now, you know, knowledge was increased. And there're less answers now than there were before knowledge increased in the world.

17 This comes from *Smart Women. Letting your children watch television is hazardous to their health...* Makes them violent, it says. Long article on it.

18 The man--I don't think we had that. The blade man was on the news all week or two weeks now--charged with killing his wife. And the police officer that charged him and actually testified against him in court is now facing two murder charges himself. You know, this is the shape the world is getting in. And these are the people carrying the guns. Think about North Korea's got bigger guns. China's got bigger guns.

19 And then you did see the sheriff and, of course, this was investigated they said by the Breckenridge police department, Stephens County district attorney, Texas Rangers and the attorney general's office and none of them have any answers. Praise **YAHWEH**. I am so glad that we do have the answers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

20 And more and more are beginning to find out, and more and more are joining us. Of course, the ones that are joining us have political pull and they're standing up to the critics who want us to advertise their condoms for them and we won't do it, of course. But they're standing up to those people now and saying you know, you people need to get this lesson and start taking it yourself.

21 Now the Going on to the Gold, the sermon I brought last week, it might have

not have seemed to fit in, but there's a reason why I brought this about the pope. Now, it's a scandal in the catholic church that's bringing it down. And of course, all of this is Prophecy. This is a kingdom that **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** Himself gave to the people. And the next pope, I wrote a letter--what's his likeness going to be? Who will he be like? And the pope inherited right now a divided kingdom. And these are the last stages of the Prophecy in **Daniyl** that I noticed one of our young Priests started on today. And I'm really anxious to hear more. It makes me think of **Yahyl 2**.

22 You know, when his granddaddy came here, I was so anxious to get him to speaking and he was about my age when he came here. But he's a lot older than me now. And I got that joke right this time! I told that three times, and I screwed it up all three times! [laughing] His sons are about my age now, but I expect his grandsons to be about my age in a little while now and we'll go on in the Kingdom, of course, when we'll get older but not show it quite so much.

23 But this pope now, he inherited a kingdom that was prophesied. And, of course, they could have taken your place, you know, because it was offered to them and if they'd have taken your place there would be no need for this House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. But **YAHWEH** in His Great Wisdom, of course, He knew that they would not, even though He had given it to them.

24 And when you tie the Scriptures all together from front to back you see such a Great Plan. I know the Apostles understood some of it. They didn't understand all of it. The Prophets didn't understand. Some of them said they didn't understand. **Daniyl** said I don't understand this at all and it really bothered him because he couldn't. But he saw enough of it to give to us. And then, it was not meant for them to understand, not meant for the world to understand now.

25 I see Gold Kippahs and Gold Tallits

right now here. [laughing] They're beautiful, men.

26 If you'll go over to **Daniyl 12**, I mean **Daniyl 2**, I'm sorry, he gives the ending of this, or it's cut off close to the ending of it. But he gives enough to show who will bring this about, which is you. But here in **Daniyl 2**, we see this all lined out for us, but you can't understand it until you go back to and get everything that I brought you in **Genesis**. And what I've brought you so far in **Genesis**, that should help you to understand what **Daniyl** is talking about here now when He shows you these four kingdoms.

27 And I wanted to give this sermon, in fact, I did give this sermon but I held back a lot of it at the time, years ago. And, or Yahshua held it back. [laughing] But, hopefully you'll understand at least seventy percent of it this time and then during the

week--during the Passover week in about a month or so, we'll get some more in on this. The Great Kohan Yahodah is going to bring some mistranslated words that you'll need to understand this and some other Prophecies that we're going to bring about, especially about Going on to the Gold, Going for the Gold.

28 The Gold, if you don't understand it by now, the gold, what we're speaking of is the Golden Oil that **YAHWEH** promised would come forth in the Last Days from a person He calls a Branch and that's the Last Work, as **Revelation** says. You've got to remember that. **Revelation 10**. And when that Branch speaks, that's the finishing Work. That's the finishing of the Golden Priesthood. It could have come much earlier than this had the people yielded to it, but they rebelled, of course. Each generation rebelled and persecuted the Prophets, if you remember. Starting with Cain, He killed

Abel who could have brought forth this Kingdom right there. But **YAHWEH** knew that they would be subject to evil and wickedness and breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. And He prophesied when He would actually finish this Work.

29 But in **Daniyl 2:28**, notice He says, **But there is a Father in heaven Who reveals secrets, and makes known to the king, Nebuchadnezzar, what will be in the latter days...** And you got to remember that like you do, like you do **Genesis 49** now, come and I will show you what will take place in the Last Days. And Yahshua, come and I'll show you what will take place in the Last Days. And then **Revelation**, same thing and **Isayah**, in the Last Days I will establish My House. All of this go together right here.

30 So when He says that



**And when that Branch speaks,  
that's the finishing Work. That's the finishing  
of the Golden Priesthood.**



in the latter days, **...what will be in the latter days...** Latter days. **...Your dream, and the visions in your mind as you lay on your bed, are these...** And then he starts explaining this to him.

31 Look on over to **verse 32**, I'm gonna skip through this but later, hopefully, in the Feast we'll take it word for word. Now this image He says, **verse 32, This image's head was of fine gold...** That's the gold you're seeking for here. This is what was actually given to Nebbuchadnezzar.

32 Now it didn't work with Nebuchadnezzar, but **YAHWEH** shows in this dream how it is going to work. And it's going to come out when? When? Last Days, in the Last Days. And in the Last Days He's going to have a House established, where? Remember that? In the top nation, chief of the nations. Now in the Last Days. And it's gonna involve a Branch. Remember that. That was given also in **Genesis 49**.

33 Along with, now, if you remember, along with Yahshua, which He said, "I am the Vine, you are the Branches." Get that in your head too because the commentaries will try to fool you. They try to fool you a lot. They even add words to the Scriptures to try to fool you.

34 **Verse 32, This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms were of silver, his stomach and his thighs were of bronze.**

35 **Verse 33, His legs...** No use in going on to read every bit of that.

36 Let's go on down to **verse 37, You, O king, are a king of kings; for YAHWEH...** Notice. **...YAHWEH in heaven has given you a kingdom...** This, you see that? **YAHWEH** gave you this Kingdom, this part of His Plan. Nothing occurs without His Plan. So to understand this and He gives it to Nebuchadnezzar and tells him what's going to take place in The End.

37 **Verse 28**, what's going to take place in The End? I'm giving you this Kingdom,

now here's what's going to develop down through the years, and we come up to a time when a pope is, right now, his kingdom is the worst divided that it's ever been. And they're all fighting among themselves. And Constantine with his upside down cross, a sword, he couldn't solve it. If he were here today he couldn't solve this. All the kings' horses and all the kings' men can't put this humpty dumpty back together again. But the pope is saying we need to recreate the "holy" roman empire. That's the only thing that's going to save the earth is to recreate the "holy" roman empire.

38 Now if you remember, Malachi Martin's work that I brought out along with the Prophecies and in the book *The Mark of the Beast*, you've got to, you've really got to get these things in your mind. It would help if everyone would just devote their time to total reading of *The Mark of the Beast* and, of course, keep up on these *Books of Yisrayl*. Because I've painted a picture with all of this in these books. I know there're many of them, but you really need them and you need to get it in your subconscious mind. And this will help you to start getting it developed into your conscious mind. But at the same time it'll help you to overcome, like the Great Kohan Shaul Hawkins just brought you about the little things.

39 I didn't know there was any, any gossip left in The House of **YAHWEH**! Surely, surely they're gossiping, I said, about the Work right now. You know, that's the greatest gossip you could bring forth, and bring it forth to all the world and build the House. Build your children. Let your children hear the Righteous gossip, the children are hearing the gossip anyway, you know. You may think you have it secret but the children hear it, they talk about it to other children, and you know this brings dishonor to the mother or father who is bringing forth the goofy gossip. It comes straight from Satan. You know, Satan is

your accuser. She is our accuser and if we do her job for her, we belong to Satan and she's inspiring us. What your teacher says for you to do you will do. The thing to do is repent of her being your teacher and turn to **YAHWEH** quickly and get this Golden Oil in your veins. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 Well, he says, **verse 37, You, O king...** Get this closely now, notice this closely. **You, O king, are a king of kings; for YAHWEH in heaven has given you a kingdom, power, strength and glory...** That's **verse 37. YAHWEH** gave him this kingdom. This kingdom had the chance of being the Gold Kingdom.

41 If you'll look at **verse 38**, he says, **And wherever the children of men dwell, or the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, He has given them into your hands, and has made you ruler over them all. You are the head of gold...** You get that? Well, we're taking his place. Because what you see from this kingdom here now, what you see of his kingdom that **YAHWEH** gave him and he could have been doing our job right now, but **YAHWEH** knew he wouldn't. He knew what was going to take place and He knew how long it was going to take to put hooks in the leviathan's mouth as I brought you.

42 Do you remember that sermon? Any of you? Put hooks in the leviathan's mouth and turn him around. Well, this leviathan that we're speaking of here is what he-Iyyob--Yahshub was speaking of and is what we see right here, what we're reading about right here and what was shown to Daniyl. This great leviathan that is bringing down the people, she has more pull on the people today. Don't let your children watch television; it's detrimental. And what do they say? Well, they don't want to teach their children. They want to sleep or watch television themselves.

43 One party said they had a television in every room of the house and if the children were using one they'd go to

another and so forth. And each child could have his own television set or watch his own show. And of course, this person grew up and borrowed a gun from his mother and went and killed a whole bunch of people. Where did they get this anyway?

44 Well, this is what can be put in the minds of the children today in the world because they have confused minds, already. They were born with them. So any one of them could turn to a murderer any time he wants to. And some of them are grown and playing around in the White House and have been for years. Yes, you just saw the film. You just saw the news--Tom Brokaw. I don't think I heard that when it came out years ago, but Tom Brokaw, you know he spelled that out pretty well. And the presidents we had in those eras, you know, Bush is not too far away from us, President Bush. Kennedy, he was well respected. One of the Gods of Hollywood even. It kind of makes you sick at your stomach when you see this taking place.

45 And of course you see the popes and the cardinals and they're all dressed like Aaron and his sons. They don't carry that name. They don't carry the gold that was given to Aaron and his sons to carry. They were given this gold. Kepha said, you're like a bunch of hogs and dogs because you dumped it and went back to wallow in the mire. Remember, I read that to you last week when they were trying to say Kepha was their first pope. Kepha condemned everything they're doing today! And he named them as they were and then they murdered him, like they did Shaul.

46 But now, get this now. He says, ... **You are this head of gold.**

47 And then **verse 39, But after you will arise another kingdom inferior to you; then yet a third kingdom...** I've been through this and named the kingdoms. It's all in detail in the book *The Mark of the Beast*, written way back in the 70s. ...**a third kingdom of**

**bronze which will bear rule over all the earth...** Then comes the fourth kingdom. And of course, the fourth kingdom is led by ten religions and then an eleventh religion joins them. Then the eleventh religion uproots three and takes them to Rome. And that's where they had their big army built and where they've been working for years there in Babylon to build their army of the captives of Israyl, of the Hebrew people.

48 Well, **verse 40, Then the fourth kingdom will be strong as iron--since iron breaks to pieces and subdues all things, it will break in pieces and crush...** And it's not gonna disappear, but it will break in pieces. That is, it will be divided. This kingdom is gonna divide and take over the whole earth.

49 Wherever, remember his words, wherever there's man or beast this kingdom of yours is going to take it over. They're going to rule over it. That's what we see in Washington right now. That's what we see in the Vatican. That's why North Korea is getting ready to go to war, nuclear war. That's why other nations are getting ready for the same thing, who have the big pistols, not just the little ones that the Breckenridge police carry or the blade policeman who is now charged with two counts of murder himself and taken off the witness stand for the blade man. It makes them all look sick. Makes the whole municipal system look like a bunch of idiots. It makes the White House look like a bunch of intellectual idiots.

50 I think that President Barack Obama was the best blessing that ever came to that White House. [applause] And if they would give him a hand, if they'd just listen to him and follow this man, but they won't do it, of course, they won't do it. Scripture shows they won't. But he could bring them out of this. He actually could. He could bring or he could turn this thing around in the White House and clean it up. And he has already, a lot of it.

51 (But let me see how far to go. Yeah,

let's go on.) **Verse 41, And because you saw the feet and toes--part of potters' clay, and part of iron--the kingdom will be divided...** That's where we're seeing right now. This kingdom that you see the pope inheriting, this next pope is going to inherit, it's a very divided kingdom. And as Yahshua said, if you remember, a kingdom divided against itself won't stand. They will not stand and, of course, we see it falling.

52 But this head of gold, they rejected it. The Golden Oil they rejected. Down through the years, they persecuted the Prophets that **YAHWEH** sent to warn them. They persecuted them and said we don't want nothing to do with you, don't prophesy to us in the Name of **YAHWEH**.

53 Well, they divided. **...but there will be some of the strength of iron in it...** Enough to pull the trigger of a nuclear bomb, and this is what's going to take place as **YAHWEH** shows. **...for you saw the iron mixed with earthen clay...** This is the mixture. There's nothing there to hold it together.

54 What holds you together here? I know. The time was when you came here and I thought there was no hope for you! And I said, man can we ever do anything with that. And then I see people grow, I see them grow and become the greatest people on the face of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And this is what I told the police officer that arrested me that night. I told him, I said no, those people won't harm anyone. They're the best people on the face of the earth. You'll never find anyone equal to them anywhere else in the world, I said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 **Verse 42, And just as the toes of the feet were part iron and part clay, so the kingdom will be partly strong and partly brittle...** Well, if you remember Malachi Martin said that inside the Vatican, the pope really has very little power. Now he can hide things. He can tolerate things and hide things but he really can't get anything

done himself. He can, he can get, if he could persuade the majority. Now that's the same thing, if you pay any attention at all to the elections this year or to the work that Barack Obama tries to do, he can't do this, he can't do it on his own. He's got to pull the majority of the vote.

56 And then when he does this, now here's the big problem with this set up. You have them arguing about a law trying to get it passed. Well, some will say, "Well, I will vote for this if you'll let me put this bit of law in it also for my community here in Texas, or my community in Arkansas," or wherever. So he puts this into the bill and then someone else wants a special favor for his group in some other state, and another one wants something for his. So when you finally get this sensible law here, it has about a thousand or so things that are made up for a minority group to give them special privileges. And of course, those are the ones with the money.

57 And here is how the laws that we have, a law that might be a decent law like stopping at a stop sign, you know, this might be a decent law but it's got ten thousand other laws attached to it. So, this is today's world. This is part of the weakness now of this kingdom that we're talking about here that He said partly strong and partly brittle.

58 **Verse 43, And just as you saw the iron mixed with the earthen clay, they will mingle themselves with the seed of men; but they will not hold together, just as iron does not mix with clay.**

59 **Verse 44, And in the days of these kings...** Now, in the latter part, see, it started here in **verse 28**, with Nebuchadnezzar and he's showing him what will take place in the Last Days. So here we have a divided kingdom, a divided kingdom that the pope is inheriting right now and then we have The House of YAHWEH. Look at it for yourself.

60 **Verse 44, And in the days of these kings...** But in the Last Days, see, the

Last Days of these great kingdoms, that have come down to this generation right now and so divided--and their minds are so confused because they've brought this confusion into the minds of the people, that it's inherited. It's in their veins **YAHWEH** said. **Isayah 65**, the broth, the abominable broth is in their veins, inside their veins, flowing through their heart, flowing through their brains right now.

61 Whereas, **YAHWEH** wants just the opposite and here's what He's saying. This golden head right here is going to become this Last Days' House of **YAHWEH** that will be sucking in this Golden Oil, Golden Oil. Not the broth of abominations, but the Golden Oil of Complete Obedience, Complete Obedience to **YAHWEH's** Laws. Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 **And in the days of these kings, YAHWEH in heaven will appoint a Kingdom of Priests...** Well, if you remember. I know you can't remember everything, but if you remembered the set up of the Kingdom that **YAHWEH** set up under Mosheh and then everything He went through there with the Priesthood of Aaron and his sons. Now, when you see the catholic church today, you'll see that they're wearing some of those garments, but like everything else, you know, they changed them. They mixed a fish hat to it, added a fish hat and a sword that they call a cross. [laughing] War and, of course, that fish hat, it's the leviathan, the great sea monster that is accepted. And the pig with the apple in his mouth, this also shows what they're following. All of these things are signs to show you what these four kingdoms are amounting to right now.

63 These four kingdoms are still ruling. They're just separated into pieces, broken into pieces, but they still control the whole earth. They're in every part of the earth right now. And of course, they're bringing forth

war. Now they're bringing forth, what they want to bring forth now is a depopulation so they can just have themselves to, you know, to rule the whole earth and they won't have any more problems. They'll be on the white horses and ride off into the sunset and live happy ever after. [laughing] That comes forth in their movies for this kingdom.

64 But the kingdom is going down and **YAHWEH** shows, I've showed you this over and over how it will end in nuclear war. We're right on the heels of this nuclear war right now. Right on the heels of signing a peace treaty. That may be done this week by the way and put this seven-year agreement back into action. There's very little to finish. It's almost like nuclear war is the only thing to finish it, in this seven-year agreement. But that's going to be signed, I'm thinking it may be signed this week. Maybe not, but I think it will. If it does it'll start and then this will be the finish of it.

65 And I'm praying. I'm praying it is--and I'm thinking that it is because this right here, this ordaining of you as, you know, you are my sons. You understand this? Aaron and his sons. My sons and my daughters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, keep that in mind when you see Aaron and his sons. Aaron didn't have that many sons; that is, Aaron and his wife didn't have that many sons. It would have been impossible. But if you'll remember--like one Scripture shows that there were two thousand, I believe that was in **Ezrayah**, two thousand something, almost three thousand priests out of one section, now, priests. Now these were all Aaron's, these were Aaron's sons.

66 And when the pope said, rather, when Malachi Martin said the Aaronic priesthood

they mean they're Aaron's sons. They're not Aaron's sons. They act more like orphans than they do sons and they don't keep the Laws that Aaron taught them. They have changed the garments, which we will never change. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 These garments that we're seeing in Scripture, they represent the original. Not the natural now, but the original. The original of the Priesthood that started at Abel, with Abel, and of course, it's gonna end at Abel we know that. **YAHWEH**'s bringing it about and it will end at Abel. In the Last Days, the latter end of this kingdom, these kingdoms, you'll see Abel once again come forth, but this time it will proceed and go into the Kingdom now with this Golden Oil. This Golden Oil also gives you or is gonna be given to you by our High Priest Yahshua. The Power that was given to Him, like in **Yahchanan** where He says yes, resurrecting the dead is a Power that's given to the Son of Man because I am the Son of Man. Not the son of a God, but the Son of Man.

68 If people could just get that in their head they wouldn't run off with all these fairytales in their mind. But he was the Son of Man and that Son of Man, from the Son of Man will actually come forth our Power. It's coming forth right now to you whether you know it or not. He's giving you the Power to learn this and get the total picture so you can see this total Plan of **YAHWEH** and start pulling for the Family instead of against it. And anyone could get into this right now. It's still open.

69 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Yahshua's giving you the Power to learn this and get the total picture so you can see this total Plan of YAHWEH.**

---

---

# Chapter Eight

## Going For The Gold #3

### The Kingdom Given To Nebuchadnezzar Split Into Four Generals Called “The Quartet” Today.

03/02/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Okay, here we go, here we go. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated now. **YAHWEH**, you notice they're getting better. As the gold flows.

2 Did y'all hear that? The pope is leaving a mess? And then he said the lard is asleep up there. He actually said that. Well, of course, he is, that's what the Scripture says. He's dead. Of course he's asleep. [laughing] But he's not up there. He's in the grave. Oh boy, what a mess the world is!

3 Today, I have some great stuff to cover. Here we can get these, these are golden suspenders. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause] I had another pair that was more brilliant than this, but we can get them. So if you want them turn your orders in for them.

4 Now tomorrow we need sewers, people to sew. If you can't sew, we have

other jobs that you can do, teenagers on up. Please meet in the morning at eight o'clock, eight a.m. at the women's general store. It's on the south side of women's general store in the road.

5 Let's see now. We can paint shoes. We can paint. We can paint belts. We can't paint shirts or pants or vests or anything like that. We've done found it out. We just can't do a successful job of it. But get your orders in. We are managing to find them and we're ordering everything we can find and getting it in the stores as quick as possible. But if they don't have it, get your name, your size and what you want--we got one week left. [laughing] Well, make out like you've got one week left. Get it done this week, okay. Okay? Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

6 I've got to tie up some loose ends, they said. They rule by force. A divided kingdom, that's what you see the pope saying. They say he's leaving a mess and



he says its because the lord is asleep. God is asleep he said. A few others have noticed that too here lately.

7 Rahm Emanuel, now I don't know if you remember this guy, he's now the mayor of Chicago. I want you boys to write this down now. You've got to have this name, and you've got to remember this man because you're probably going to meet him here in a few days. Okay? Maybe this week. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, get to know him. He played a big part in writing the seven-year peace plan. You got that? Yes. He was a big part in writing that seven-year peace plan, the peace treaty. You remember that? Where Clinton and Arafat and Perez all shook hands and said this is the way it's going to be.

8 Well, you can see how minds were changed and how things were delayed and so forth. Nothing they do turns out right. And that's what they said. President Barack Obama says it's like groping in the dark. So does the Scripture.

9 Emanuel was with the Clinton Administration when Clinton and Arafat and Perez signed it in 1993. September 13th, I believe it was, 1993. Now after the Big Sandy murders this same man said, the Big Sandy, it's not Big Sandy, it's Sandy Hook, I believe it is, Sandy Hook murders, Big Sandy is where I used to pretend I was keeping the Feast. A lot of people pretended they was keeping the Feast there. [laughing]

10 But the Sandy Hook murders, this same man said there are no answers. At least not any sensible answers. There're just no answers to these problems we're having. This is the same man that wrote or that helped to write the seven-year peace treaty. Get ready to meet him. Okay? Shake his hand and ask him when is the seven-year peace treaty that he wrote going back into effect. Be ready to ask him that.

11 Now, I can't bring this sermon this week [laughing] but I got you up to that part, but **YAHWEH** willing next week. What I'd like for you to do this week if you can possibly get the time, read the temple brochure and pay attention really closely now. And then next week we'll cover some things with some news, upcoming news.

12 Now Gold. The Golden Oil from the Two Olive Trees is pure obedience. If you want to write that down and study it. That's what it is. It's pure obedience being taught by **YAHWEH**'s House that **YAHWEH** says will bring pure obedience to His People to where you'll shine like gold.

13 Now, you can't wear disobedience underneath this Gold. You won't fool **YAHWEH** by just wearing the Gold on top. If you wear disobedience, and you better start working on your problems now. You need to. You've got three weeks here. You've got one week here to overcome this mess you've inherited from your ancestors, from the world and its preachers and so



**The Golden Oil from the Two Olive Trees is pure obedience**

forth. But that's what this Golden Oil is that's being poured out in these Last Days to get rid of the disobedience, to turn the hearts of the fathers and the children to each other. That's what it does.

14 The leviathan, I know I didn't explain that well enough but I'll try to do it in ten words or less now so listen closely. Leviathan is the Satan system, Satan's system of being in the likeness of the Gods. Now, you just heard the pope say they're asleep. So, with no one to run the ship, the ship will sink, right?

15 Leviathan is the rebellious system of the serpent and that's what it was called in Iyyob, the serpent, making the earth mourn at this time. Cain had a big part to play with this. But the real one came with the schools of teaching.

16 The leviathan is the rebellious spirit, violent, aggressive, murderous spirit active in all the earth today. It's taught by all religions, all schools, all municipal systems. It's taught by every religion except The House of **YAHWEH**. And, of course, we expose it. That's the way we teach it. You can't see it. Yahshua said it's like the wind. You can see what it does. You can see it turning the hearts to hatred throughout the world, causing wars and hatred throughout the world. This is that spirit that you're seeing that comes from the Gods, people making themselves in the likeness of the Gods.

17 The Spirit Holy, on the other hand, that comes forth from hearing and practicing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, teaching it to yourself and your children, now that's the one that turns the hearts and minds to love, mercy, kindness, thoughtfulness, caring, unselfishness. All of those things. You can see the minds and the hearts--you can't see the Spirit now, but you can see the minds and the hearts changing as the person studies and then drinks in, drinks in this Golden Oil as he's studying and patterns

his life like he's told to with this Golden Oil. Now if you'll study that you'll find that in the Scriptures. Of course, everything we've taught shows that thing.

18 The chaplin, the senator's chaplin in his prayer, did we have that today? Did we show that? No. He prayed, that's what we need to do. We need to pray to **YAHWEH**, of course, for the king--Barack Obama. I know you don't realize it but, but it's like King Saul, **YAHWEH** put him there for a purpose. The *King James Version* translates it incorrectly, of course, and so no one could understand. It grieved him, it grieved the God that he put him there. [laughing] the *King James Version*--like it grieved him that he made man, you know. He's rejoicing that he made man. He's rejoicing about everything that man has done and is doing because it's all going His Way. He's proving to mankind that you cannot live this way and live in peace, and joy and love. And that's a fact.

19 But this preacher, his name is Barry Black, Senate Chaplin. He says, "*As we anticipate an across-the-board set of budget cuts becoming law in our land we still expect to see your goodness prevail. Rise up O God, and save us from ourselves...* Well, at least he realizes that its ourselves that are to blame here in bringing these troubles about. And as they're reporting, I don't know if it'll be as bad as they're reporting, but this could get pretty shaky in making a living out in the world. But that's not all it's going to involve, it's going to involve gangs. Some are saying this already.

20 *Doomed sequester fixes limp to Senate defeat...* He says, *...Earlier Thursday, competing press conferences...* Everything is competition now. But, *...competing press conferences, lawmakers from both parties continue to lay blame at each other's feet as they acknowledged that the across-the-board reductions to the*



*nation's military and domestic spending programs are inevitable...* And of course, they're saying there's no way to solve this problem. They were given years to solve this problem and they couldn't come up with an answer. And as the Chicago mayor says, there are no answers to these problems. We're gonna have to go back and start over. That's right. That's right and that's what we're gonna do eventually. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 *"They've done nothing,"...* They've done nothing to solve this. This is I think Senator Reid that said that. They've done nothing to solve this problem.

22 *...The weariness over the sequester jockeying--which promises to drag on for weeks as the fight shifts to future deadlines for greenlighting federal funding even spilled over into the Senate chaplain's opening prayer this morning...* Where he said, save us from ourselves.

23 If you think of it, the lord is asleep he said and Benedict is locked up behind closed doors. No pope to give the answers. He didn't have any answers either.

24 This made me think of the Scripture in **Revelation 20** where it says that Satan is going to be locked up. I don't know if you saw those doors close behind him, when they put him behind the closed doors, but he's supposed to be inactive. Others are saying he's not going to be inactive. He's still gonna play the part of a pope and they're gonna choose another pope. Which it's like the jockeying between the democrats and the republicans trying to get the man in the office that can do the most for that party. So now they're gonna have, according to some, two popes. This one will hold his own power, of course, among the people. And they're gonna add a second one to him to control this other mob over here that's got other thoughts in mind of running the Vatican.

25 It says *U.S. aid to Syria...* Now,

we're still speaking on a divided kingdom. And remember what I brought last week about this kingdom being given to Nebuchadnezzar. First given to Mosheh and then **YAHWEH** said he was gonna give it to Nebuchadnezzar. And of course, the way he brought that about was by force as Daniyl the Prophet showed, being led by religion, which took over the whole thing and is now leading the quartet. The same religious system is now leading the quartet.

26 Now that's a divided kingdom that Benedict was chosen to run. It was divided into four, by four, into four generals, if you remember the Prophecy or the history. And divided the power--their kingdom were four. And those four kingdoms come down to us today in the form a quartet where we still see the same force being taken.

27 But remember *The Keys of this Blood*. The keys to the blood were given to Constantine. That was the keys. Now Malachi Martin was showing that--this man knew the history. It's a great thing to get that book, get his writing in your mind, if you have time to do it or at least read the things I wrote about it and still writing about it.

28 But Constantine received the keys to this blood, to bring about this power, this authority that was given to Nebuchadnezzar. Nubuchadnezzar, don't let anyone fool you, he was a Benjaminite. He was, he was. He was given this by **YAHWEH**. He was one of the twelve tribes. I know people argue that. Dictionaries argue that. Dictionaries are wrong! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They put in things. They put in lies that don't even make sense. You cannot even pronounce the Hebrew of Nebuchadnezzar. That's not even Nebuchadnezzar. It's Neb-u-chad-rezer and you cannot pronounce that in any other way except Hebrew.

29 And they say, well maybe he was Chaldean. Maybe he was a monkey. Maybe he was something else. But he was one of

the twelve tribes and **YAHWEH** deals with no others, He said. But if they would just believe the Scriptures, all that the Prophets have spoken, they wouldn't be getting this all fouled up and then they wouldn't get mixed up on who's controlling this nation today.

30 **YAHWEH** plainly shows it's the twelve tribes split into four, four great powers off of the kingdom, the kingdom that was given to Nebuchadnezzar. That was **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. He couldn't give it away, if it wasn't His Kingdom. He gave it to Nebuchadnezzar. And He allowed this to rule Jerusalem, the twelve tribes, and then finally split into, gather, of course, a great religion, a strong religion that was worthless He said, it's a worthless religion, the catholic religion. But that's the leaders, made up of the ten religions which all believed different things. You know, it's like iron mixed with clay, **YAHWEH** said. They can't hold together. They can't agree on anything.

31 You know what brings you together and keeps you here? It's unity. Unity. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Obedience to **YAHWEH**'s Teaching and coming to unity with me, with the Priests, all of us together working for the same goal... Gold. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I've heard that word a lot here lately.

32 But the way that the keys for this kingdom was given to Constantine, they called it a cross. They call it a cross today, the cross of christianity, but it was a sword. The blade was down and the cross was up here. He said by this, conquer. How did he conquer? With a cross? He conquered by killing people. He killed thousands and thousands of people.

33 Now the religions, the Pharisees, Saducees, Essenes and Herodians, they were trying to get this religion of theirs to work. The only thing, they couldn't, they couldn't, they couldn't agree among

themselves. One said there will be a resurrection. Paul played on this, the Apostle Shaul, played on this and used it against them. While the others said no, they didn't believe in a resurrection. They don't believe you're gonna die. That was the masons. The masons today believe that very thing. Oh, you're not gonna die. Sign this paper and you can be a mason and be like the Gods and live forever. You won't die. These're the lies they're telling. The same lie that Satan told to Adam and Eve.

34 Well, they were trying to make their kingdom that was given to Nebuchadnezzar work at that time because the army would stand on his part and, of course, they would take over Israyl. They'd rule Jerusalem. **YAHWEH** would take the kingdom away from them, which He showed. This is not all instant now, but he showed in Daniyl the Prophet that He was going to do this; He was gonna take the kingdom from them. But they would rule up until a certain time. And remember I pointed that word out, **until, until**. It'd be given into their hands. He gave it to Nebuchadnezzar, into their hands until a certain time period.

35 And then Daniyl had to seal the books, but he saw two others on that future day teaching, bringing forth the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, the Message of the Kingdom and tearing down this mess that they got, the mess they made out of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that was given to Mosheh and then given to Nebuchadnezzar who was the rotten one of the bunch. And of course, he was forceful and **YAHWEH** showed you that in **Genesis 49**. Then He shows you the end of these twelve tribes.

36 But if you notice the history, it'll come right straight down to **Revelation** and then be taken over, that is, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**--they will start teaching the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And that Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is like the stone that broke

to pieces this great kingdom given to Nebuchadnezzar, that's now ruled by the quartet and the Vatican, of course. Well, I'm getting a way ahead of myself but we will prove that all. But the sword of this kingdom--that's the power that was given to Nebuchadnezzar.

37 Now this U.S., this is on an article, it says, *U.S. aid to Syria should be "non-lethal," new Pentagon chief says...* I don't know if you saw that in the news or if we showed that today, but they're giving millions of dollars to the fighters that're fighting against Syria. What for?

38 Syria. Let's see, I've got a map, I want to show you what Malachi Martin said that war is going to be made against. You see the part in green? [showing on monitor] The great Euphrates River goes up through that, the middle of that, if you can see that. Everything in green there is Moslem and he says anyone who won't worship mother Mary, she's going to make war against them. And right after that, the wars started. Right after that book came out called *The Keys of this Blood*, and, of course, the key is war. That's her key to bring into subjection.

39 What I started to say a while ago was that the four religions that were uprooted and taken to Rome, transplanted, transplanted from Jerusalem to Rome. This was before they sent Titus to destroy the temple and take all the artifacts to Rome. The religions there, they were trying to make it work but they were saying as they're doing today that Mosheh gave us some different orders. He wrote down these Laws and everything, but then he gave verbal orders as to how to keep the Sabbath. And Yahshua showed you how to keep the Sabbath. He set a Perfect Example. He lived without sin. Why would anyone refuse to accept that?

40 Now, if He was sinning out there, Him and His Disciples by doing YAHWEH's Work, He couldn't have been the Savior. But

He gave us the rest. Then He said in the Last Days then He's going to give us this Perfect Rest through one called the Branch. And it will be perfect He said, the Rest that we receive will be perfect. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 Well, the four religions and this great roving army that they have put together, were trying to make this work but they couldn't make it work because they couldn't agree among themselves, neither could they convince the people. The people had the Work of the Disciples. They had the Work of the Apostles, I mean the Prophets. They knew the Laws. Even if they didn't keep them, they knew the Laws. So they never could bring the people into unity. And this is the reason they finally gave up and decided to move to another place and then start making real war against the people who would not follow their religion, follow the rule of the Gods. They were gone back into Egypt. That's what the Prophets called it. They've gone back into Egypt. How was Egypt ruled? It was ruled by the king. Remember the Pharaohs? They were Gods. So they had gone back into Egypt with this rule.

42 And what we see today now is what Yahshua said you can't use this way, it won't work. That's what Daniyl said. It's like mixing iron with clay, it won't hold together because there's no unity here. And people start fighting over what they're being taught. What they're being forced, forced into accepting.

43 It says *Hagel's comments, at his first news briefing since taking over the pentagon on Wednesday, came a day after the United States said it would for the first time give non-lethal aid to Syrian rebels and more than double its aid to Syria's civilian opposition.*

44 ...*Hagel's predecessor, Leon Panetta, disclosed earlier this month that*

*he joined the heads...* Remember this heads because it's also called that in the Scriptures. ...*that he joined the heads of the State Department...* The heads of the state department, remember that and you'll find out, you'll be able to see it in Prophecy. It makes it much plainer, if you'll remember what I just read you right here and what this newscaster called it under the words of Panetta.

45 *...he joined the heads of the State Department and CIA last year in recommending arming the rebels...* To take over Syria. Well, of course, there's a lot of opposition to that too. A lot of opposition between the two parties, the Democrats and the Republicans.

46 *U.S. to send missiles, troops to Turkey in bid to deter Syria...* They're taking over Syria. The sword today is to this same kingdom split now into four generals. Remember that split. It came about by splitting into four generals called the quartet. We see it here in **Revelation** if you want to turn there to **Revelation 6**. And it's actually pretty much spelled out for you. If you'll remember the words and remember, remember the Prophecies of Daniyl and what you know about the history of the Scriptures.

47 **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the Seals...** Remember Daniyl was ordered to close the Seals. And he saw two men teaching after that. So Yahshua opened the Seals to those two men or they couldn't be revealing these things. That's simple, right? So Yahshua then is opening the seal to The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Because Daniyl said that's when it's gonna be. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 Now remember too He says this kingdom that He gave to Nebuchadnezzar is going to be for a time period. I'm gonna give it to you for this time period. And to

prove, of course, to all Israyl, but also prove to heaven and earth what your way will bring.

49 So He opens this Seal, one of the Seals. **...and I heard as it were one of the four...** That's the four generals, the four generals. This kingdom was divided into four pieces and those pieces are still remaining today. Scripture shows this plainly. They stay in power clear up until the nuclear wars come. And then what's left of them will finally turn to us, The House of **YAHWEH**, and to **YAHWEH** Himself, and He will take over rule. That's when He makes the enemies the footstool. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

50 **...and I heard, as it were, one of the four living ones saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

51 **Verse 2, And I looked and behold a white horse.** This is the false religion now. **...and He who sat on it had a bow...** A bow. Somebody has to pull the strings on a bow, right? It won't shoot by itself. You have to pull the strings. Somebody pulls the strings. [laughing] You get it? You get that?

52 Well, the pope, of course, is pulling the strings as it shows. He's given this authority, this crown, that's what it means authority. **...and a crown was given unto him: and he went out conquering and to conquer.** Well, how did he do that? How did Nebuchadnezzar take this kingdom? Same way. Conquering and to conquer.

53 Nebuchadnezzar, he was given the kingdom, but he was given the way to take it, his way was to kill everyone who was in opposition. So he went out killing those who would not join in with them in the battle and millions of people died because of this.

54 Now notice what else here. **Verse 3, And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second creature say: Come and see.**

55 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse that was red; and power was given to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** Well, you see that's taking place right now. All of this is taking place in the Last Days--this is a Prophecy for the Last Days. Take peace from the earth? How did he do that? Notice, it was given to him a great sword. Sword. The same thing that was given to Constantine that said by this conquer, by this conquer.

56 Well, that was in **verse 3**, they didn't do it by teaching. They don't do it by teaching. They teach but their teachings are not acceptable. And of course, they have opposition among the teachings. But as the pope pulls the strings, you see what's taking place and going to take place as prophesied.

57 Turn over to **chapter 17** now. He's given a bow and he's got strings to pull. Strings, you hear that a lot in today's government. Red tape and strings. It's filled with it.

58 Well, in **Revelation 17** now, remember he's carrying a bow and He gives Power now to that first one to take peace from the earth. That is, Authority. Remember when Bush went to the pope, to visit the pope, and they asked him about it and he said he saw the face of God. That was George W. Bush that saw the face of God. Well, Pope Benedict said God is asleep! [laughing]

59 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, and I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits...** The one with the bow, as we've seen in **Revelation 6:1**, the one with the bow. **...the great whore that sits upon many waters.**

60 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** **Verse 2. This is Revelation 17:2. ...kings of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry...** That's God worship.

God worship is what Satan told Eve in **Genesis 3**. You'll be like the Gods, be like the Gods. You'll have a mixture here of Righteousness and evil, that's like clay mixed with iron as **Daniyl** said that will come down to you in the Last Days.

61 **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** That is, confusion. **...been made drunk with the wine of her fornication...** That is, her teaching.

62 Now look on over to **verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** She's the one who pulls the strings of the bow that brings forth the sword to conquer. You see how plain that is once you understand it? And it's taking place right in front of our eyes right now. Pulls the strings to conquer. Conquer with the sword.

63 Now what they have done, they have dispensed with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, so they'll never have peace. They'll never have healthy minds or healthy bodies. There's nowhere to go from here. No answer. No answer to the problem of sickness and disease. No answer to the problem of school shootings, of mass murders, police getting killed. Even the policemen are getting killed. They don't believe in them, they don't trust the police officers either. So they shoot them down. They're shooting them down now. The churches, they say are bringing forth nothing but lies. The catholic church, the man who lived there hunting Righteousness for years and he said there's nothing here but deception. It's just totally evil, he said. No Righteousness here at all and that's what he came there seeking, he said, was Righteousness. But there's no Righteousness there. Pure deception.

64 Well, this religion now sits on the seven hills of Rome as is shown in **Revelation 17**, sits on the seven hills of Rome. She's the one that's pulling the strings to bring the war. Malachi Martin,

if you remember, he showed all of these in green that these were the ones that Satan is going to make war against. All of those who will not worship her, she's going to make war against, and of course, Syria is one of them. All the others that they're bringing war against right now fit in that same category.

65 Now you, on the other hand, you've been told to come to unity with **YAHWEH**, make yourselves in His Likeness. And He calls you to His House in these Last Days to bring you to that unity. Now, if you buck up against it, of course, that's gonna go against your record. If you hide your sins as Adam did, then you won't enter **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. The best thing to do when you're corrected by a Priest, by a supervisor, is say, "Thank you." And go ahead and try to do what you're told to do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

66 The thing for you to do is follow exactly **YAHWEH**'s Laws, His Rules. Don't go about the other way, you'll be a teacher of lies and hypocrisy. You'll be a teacher of lies if you don't follow the rules. You'll be hypocrites. Yahshua called the Pharisees hypocrites. Hypocrites, Pharisees, serpents, children of the serpent, the serpent, the leviathan that has been created here--this is the whole religious system that's bringing the world these unsolvable, unsolvable problems. No answers for the problems that they face today. And they've brought it, just like Isayah said. **Isayah 24:1-6**. Because you have changed the Ordinance and broken the Laws of **YAHWEH** then and now the earth is going to be burned and few men left. Few people left.

67 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**The thing for you to do is follow exactly  
YAHWEH's Laws, His Rules.**

---

---

## Chapter Nine

# “Yahshua’s Book Of Life Of The Lamb.” Historical Day For The House Of YAHWEH: Learning How To Make Holy Garments And Tie Tzitzits That Show The Name YAHWEH And 613 Laws. 03/16/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It’s my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, y’all are pretty quiet today! [laughing] Keep it up! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. We may be little but we’re loud, aren’t we? [laughing] Let’s see, I guess the first thing—may the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We have a, kind of a special thing today for the Lamb’s Book of Life. I know it’s been mentioned several times the Book that is being written about us, each and every one of us. And, of course, your names, **YAHWEH** says are in that Book and Yahshua, our High Priest is the One Who’s seeing to it that this Book is written and we’ll have access to that Book one day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 From the things we see in Scripture, I bet it’s rich in Knowledge and humor and anticipation. You know, I know **YAHWEH**

is very joyous right now with His House and bringing forth the Work that we’re doing. And of course, Yahshua Who’s guiding it.

4 But if you go over to **Malakyah**. Now this is kind of a special event because we’re getting ready for a special Feast. And with Yahshua as our Guide, we’re looking forward to honoring Him greatly this Feast and **YAHWEH** with the gold garments. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And hopefully everyone will get those. You know, if you haven’t got your name in, get it in. We’ll strive to still get it.

5 But we want to honor Him greatly with song and praise and this, to me it comes deep within my heart to do so. I’ve never, never felt so much emotion, love, the need of showing honor until this last year. And, in fact, I had a... [crying] Oh boy don’t start that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In fact, I had kind of a jealousy for Yahshua for many



years because of the position that that Man holds that I've known I could never fulfill. I could never wear His shoes. I could never fulfill His job. But now I love Him like **YAHWEH** Himself, and that's developed in the last year. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I've seen it develop in others too, and I see the love for each other, because He says you can't hate somebody else and love Me. You know, you show love through, or for Me, through those that I call to the House.

6 And of course, my love has grown there and I think that's the only reason I realized that I had this love for **YAHWEH** and Yahshua and the great job, Plan that they're bringing forth. And you're in that Plan and your names are written in this Lamb's Book of Life right now and He knows that you have passed many tests. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

7 Now here in **Malakyah 3:16**, I've heard Kohan Banahyah mention this a lot of times, **verses 16 and 17. Malakyah 3:16**. He says, **Then those who revered YAHWEH spoke often one to another, and YAHWEH paid attention and heard them...** Took note of what they were doing. **...and a Book of Remembrance was written in His Presence of those who gave reverence to YAHWEH, and who thought upon His Name.**

8 Verse 17, **And they will be Mine!...**

---

**We have a job to do as Yahshua had a job to do. He passed His tests and He's now sitting at the Right Hand of YAHWEH. We will and we have passed many tests. I don't know how many more tests are yet to come, but we will be at the Left Hand of YAHWEH and that's what's shown in Scripture.**

---

He says. **...says Father YAHWEH. In that day...** Now, He's speaking, of course, of Salvation in advance. They without us would not make it. They, without Yahshua, would not make it. We have a job to do as Yahshua had a job to do. He passed His tests and He's now sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. We will and we have passed many tests. I don't know how many more tests are yet to come, but we will be at the Left Hand of **YAHWEH** and that's what's shown in Scripture. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 **...In that day when I make up My jewels I will spare them, as a man spares his own son who serves him...** Don't, don't think by that He's going to overlook their sins. Not at all. But the fact is, they will need help from you in order to finish this Salvation.

10 There's never been any Salvation given except to Yahshua and that's certain, but it's not real yet. And of course, Scripture showed you yourselves, are going to bring or rather we're the finishing Work that brings together this Salvation and we'll all receive it together. Anyway that's another sermon-many other sermons but you've heard me bring bits and pieces about it like the Gold.

11 I don't think I'm gonna bring any sermons on Gold because we have a lot of them, a lot of people who plan on giving sermons and I think the sermons that I've heard about, the Scriptures they're using, I think they're gonna be great. The women have several sermons that they're going to be bringing. Don't miss any of them. They're really great what I've heard about so far. And so do the men, the young Priests and so forth, about the Gold. So I'm gonna wait, if there's anything left out well I'll bring it later! [laughing] I don't think it'll be left out from what I see now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 But **Revelation 17**. Continuing with this Book now and the record, it's a record



of what's going on in the House today. And this afternoon, being a very special event--**YAHWEH** chose this and brought it about to where everyone in The House of **YAHWEH**, at least here today, and, in fact, everyone was involved because the whole world is asking for these. That is, all over the world, we have people asking for these. And we're in a--that is, the team, I call it the sewing factory. [laughing] But, they've been in a frenzy this week. And, trying, you know, working long hours. And then today everyone will be involved in actually making, finishing Holy Garments. Men and women on both sides. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

13 What a wonderful blessing that is. Blessings come in so many ways, you know, in the House. Yesterday someone called and they was frantic too. Their dress had been sent back or something was wrong with it and they couldn't get it. Something was wrong. I can't remember the details. And they were crying and screaming at the same time. And I said, well what a blessing that is. Just think of what a blessing that is, you got to experience this. [laughing] And I said, now what's your solution? What'd you come up with? What are you gonna do to get the garment? "I don't know. I don't know." Well, I gave them a simple solution and they said, "Oh, ok. Praise **YAHWEH**." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 But it comes in a lot of different ways. And of course, today springing this on you, and springing this on you today and saying we're gonna cancel classes and we're gonna Work. Wow! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And some hypocrites are saying "Work on the Sabbath Day?!?" [laughing] Yeah, Yahshua is our Perfect Example and we're gonna let Him know it today, as always. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

15 In **Revelation 17:7** now. He says, **And the Malak said to me: Why are you astonished? I will tell you the mystery of**

**the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and ten horns...** The beast that carries her.

16 Now look at **verse 8, The beast that you saw was...** Now he's talking about the beast that we see today and what's taking place right now before our eyes in the catholic church--and it's already started with this new pope.

17 I can't read you all of this, but *NATO defense college...* NATO Defense College. Now I bet it's more offense than defense but this is new. *NATO Defense College in Rome offers strategic-level courses on politico-military issues...* Here's the church at Rome. The church in Rome offering this. *...on politico-military issues designed to prepare selected personnel for NATO and NATO-related appointments...* Well, why on earth would that organization be supported by the catholic church or the pope?

18 Let's see another article. It says, now, this comes straight from the Vatican. *...now we must help those people who live between the Tigris and the Euphrates to live in peace and to be reconciled among themselves. They have already suffered too much. Now we must help the Allawi government... But we must face facts: the child has been born. It may be illegitimate, but it's here and it must be reared and educated...*

19 I want to show you something up close here. The staff, now see if you can see this. If I can get it close enough for you to see it. [showing a picture of pope on monitor] You see what he's holding in his hand? Now this right here is a snake. It comes up here curls around the cross, two crosses, double cross, and then comes down here and here is its head right there. The serpent. This is the new pope.

20 It says *Vatican Deploys its Division in Iraq...* The Vatican. *...under the Banner of NATO...* Well NATO, you know, is the pope's army. Now, get this. *An interview*

*with Cardinal Sodano and an editorial in "Avvenire" invoke greater military support for Allawi's government and for the emerging Iraqi democracy, through a heavy deployment of troops... Heavy deployment of troops. ...from the Atlantic Alliance... It's so beautiful here how we see this, especially if you remember the sermons and you see this part of history being developed here now, coming to pass.*

21 *In an editorial by the newspaper's leading experts on international policy, Vittorio E. Parsi, a professor at the Catholic University of Milan, "Avvenire" reminded Europe and the west of its "duty"... Reminded Europe and the west of its duty now. ...to assure free elections in Iraq, by reinforcing their military presence in the country through "the only body with necessary resources: NATO." And that's how it ended there with the word NATO, the pope's army following the serpent.*

22 Well, of course, the serpent is shown to you in **Revelation 12:9** that deceives the whole world. And he's saying peace now. He's bringing forth, going to bring forth peace. Well, I've heard that in many Scriptures. The Prophets prophesying this.

23 Well now, here in **Revelation 17:8**, He says, **The beast that you saw was...** If you remember the beast that **Daniyl** showed us and I spoke on that the last time I spoke, a kingdom that was divided. A kingdom divided and Yahshua said they can't stand. A kingdom divided cannot stand. Well, here we see the beast, so you know who it's speaking of now. It's not speaking of something new. It's speaking of something that was prophesied of old.

24 **...that you saw was, and is not...** That is, they've hidden. They went and hid in the Vatican, in the seven hills of Rome. The beast that was and is not, it hid for a while until The House of **YAHWEH** started exposing this group of twelve tribes who is led by the great roving armies of the earth

right now, divided but still doing the same thing and its speaking here of this.

25 Notice. **...was, and is not, and will ascend again...** It's ascending big time out of the bottomless pit, of course, showing, showing here its desperation and contempt and, of course, war. That's what they're setting up here right now is war, big time war, coming against all who won't worship Madonna.

26 If you saw that on the news this week, the pope said first, "I'm going to go see my Madonna." Now that story was changed quickly. But it came out on the news and we got it. [laughing] And then he says I'm going to see Benedict. I'm going first to see my Madonna and then I'm going to see Benedict. Well, they took that off of the air quickly. Came out with another one and said, oh no the pope is not going to see Benedict. Maybe some time later. They corrected almost everything he said. They took out the word Madonna and put Virgin Mary. That's the second article. That's what you'll find now when you look this up, but we got the first one. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 **...the bottomless pit, and go into perdition. And those who dwell upon the earth will wonder--whose names are not written in the Book of Life from the foundation of the world...** Foundation. Now y'all remember that when you're studying this word **Gold**. Don't forget the word **foundation**. Gold, foundation, purity, foundation, your foundation, purity, the Golden Oil, the Golden Oil that's being poured into your head right now.

28 I said one time I would I could unscrew the top of your head and pour this in. Well that's the way it's pictured, of course. But it takes one step at a time, but you've come a long way--think of the knowledge you have, brethren, right now that no one in the world has but you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

29 **...when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet is...** And, of course, you're seeing it emerge right now, right in front of your eyes. And everyone's gonna start wondering. Let's turn over to **Revelation 20**. These are tears of joy! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 **Revelation 20:12. And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened...** Now, you may not believe, you may not grasp this right now, but in offering Salvation at the first, that's what He offered. But if you remember it was all mixed up and so it was withdrawn. And they were turned to this mixture and that's what you see today. And then he gave the kingdom to King Nebuchadnezzar, or Nebuchadrezzar as in the Hebrew, the only correct way to pronounce it. It's a Hebrew name. It's a Hebrew king that he gave it to. In fact, all of those kings He mentioned were Hebrew.

31 But He said, "I'm going to give you this Kingdom but it's going to be divided." And if you will take that now and remember those words right there and we'll go into **Deuteronomy** here in a little bit, if we have time, and see this Prophecy showing you this very thing, and this beast once again being renewed and come forth with the finished product of **Revelation 18** where it's actually destroyed. It destroys itself in this great war that is building.

32 The other nations that Malachi Martin said are going to be attacked, he knew this would be nuclear war and that's what everyone is getting ready for. And he said it's a three-way battle here, kind of a three-way battle between the pope, United States and Russia. These're the ones he named. And of course, these're the three main powers that you have there, but it's being run by what is called the quartet, which includes the other one, the fourth one. And then he said that each one of these

hope to come out on top.

33 Well, in this great beast emerging now that we see here in **Revelation**, just read in **Revelation**, and then The House of **YAHWEH**, of course, is also shown here with Salvation. And in **Revelation 20:12**, he says, **And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another Book was opened...** Another book was opened. Now this is the Book that brings forth Life. Never before. It's promised throughout the Holy Scriptures, those who sought for it, worked for it and everything, they're looking forward to this time period when they will be resurrected and here will come the Salvation to them, brought, brethren, by this Last Work that Yahshua is doing right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 This other Book. **...and another Book was opened, which is the Book of Life...** The Book of Life. And that is finally going to be given, what was promised in the beginning, will finally be given in this Work. So all of this Work that is prophesied that we're now living the last part of here, the whole *Book of YAHWEH* from **Genesis** through **Revelation** talks of this one thing, what we're finishing, what we're bringing forth, the finish of, right now in these Last Days.

35 So here you see this given and here the Book of Life, this is of the Lamb, our High Priest and King Who beholds, Who is told to behold this Last Work, which means to hold to help, to guide, to teach, to inspire. Everything is given there.

36 **...And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...** According to their works. (We want to go on here.)

37 **Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and sheol; the grave, delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man, according to their works.**

38 **Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the fire...** This is the second death.

39 **Verse 15, And whosoever was not found written in the Book of Life...** The Book of Life. The Book of Life is the Book of the Lamb only. That's it. And He's judging and will judge again when these are raised. Along with, of course, His Twelve Disciples. If you glue them in, they're part of that foundation, of course, that foundation. Not the Finishing Gold, but they're part of the foundation and will be used as Judges at that time.

40 **And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life... The Lamb's Book of Life. ...was cast into the lake of fire...** That is the second death. The second death has no resurrection.

41 Look on over to **Revelation 21**, let me see now, and let's start with **verse 8. Revelation 21:8. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable...** Now get that word **unbelieving** because if you classify in this, you know, there's no such thing as an unbeliever. You choose what you want to follow and, of course, that shows what you want to believe. You believe what you want to believe. If you want to believe that the earth was created by tadpoles, you can believe it. That's fine and dandy. It won't get you anywhere.

42 It's kind of like the top movie of the week, this week. I don't know if you saw it. I didn't see it. [laughing] I probably will, I'll probably rush out there after services... [laughing] The biggest bunch of junk! *The Great Power of Oz*. You know, *The Great Power of Oz* brought in over eighty million dollars, the first day. And those people left there with their mind as empty as they came. There's nothing, nothing there at all beneficial. It's like christmas, christmas, halloween, easter, it's all stupidity. But they spent eighty million dollars the first day to see this bunch of junk.

43 Try to figure out something beneficial

about looking at that show for an hour. It's like going to see the--what do they call the ball players, the highest ranking, the big show, I forgot what they call it. The world series, I guess, I think it's called, the world series. You know, people plan, people plan all year long, save their money. They save their money for that and they leave there maybe with a coke in their hand. Nothing in their head, but a coke in their hand. And spent all kinds of money to see this. For what? It's like picking up a rock and throwing it. Or grabbing a handful of wind. What have you got there? And you leave there, your head is as empty as your hand.

44 Now, you can also believe that **YAHWEH** has a place for you in His House. [Praise YAHW **YAHWEH** EH, applause] And He created you for that reason. Then He gives or writes a Book to show you the way to that place and to have a part, an Eternal Position in the Work that He is creating.

45 These Gods have been fighting throughout the universe for many millions or billions of years. Ever since **YAHWEH** created the universe and set these beings upon it they've been fighting. And He says He tells them the right way to go, but, of course, they haven't done it. He created the earth and they destroyed the earth. He rebuilt the earth and says, "Now I'm gonna make man in My Image, after My Likeness and I'm going to give them Authority to rule the earth and the universe. I'm gonna put it all under these people that I'm creating right now." And He writes this Book showing how to get there.

46 There's never been anything like this. And people try to deny it and say, "Oh this just evolved." You know. [laughing] I used to poke fun at this atheist, you know, and they teach this in school. I said, well look at this woodpecker, he's got to have a double bone in his head or he won't survive. How long did that take for him to develop

that? Now he can't survive without this worm. And he can't get that worm without that double bone in his head. Well, that's the reason we don't see any woodpeckers today. They all died trying to develop a double bone. Or maybe they developed a double bone and there weren't any worms developed, evolved yet, so they all died.

47 You see how stupid this is? Now you can run after anything like that you want to, the world is full of it. Just visit a church and you'll see the stupidity that's poured out there. Or you can come to The House of **YAHWEH** and start gathering the Gold which will actually benefit you--which will actually give you some reward. You can choose that and it will give you an Eternal Place in the Kingdom where Yahshua says you won't be able to imagine all the blessings that will come forward there.

48 And the wealth, even wealth if that's as shallow as your mind is right now. What benefit is wealth? Can you store it up? You're gonna take it with you to the grave? What and how would it benefit you there? If it's not used for the Work of **YAHWEH**, it's not beneficial at all. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] People on their dying bed are giving orders not to sell this property or that property, or to sell this property or that property. [laughing] Never realizing what they're throwing away here. Now these are people with big money.

49 And now the catholic church with all of it's gold, it's own bank and all of it's fraud to try to get more gold, what will they do with it? It's all gonna be destroyed, every bit of it along with them. And here is the Judgment right here.

50 **But the fearful, and unbelieving...** This is verse 8. **But the fearful, and unbelieving...** Those who don't want to believe **YAHWEH**. Those who chose to follow somebody that could hit a ball with a bat? Man! What intelligence that would take. Wow! He must have studied for a long

time to be able to do something like this! To actually hit a ball with a bat. Man!

51 And some of them use bigger bats; they call it a tennis racket. And they run back and forth, knocking that thing back and forth, back and forth over a net. Think of the intelligence here and what they're building for. Wow! This must be really something especially righteous for this. It's like halloween and the preacher saying, "Well, in spite of the circumstances that brought this evil day about, it's still fun for the children."

52 It makes me think of a person who's got the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, comes to services, and talks under his breath to his sons, running down this Great Wisdom that's coming from **YAHWEH**, actually having it right here that he could take hold of and be teaching his children. And saying, "Yes, we need that Gold." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 Well anyway, back to **verse 8, But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable...** Bring forth the abominations. **Leviticus 11, Deuteronomy 14, Isayah 65**, all those Scriptures bringing forth abomination instead of drinking in the Gold. **...the murderers...** Yes, they're getting ready to murder even more people and call it peace. We've got to bring peace to these people, they've suffered too much already. So let us get our armies and issue more armies in here, bring our ballistic missiles in here and get ready to wipe them out. This will bring peace.

54 That's what they've done ever since the world began, ever since **YAHWEH** put man on the earth and they rejected His Way. But a few, there was a woman here and a woman there who **YAHWEH**, that never left **YAHWEH**, never stopped talking about **YAHWEH**. And they brought down to us, Yahshua, who put another woman in motion and that woman brought forth two more women. Those will get Salvation;

that is, I believe they will be judged fit for Salvation at the Judgment. That Judgment is going to take many, many years. It won't all be done at once. But they will live and enjoy and prove themselves while they're living and work with us. We'll work with them, all of them who've lived before us. You're going to be the top, the greatest teachers in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, brethren. That's what **YAHWEH** calls you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 Now let me make that clear. My son Yedidiah, y'all remember him? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The Great Kohan Yedidiah, he's the one who pointed that Scripture out to me. And from then on he started calling me the Greatest Teacher in the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, I said you know, **YAHWEH** says He's going to take this Spirit that He puts upon me and what'd He say He was gonna do with it? So, if I'm the Greatest Teacher in the world, this family of mine, my children, are gonna be the Greatest Teachers in the universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And He says, these Words will never

leave your mouth, nor will they leave the mouth of your children, forever. Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH** applause]

56 **But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the murderers and whoremongers, the sorcerers...** Now if you notice the sorcery that is taking place here. I noticed they were saying that the diabetes drugs were causing inflammation of the pancreas and even causing cancer of the pancreas. The pancreas is a little piece of meat behind your stomach that looks kind of like a tadpole, the shape of a tadpole, but it does a great job for your body. And without it, you have to take their drugs to supply and they don't supply all your needs after you get rid of that. It's kind of like a thyroid, you know. You can never replace what the thyroid does. They've been at it for years. They can't replace it. They get near it with their synthetic junk, but they can't, they can't get all the elements that're found, that the thyroid only produces in your body; same way with the pancreas.

57 But they give these diabetic drugs and they cause inflammation. Then the



lawyer is standing by and saying, "If you have taken these drugs now you have some money coming. You have some money coming my way, to my office. So come on and let's get that money, I need that money for my law firm that's standing behind you to get your money." [laughing]

58 Lawyers are gonna have their place in the lake of fire along with the masons. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I heard of lawyers, by the way, that would team up and they'd say, there's a person up here that has a claim I think that we could sue on and I think if we work together we could probably get so much money out of the insurance company and we'll split that money. So they frame up cases and of course, this is legal.

59 Well, this is today's world. It's legal for the drug departments to bring these drugs and give it to the people and then sue the companies and get their share of the monies. All of this is a system, a beastly system that we see rising up again. And now they're going to take or want to take, they want to take full control of the world, bring this system alive again and take full control of the whole world. That's their idea. But in doing so, **YAHWEH's** Prophets, well why do we rely on **YAHWEH's** Prophets? Because their Prophecies come to pass. That's why. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 Well, look here now, and keep that in mind what I just said. But look here. **...the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and worshipers of Gods (elohim), and all liars...** All of these liars. They're all lying about everything. They lie about christmas, halloween, easter to get your money and they lie in court to get money. They frame lies. They frame lies to put people in jail and get them out of the way.

61 Yes, this is done all the time. If that don't work they try to shoot them, kill them. Send their armies out to kill them. All of this is going on in this "beautiful"

world with this man standing here looking like, so pious, with a snake in his hand. Bringing forth this serpent, the beastly system and **YAHWEH** says it will fall--it's rising up again right now, along with, of course, the Work of **YAHWEH** that will never end. The Saints will be given the kingdoms, **YAHWEH** says, the Saints and they will possess them forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 But He's allowing this. He's allowing the twelve tribes to go their own way, and he's saying every minute what it will bring you. Well, His Prophets said it's going to bring you the nuclear war, bring you the nuclear bombs. You saw that out of one of our Great Deacons here today. It's gonna bring you the nuclear bomb, **YAHWEH's** Prophets prophesied that. Could you prophesy that? You know you couldn't! No way! You can't. You can't. You can't tell me what'll occur to you in the next ten minutes. You could have a heart attack and keel over. A plane could come through the roof of a building and kill you.

63 Think about it. There's no way, these Prophets, there's no way you can prove them wrong. It's here in front of you, everything they said. And you tell me you don't believe. You'd have to be an idiot not to believe. But then the world is full of idiots, even intellectual idiots.

64 Well, here He says, **...and all liars, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone--which is the second death...** This is in **Revelation 21** and we're in **verse 8** there now.

65 Look on down, **verse 9, And there came to me one of this seven Malakim who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues and talked with me, saying: Come, I will show you the Brides, the Lamb's wives...** Well, this is the Judgment, of course. And the Bride--the Lamb is here to judge all those who lived before us. **... the Brides, the Lamb's wives...**

66 **Verse 10, And he carried me away in Spirit to a great and high mountain...**

A great promoted place, same as in **Isayah**, a great high mountain. In the Last Days, the mountain, the promotion, it means promotion. That's **Isayah 2:2**, remember. That Prophet said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Why would He have to establish it if it was existing? Why would He have to establish it? Prophecies said it would be destroyed and the place where it set would be like a bare desert. How did He know that? It couldn't be just a man that wrote those Scriptures. Well, "In the Last Days I'll establish My House."

67 Well, he says in **verse 10, And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain...** A promoted place. ... **and showed me that Great City, the Holy YAHWEH Shammah, descending out of heaven from YAHWEH...** Descending from YAHWEH.

68 Now look on over to **verse 27** with that in your mind. **And there will by no means enter into it anything that defiles...** Well, if you can believe that The House of YAHWEH was established in the Last Days, you can believe what The House of YAHWEH is bringing you to be. He's bringing you to be a being that will never defile again. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] This is coming from the Pure Oil. Nothing is going to enter this House, the Bride, the Lamb's wife in The House of YAHWEH is going to be judged undefilable. Undefilable.

69 **...anything that defiles, nor works abomination...** The catholic church and all christianity, all the whole world today is working abomination. And they tell their people, you can't, you don't even know what you're eating when you eat this stuff. Yes, your body is defiled by it. You don't know what you're eating when you go to the doctor and the doctor gives you a shot with mold in it. And they say, why did this company do this? It wasn't even

supposed to be doing this. They can't trust themselves. And the chaplain in the White House says, "God, wake up! Save us from ourselves!" Well, God is not wanting to save you. God is wanting to destroy mankind. It's YAHWEH Who's wanting to save you and He will. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 **...nor works abomination...** You see that? Abominations. That is shown in **Leviticus 18**. You should familiarize yourself with that chapter. It shows the abominations and how they are brought forth that destroy your mind, and make you want to run off into la-la land instead of spending your time searching for YAHWEH's Righteousness. That's the first thing you should be seeking for.

71 **...neither a lie; but only those written in the Lamb's Book of Life...** That Lamb's Book of Life is being written right now. And this afternoon, some names are gonna be going down in it as having worked on YAHWEH's Sabbath making Holy Garments to bring forth Holy People, Golden People. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

72 Turn over to **Zecharyah 6**, now with everything you've brought there. This wasn't the sermon that I got tied up here on today! This was just something that somebody told me I should bring and I said, yeah I guess you're right. [laughing]

73 Okay. **Zecharyah 6**, found on page 719. Remember the Lamb's Book of Life. It's being written right now in YAHWEH's established House. It's all being worked out by Yahshua Himself if you look at **verse 11** of this **chapter 6** now. **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns...** These are positions. Call for a position in YAHWEH's House. In this last calling, that is, the greatest, the greatest of all throughout all the Seven Works. And you're sitting here and being able to partake of this and receive a position, an Eternal Position, that's what it's talking about.



74 **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** Now, this says, **...son of Yahzadak...** But if you look over at the margin or look in *Strong's Concordance*, it will tell you this word is **YAHWEH**. **...Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** **Hebrews 10:21** says He is now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and now sits at **YAHWEH's** Right Hand until His enemies are made His footstool.

75 So we see here now in these Last Days when The House of **YAHWEH** is established in a Babylonish land not yet established, that was the United States and drawn from the ends of the earth, which was Oklahoma. I noticed the new pope is claiming that now that Argentina or whatever town he came from was the ends of the earth. Now where he got that I don't know. We can prove ours! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 I noticed too they weren't dressed in the scarlet red that represents blood. They were dressed in gold that represents peace. Of course, this is fake. It's all fake. Not the gold, the gold was real. [laughing] But it's tarnished, along with the rest of their abominations. It tarnishes the gold too.

77 But notice it's, **...Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** Now He wasn't High Priest before. He wasn't High Priest when this was written. But a Man actually came and died. He was put on a stake and killed, murdered by this beast that was, then disappeared, and now he's rising again. Resurrect the roman empire, the "holy" roman empire and this time we'll bring peace. Quote, "We'll bring peace". Yeah! [laughing] Bring our armies and our ballistic missiles and our nuclear bombs and we'll bring peace to the earth.

78 Well, **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the**

**Branch...** Behold Him, speaking of the High Priest. And saying to the High Priest there, Behold You! Look, look at this man. Look at this man sitting right over there. [laughing] Look at this woman over here. You see that? Behold. Here's the High Priest, the Great High Priest Who sits at the side of the Creator **YAHWEH** right now with a position for the rest of His Family.

79 The Branch. **...for He will branch out from His place and He will build The House of YAHWEH...** Wow! That means The House of **YAHWEH** had to disappear. It had to be destroyed. Where was it for 2,000 years? Where was *The Book of YAHWEH* for 2,000 years? The pope forbid anyone to have it. The pope, the same one that's supposed to bring peace now, forbid you to have a *Book of YAHWEH* or even a *King James Version* for 2,000 years. How did this man know this? You get it now? You understand that now?

80 **...He will build The House of YAHWEH...** Couldn't even find the Name when I was a child. But now he's gonna build The House of **YAHWEH** under the guidance of the Savior Who died and became High Priest, the Son of **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule upon His Throne...** He will be a Priest upon His Throne. **...and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Between me and the Savior, Yahshua, our High Priest. That's exactly what it's saying. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 Well, this afternoon you're going to be a great part of history. This is going to be an exciting thing that Yahshua is putting in His Book of Life, written about us in these Last Days. We're gonna set up tables, irons, sewing machines back here that all of you are gonna bring, who've got the sewing machines or irons, ironing boards. Over here. Not the men, they're going to learn

and teach everyone how to tie these tzitzits.  
[Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 Someone said they bought one in Israel. I said, did you know the Name is not in it? “No!” They said, “What name is in it?” Well, the word God, Lord, El. They took the Name out of the tzitzit. It’s easy to do, all you got to change is one little string and it takes or it removes the Name **YAHWEH** from His 613 Laws that’re represented there. We do it right here! We do it under the Inspiration of **YAHWEH**.  
[Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 So the women, bring your sewing machines, ironing board if you got an ironing board. If you don’t have a sewing machine come anyway, we’ll have other things for you to do here this afternoon. But the classes will be cancelled and we’re going to build the Holy Garments, Gold, Gold Holy Garments. Praise **YAHWEH**!  
[applause]

85 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Ten

## The Two Women Involved In Yahshua's Life. One Wears Red As Shown In This Sermon 03/23/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Wow! We got a Feast going don't we? The House is full! Ah, isn't this beautiful? Praise **YAHWEH**! Let's go one big one now. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I'm supposed to read a card from all the donkeys. [laughing] The male and female donkey colts who helped carry the load of sewing preparations for the Feast of Gold, as you requested we will be demonstrating tying the tzittzits today. There's also more sewing to do, after we have wrapped all the Work up. Come to the main sanctuary if you are interested. If you're not interested, come see me! I'd like to talk to you! [laughing] I know you're all interested or you wouldn't be here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 Did you notice the pope was covering a bunch of sins with gold? He's wearing gold as if he's covering something up and he's hiding his sins as Nineveh did.

4 What we're seeing right now, and

the reason we're showing so much of this news--we did not show you half of what I wanted to, but then we didn't have the time to do so either. So we'll just have to get to it as we can, maybe during the Feast.

5 Now, last week, I hope you remember that sermon because I started something here about the kingdom divided that this new Pope Francis has inherited. The Kingdom that we're going to inherit is not divided. There will not be division in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We have the Perfect Laws to guide us and everyone that gets into the Kingdom will agree totally with those Laws or they won't get in the Kingdom. And if they get in there they won't stay long. They'll get caught.

6 What we're seeing right now in the news is exactly what was started with Cush. He started schools, colleges, of higher learning. Now if you'll really pay close attention to the news you'll see exactly, that's exactly what Francis has also already instituted. He--they had it planned. The



catholic church had it planned before he ever came into office. And of course, when this other pope stepped down, he really didn't step down. He just stepped behind closed doors and we have two popes that yield a lot of power, both of them. So they've doubled their power among the people.

7 And this one though, this Francis, he's the one if you noticed him kissing the babies, and putting on a front here. This is trickery that's shown in **II Thessalonians** that he would do. He's a magician. He knows. He's a psychiatrist. He knows how to win friends and influence enemies. And of course, they think by kissing a baby or kissing someone who's sick, that he really cares. And this is that front he puts forth. But you'll see differently in what he brings forth in his actions here, in his alliances--and I want you remember that word--alliances with the west, of course, and then the Mediterranean nations also.

8 But in **Yahnah** [*Jonah*], we see a strategy here. And of course, this is one of the cities of Cush that he first started with Babylon. They called it Shinar, but it was Babylon that they started building. He was a tyrant. And if you see what went on with the crusades, you'll see the same tyranny that was put forth by this school of higher learning. And it was done just like it's being done today by the pope, but it's being brought about as if he's going to bring peace. He's striving to bring peace and take care of the poor. He cares for the poor and he wants to bring them peace. Well, this is the front that he puts on.

9 And the news shows, of course, these things are being done like the banks. Now this was set up years ago with the banking system so they could control the nations and they can actually freeze accounts of a nation. And they have. And the nations that they have frozen right now, you know this is done as **Revelation** shows, **Revelation 12:15**, from there on shows the United

States of the catholic and christian religion, the two horn beast that rose up where there were no multitudes, nations and people, or nations and tongues. And the only place that could have been was the United States which wasn't discovered when the Prophecies were written. Magnificent Prophecies.

10 Now in this same account they--Nineveh, she was a major city. Now, I know the architectural workers, they tried to belittle that statement that was given in the Scriptures and they said, ah Nineveh wasn't but sixteen miles long. But then the later archeology proved that it was over sixty miles long. And if you were walking and you tried to walk from one end of that city to the other, you'd find out how big that city was. But it was over sixty, almost seventy, seventy miles long and it was a major city.

11 And **YAHWEH** told Yahnah, He said this city's gonna be destroyed. Now, it had interfered in **YAHWEH**'s Work and that's the reason that **YAHWEH** allowed Nineveh to be destroyed. And it first repented and then it turned back to its same sins and then later it was destroyed. And you couldn't even find, you know, you couldn't even find where a city had been. And it was due to much archeological work, they had to dig down like twenty feet to even find the layers of this city. So, you can see what a job they had, and the way it was destroyed--that was worthy of many remarks, I think. Several sermons could be preached on that alone and the Prophecy that was fulfilled there.

12 But **YAHWEH** sent Nineveh-- I mean Yahnah, and He said go and warn them of what they've done because they've spread their evil. They've spread their evil all over; all over the world. And of course, He was talking about people who dressed in scarlet red. And the ones who also were dressed in scarlet red took over Nineveh and destroyed it. They were dressed in scarlet red too. If you remember the

catholic church, they normally wear the scarlet red. Why did they change to gold all of a sudden? [laughing] I think they must have heard The House of YAHWEH speaking. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

13 Anyway, history says that: *Nineveh, this great empire was so completely obliterated according to its prophesied decimation by the Hebrew Prophets, that it became like a myth until its discovery by Sir Austen Layard and others in the 19th century...* Well, **YAHWEH** had to bring to light this. And of course, in the nineteenth century He did for The House of **YAHWEH**.

14 But He let them go on in their own foolishness saying, "Oh, this is a bunch of lies. This didn't take place." Read the history now and you'll see that it did take place and the last discoveries were in the nineteenth century.

15 In **Genesis 10**, I need you to go there. (Let's see if I can find my notes here. (Not that one for sure. I'll do it without notes.) Go to **Genesis 10**. We see here this Cush. Now his sons are given, the names of his sons are given in **verse 7**. So his sons are there.

16 But now **verse 8**, it shows, **Genesis 10:8. Cush begot...** The regular Hebrew says *he fathered*, he fathered nimrod. So this wasn't his son. But nimrod, if you'll notice he established or took over a whole bunch of cities here and he wasn't but thirteen years old! [laughing] He'd been established and in that thirteen years, he'd taken over all these cities.

17 Well this was the tyranny that was created or invented by what is known by people known as the catholic church today. If you'd get that in your mind, yes, they were in operation at this time invented by Cush who formed schools of higher learning. And I've brought all this before. If you haven't heard it, you really need to get the details on it. Get the sermons and listen to them.

18 But the thing called *nimrod* means, *nimrod* itself, the word means rebellion. It

means *he rebelled*. And he took or he taught this rebellion in the schools. They taught all kinds of academics, of course, but what they mostly taught was war and how to actually scheme to take over and build their own empire from the other cities that other people had actually built. But they went in and took them. And they called that--I'll have to get to it later. Peace for something, I'll get it to you later.

19 But anyway they promised these cities peace if they would cooperate with them. If they would be partners with them in what they were doing or if they would ally with them, become their allies, then they promised them peace.

20 Now, they also promised them, "If you don't ally with us you will be destroyed. We will take your people, we'll destroy you, take your people and we'll destroy the city." So in this way these tyrants, they went out everywhere in the land and this is what you see in other places at this time.

21 Now back to *Jonah* or **Yahnah** and Nineveh. He says, now this is a history of this, what took place. He said an alliance. What destroyed Nineveh? Now the word here that I want you to remember, you need really to write this down several places in your *Book of YAHWEH*.

22 *An alliance of Medes, Babylonians, and Scythians destroyed Nineveh in August 612 BC...* An alliance. Well, here's what you see that took place with Cush. He said, "If we ally together we will build us a strong tower that no one can take over." It wasn't like someone built a ladder up into heaven. That's impossible. You run out of oxygen as you go up anyway, you know. That's stupid. What they built, they took over these cities and they built them. They got them to ally with them and they built them an empire here with a strong army, a roving army, a roving army that did their fighting for them.

23 Remember the ruthless violent men

now. Put all of this together in **Genesis 49**. **YAHWEH** shows you who they are and, of course, we can trace that back. That's easily done today because of the computer works that we have now available. But **YAHWEH** shows you what came forth from these tribes to all the world that He scattered abroad to begin with. And then He scattered the twelve tribes into these and they became like them--they became one in their character, in their schools of education, everything. And the violence that was in these men that **YAHWEH** showed you, the violence that was bred into them, that He put out there, that we have to deal with today, of course, that's exactly what we're dealing with.

24 And the people in the catholic church, masons, the jesuit priests--Francis is a jesuit now. He's one of them. They tell that. The jesuits make some of the strongest vows of murder of any of the catholic offices. And when I say offices, it's a government. This catholic church is a huge government that has its own schools of teaching that it sends out to the countries to train those who ally with them.

25 Now, also in this same setup, you know, it's like the petrodollar. Now you ally with us using the petrodollar and we'll bring you a lot of riches because you can buy and sell through us. The same thing is with the euro. And with those two great powers, they control all the money in the world, the euro and the dollar. And you can't operate without it. And this is the way it works. Then they control the banks. They own the banks. So they can shut down, they can freeze any assets they want to at anytime to keep anyone from using them.

26 Well this history now. *An alliance of Medes, Babylonians...* And I'll spell the word, S-C-Y-T-H-I-A-N-S. Now these three allied together and they went in and they destroyed Nineveh. **YAHWEH** didn't destroy Nineveh, but He prophesied that it would be destroyed.

27 If you turn over to **Nachumyah**. I'll give you the page number. It's a very small book. It's found on page 708, 708. **Nechumyah**. We want **chapter 2** and notice **verses 1 through 3**. **Nechumyah 2:1. He who dashes to the ground has come up before your face. Man the fortress! Watch the road! Strengthen yourselves! Fortify your power mightily!**

28 **Verse 2, For YAHWEH will restore the excellency of Yaaqob...** It had to do with Yaaqob to begin with as other Scriptures show **...as the excellency of Israyl; for the plunderers have emptied them out, and destroyed their vine branches...** The shields, he's talking about wars within--among the tribes, the twelve tribes that they try to separate in history, but it was no such thing.

29 **Verse 3, The shields...** The shields. **...of his warriors are colored red...** Red, you get that? [laughing] He's giving you clues here to know what to look for.

30 It wasn't just an army. This, you're gonna have to realize. Francis, the moves that he's making right now that I hope to get into and cover during the Feast thoroughly, the moves that he is making right now are to start taking under control, by using his allies that have already given their support, the United States, Great Britain, these're the two great armies that've given their support. But he has many Mediterranean allies already under his control. So he thinks it's time now that he can actually take over the world and resurrect the roman empire again. And that's what he's made a goal--he's made his statement that that's what we need. Well, when he says or when he makes the statement of what we need, you can bet he has different offices of government that have tentacles in all the governments of the world, and they go to work then to try to establish and bring about step by step what he wants to bring.

31 Right now you saw President Barack Obama go over and talk friendly to Israeli

Prime Minister Netanyahu. While he was there, he made Netanyahu go and apologize to Turkey for what he did to their ship that they sent to Abbas. After he left Netanyahu, then he went to Abbas and talked to them.

32 Now he didn't just go there to shake hands and have a picnic, he went there to lay out a plan. And he went there as the governments always do, "You can follow this route and you will be given this. You follow this route that you're taking now, if you don't cooperate..." as Nimrod said, the men wearing the red, Nimrod said, "...then you're going to start losing. We're going to start taking this blessings away from you. We're going to start shutting it off."

33 They're shutting Iran down. They're taking their money away from them. They're freezing their assets. Now they started selling gold for, I mean oil for gold and they have survived some. But they haven't even started to use all the freezes that they could and will in order to bring them down. Syria too, and North Korea, you're going to see this. It's all planned out to take these one at a time.

34 Well here now, you see **Nachumyiah** and his Prophecy concerning Nineveh and you see the same situation. The same scenario is taking place in **Nachumyiah** here that you do see right now in the world. With Barack Obama, the hit man, the one that goes out and issues the orders of Nimrod or the people in the red, that've now changed their color to gold and white, pretending they are saints.

35 They're saints of Satan the devil! That's what **I [Yahchanan] John 3:4, 7-8** shows. I dare anyone to read that that's angry with me right now! [laughing] But if you don't--if you don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** at His House, you belong to Satan the devil and that is a fact, a Scriptural fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 Well now, you see here in **Nachumyiah 2:3**, you see these violent men, these

warriors are colored red. Well, who sent those warriors? Who feeds those warriors? Who sent them out to begin with to go to this city? Who allied these warriors, these three great armies that destroyed Nineveh to begin with? The men in red, scarlet red. Look at it. **...valiant men are in scarlet...** Scarlet red. These are priests, priests. Write that down if you want to. Check me out!

37 **...the chariots blaze like flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the cypresses will be terribly shaken...** It's coming upon you, he says. It's going to destroy you.

38 In **chapter 3** now, we get another insight here in **verse 19**, the last part but let's read it all. **Nachumyiah 3:19. There is no healing for your injury, your wound is severe. All who hear the news about you claps his hands at your fall; for upon whom has not your wickedness passed continually?**... Well, that wickedness, of course, was also getting into **YAHWEH's** Plan or would have interfered with His Plan if He had not allowed the way it went. Let's be turning over to **Zephanyah**. Turn over to **Zephanyah 2**.

39 It would have interfered with **YAHWEH's** Plan of bringing forth two women, two women who were actually active in Yahshua's Life that we'll be singing about this Yahshua's Memorial. And you need to learn that too, that song. I think they have it set up to teach this afternoon, some time this afternoon in the Sanctuary here, after the Work is done. Okay. He said yes! [laughing] And we got a yes over here somewhere, right? Okay. [laughing] So the two women that were deeply involved in **YAHWEH's** Plan--in Yahshua's Life--very interesting, all the Prophecies that go with this.

40 But here now in **Zephanyah 3:1**, it says, **Woe to her that is filthy; rebellious...** Well, that was what Babylon means, Nimrod means. It means *he who rebelled*. **...and**

**polluted; defiled...** If you read **Revelation 17** now, you'll see that this great whore which sits on seven hills of Rome is full of abominations and filthiness. So He's giving you clues here to look for and to show you what's in the Last Days as is prophesied.

41 (I'm sorry.) **Zephanyah** is found on page 713. It's just a little ways from **Yahnah**, 713. We're in **Zephanyah 3:1. ...and polluted; defiled; the city of oppression...** Well, of course, that's what we see now in **Genesis**.

42 **Verse 2, She did not obey the Voice of YAHWEH, she has not received correction...** He sent Prophets to her, she never received correction. **...She has not trusted in YAHWEH, she has not drawn near to her father.**

43 **Verse 3, Her princes within her are roaring lions...** Where did you see that before? For the Last Days too, **Genesis 49**, of the twelve tribes, roaring lions. **Her princes are as roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves...** Remember in **Genesis 49** again, like a pack of wolves or a ravenous wolf. **...wolves that do not leave a bone for the morning.**

44 **Verse 4, Her prophets...** See she's speaking of priests here. **Her prophets are light; making an empty show with mere words...** Like kissing babies and kissing sick people. **...and treacherous; untrue, deceitful, betraying, people. Her priests defile...** Remember **Isayah 65**. They eat swine's flesh and the broth of abominable things is floating in their blood vessels. And that is what the catholic church is today for breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. And of course, their minds are confused and that's the reason they're having the trouble. No answers can be found for the situation they've brought upon the earth. **...Her priests defile what is Holy, and they violate the Laws of YAHWEH.**

45 **Verse 5, YAHWEH in her midst is Just; He will not do iniquity. Every morning He brings His Justice; like the Light, He**

**does not fail--but the unjust knows no shame...** So **YAHWEH** had Priests working in that town, but they were being defiled by the situation set up there, the same that was set up for the crusades, in the crusades, the inquisitions, the same thing. It never changed from the start even until today.

46 **Verse 6, I have cut off the nations; their towers...** Towers, their towers, their towers of strength. The same thing we saw in **Genesis 11**. It was a tower of strength, alliance. Remember that word alliance please.

47 **...towers are desolate. I have made their streets waste, so none walk in them. Their cities are destroyed...** Now this is speaking as if it already occurred, but it hasn't. **...there is no man, there is no inhabitant.**

48 **Verse 7, I said: O that you would reverence Me, that you would accept correction! Then destruction would not come to her dwelling, nor will My punishment...** Judgment, that should be Judgment. **...decreed for her. But all the more they were eager to corrupt all their doings, from early morn.**

49 **Verse 8, Therefore, wait for Me, says YAHWEH: until the day that I rise up to judge...** Now this is in the Last Days, of course. Remember this is when the Judgment actually goes out, the Work that we're doing right now, bringing Judgment, True Judgment of **YAHWEH** to the earth.

50 **...for my Judicial Decision is to gather the nations and to assemble the kingdoms, to pour out upon them my Judgment--all My fierce anger...** [laughing] Not true. This right here, the correct translation, I don't have it with me, but it's **YAHWEH's** Judgment showing their fierce indignation and what it is going to bring them. And of course, King James made it look like that **YAHWEH** is angry because they didn't obey so He's gonna bring this trouble upon them. Not so at all! It was their own people that destroyed Nineveh. Their own, their own allies, in fact, that turned against them.



51 **...For all the earth will be consumed by fire...** Now here He's giving you a Last Days Prophecy of this system. You see that? Of the same system that we have right now and He's giving you a Last Days Prophecy of this.

52 **Verse 9, Yes, at that time I will return to the people, the Pure Word...** That's what we're doing. That's why in the Last Days I will establish My House and it will be raised up or it will take this Message to all nations and **YAHWEH** will judge among the nations and draw out about two billion people.

53 **...so that all of them may call on the Name...** You get that two--two billion here, the Great Kohan Malakyah may have enough help! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Right now he could use some help! So could all of us.

54 **...that all of them may call on the Name of YAHWEH, and serve Him with one accord...** Notice that one accord, unity. It won't be--it's not in these men of red, the priests of red that have now put on white trying to deceive as **Revelation 6** shows they would and now they're wearing the gold crown.

55 **Verse 10, From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia, My worshipers, the daughter of My dispersed, will bring offerings to Me...** That's a long ways but it's coming brethren. It's coming here, here to his established House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Verse 11, In that day you will not be ashamed for all your doings, by which you have transgressed against Me, for then I will remove from the midst of you those who rejoice in your pride, and you will no longer be haughty because of My Holy Mountain...** Remember **Isayah 2:2**. In the Last Days the promotion, translated mountain of The House of **YAHWEH** will be established. The same thing here, but said in a different way.

57 **Verse 12, I will also leave in the**

**midst of you an afflicted and poor; humble and lowly, people, and they will trust in the Name of YAHWEH.**

58 **Verse 13, The remnant of Israyl will not do iniquity...** They will not practice doing away with the Laws. **...nor speak lies; neither will a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth. For they will feed and lie down, and none will make them afraid.**

59 **Verse 14, Sing, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy, O Israyl! Be glad and rejoice with all your heart, O daughter of Yerusalem!...** Daughter of those who keep **YAHWEH**'s 613 Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Daughter, she, she the woman, the two women.

60 **Verse 15, YAHWEH has taken away the Judgments against you; He has cast out your enemy. The Father of Israyl, YAHWEH, is in the midst of you...** Right now, He's in the midst of you. This here, today is His Appointment with us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...you will no longer have to fear evil.**

61 Well, of course, all of this went out as a warning to Nineveh before it was destroyed and it was destroyed. That's quite a Prophecy there that was fulfilled and we'll get deeper into it as the Feast goes. **YAHWEH** willing now, **YAHWEH** willing. I'm always setting things and then things come up and I have to change it. But I hope this time it will stay in tact and we can cover the two women. There's a lot to say there that we need to cover.

62 We covered one of them, remember Norah. And then the other one that brought forth the Last Work and the Two Witnesses. And it all needs to be covered in the Prophecies. But we, I haven't got a round to it, but I will. [laughing] **YAHWEH** willing I will.

63 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Eleven

## Yahshua's Memorial

03/25/13

---

*K. David H: It is with honor that I introduce to you at this time, **YAHWEH's** Servant, **YAHWEH's** Witness in these Last Days, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins.*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 This is a very emotional night. I've been praying. I've been praying that **YAHWEH** will help me to get through this without too much crying and I hope it doesn't affect you. (**YAHWEH**, please help me.) [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 **YAHWEH**, the offering of the Saints that I present to You this day, at Yahshua's Memorial is of **YAHWEH**--is of Yahshua's beholding. An endless effort of love, of which we share and also desire to be a part of forever.

4 Yahshua, it's hard to describe what He went through. (well, may be a silent night.) [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I've been fighting this all day too but it's very, very important that we get through this. We're here to honor our High Priest and King, our Great High Priest and King. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The Man was weak, He was meek, He suffered like we do and yet He set His Mind to go through the suffering tonight, 2,000 years ago for **YAHWEH's** Plan.

5 **YAHWEH**, we put our trust in You because of Your Perfect Prophecies

and because You opened our minds to understanding of Your Laws. You show Your House. You show Your House your creation. We're the only ones on earth who actually know how **YAHWEH** created the earth and the heavens that involve the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 He shows that to us, along with Yahshua, Who had to die on this night, 2,000 years ago, on this day, 2,000 years ago. **YAHWEH**, You show us. You show us why You created the earth. We're the only ones on the face of the earth who know why **YAHWEH** actually created the earth. And we've lived on it for 6,000 years, mankind has, and they don't even know why they're here. There are no answers in the world.

7 You show us, **YAHWEH**, why You created mankind. Why are we here? Because **YAHWEH** shows us why we're here, that's the only reason we know it. Otherwise, we would be like the world. And the Prophecies, the Prophets show us. And **YAHWEH**, You created mankind, including us, subject to vanity. So stupid we can't even count to three. So ignorant that we take everything that You give us, every blessing You give us, and we turn around and use it for sin.



8 And You love us! And You brought us! You brought us to this night right here, which we share together in honoring our Great High Priest Yahshua and Norah. Norah, who the world doesn't even know. They don't even understand what this woman went through and the suffering. That is, little of it is mentioned after His death, the suffering that she went through. But she started, that woman, who came from the woman who brought forth Yahshua. Yahshua started that Work through her gossip and that Work brought forth another woman.

9 But mankind, You made, **YAHWEH**, You made him subject to vanity and we've all been caught up in those same sins, always desiring to sin, practicing sin and destruction. Continual war, as Cain shows. The world chose it for 6,000 years and still practicing it. And still has no answers to peace. Their religions pray for peace. They say it's God. They think that God, that their God is asleep so he can't answer any prayers for them anymore. He's never answered any prayers for them.

10 You've prophesied this. **YAHWEH** actually, **YAHWEH**, You actually showed us. You actually showed us that mankind was gonna follow the way of destruction. Even though you were offering him peace and love and joy, abundant living, he chose the other way because he didn't want Your Way. He wanted his way. He wanted his joy, he wanted joy right then and there. He didn't want to strive for Perfection and receive the True Joy and Gladness that come with Your Laws. And You still love Him. This is True Love that comes straight from **YAHWEH** and Yahshua shares that Love with **YAHWEH**.

11 Yahshua saw the Plan of **YAHWEH** and He shares that same Plan, the same Love that He had for mankind, Yahshua died for people that spit on Him. He died for people that beat on Him that night, **YAHWEH**. And in this, we know that there

is great hope in mankind for us. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 **YAHWEH**, You increased knowledge for mankind. You even told him, by the Prophets when You would do it. The world saw it. They marveled at what they had done. Even though You told them that You would increase knowledge at this perfect time and it came in that time period. It didn't come, **YAHWEH**, in any other time period and they saw it. They saw this knowledge increase and they laid claim to it as if they are the ones that brought it about. And they took that knowledge and they built nuclear arsenals, something to destroy mankind.

13 We, Your House, out of the same group of people, but called out of the world, we take that knowledge and we're reaching the world with peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH**, we have people all over the world right now who're addressing You in prayer and desiring this peace that we're presenting to them. We have people in America who're saying now, worldly people, "We look at you and we want to be like you." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Because we've brought to them, **YAHWEH**, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* presented by the Prophets and they love it and their hearts are turning and there's a different desire. So we see from Your end, in Your creation, **YAHWEH**, we see that there is hope for mankind.

14 We take this same increase in knowledge, the technicality of the devices that we have today and we're reaching the entire world with it. But, as one of the Prophets said, who has believed our report? The more they grope for answers, the more they see that we, Father **YAHWEH**, have those answers because You've given them to us and that's the only reason.

15 Through Yahshua's endless efforts beholding Your House, **YAHWEH**, He's brought forth this Work that is reaching the world and reaching a people who have in my last 40 years of my life, turned to You,

Father **YAHWEH**, in Righteousness, in Righteous conduct and they sit before You here this night.

16 The same knowledge that the world uses for destruction, the final destruction, we use, as You have commanded us to use it, and we're very pleased to see the results of what You're bringing forth with it. Yahshua used the same increase of knowledge to teach peace through us, through the Last Propheted House, a Work sent from heaven as the Apostles say.

17 Yahshua brought up the first woman, bred and taught to a life without sin. Yahshua was brought up by the first woman, bred and taught to live without sin, totally without sin. So we see from this, **YAHWEH**, that we can actually in the future, in the future, in a sinless world, we see from this that we can bring forth children who will not sin, who will refuse to partake of sin. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 Yahshua, the Man Child was so filled with the Knowledge and Love for Your Plan to bring Righteousness, paid the death penalty for the second woman and for all of mankind.

19 Tonight, Yahshua's and Norah's-Norah, who spread the word that the Prophecy was fulfilled and the Savior was born and started a movement. Yahshua started a movement through that woman, who had lived in sin. And you think about that, **YAHWEH**, we ourselves now, we see her. We see this woman and the movement she started that the beastly system actually tried to destroy for almost 2,000 years along with Your Word. The Word they wanted to destroy, we took it, in the form of a *King James* bible and we started preaching it and living it.

20 And like Norah, we too have come to love Yahshua, Who lived a sinless Life and Who was filled with so much Love that He was willing, because He knew Your Plan, **YAHWEH**, He was willing to lay down His Life to torture, which lasted seemingly to Him, an endless night and up into the

day, long after noon when He finally was relieved by death.

21 But He started a movement that brought another woman, who brought forth Your Witnesses. That woman suffered. For almost 2,000 years, that woman suffered. Their children were killed. They were killed. They were imprisoned, members of that woman that started, when Yahshua started this Work, members of that woman. But they kept carrying Words that they knew came from You, **YAHWEH**, and they took it to all the world, all the known world at that time. What little they knew, they took it throughout the world.

22 The people, **YAHWEH**, that were being persecuted and killed and lied to, deceived, they actually spread some of the Word. They actually took those bits and pieces and they laid down their lives to tell it to others. They weren't even Your House. They weren't even. They weren't even come to the full Knowledge of the Truth. So we know, Father **YAHWEH**, that Your Plan for mankind will succeed. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 And now in these Last Days, in these Last Days, **YAHWEH**, You're seeing a people sitting here before You. I know You're here. I know Your Eyes and Heart are here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I know Yahshua, Yahshua is watching too and I present to You a group of people that I know individually. I've seen them striving to overcome. They have went through hardship and pain and they have suffered in fear, mostly fear. But Father **YAHWEH**, when they found You, through Yahshua's Efforts, the Message that You're bringing forth in these Last Days, they said, "I want that." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 And they determined in their hearts, Father, to be like You and like Yahshua. And I've seen their Love grow. I've seen people who were fighters, stop fighting. I've seen people who will not retaliate. That would, always in their lives, retaliate. They've stopped it. I've seen thieves stop stealing,

all among Your People. I've seen them push away fornication and adultery, the worship of the Gods. I've seen them push it out of Your House, Father **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 I can see from the Scriptures, Father **YAHWEH**, that You made man lower than the Malakim, but I can see how he, mankind, can overcome everything with Your Help that You have given us through Yahshua Messiah because He is the Son of Man. You didn't create us in vain, **YAHWEH**. I once said to You, my Work is in vain. I no longer say that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 I can see that our Work now, I know it will, I believe the Prophecies because I've seen all of them come to pass. I saw the nuclear bomb invented--in Prophecy before it was ever invented because my mother, who was part of that woman, she put it in my mind from the Holy Scriptures and said, this is going to be a gigantic destruction that is going to come forth from mankind. And she saw it in several, several different Scriptures. The preachers see it today and it means nothing. They're behind this because, only because Father **YAHWEH** You haven't pulled them out of it.

27 I see that You have set aside a time to teach mankind a lesson, a very valuable lesson that he will never forget. And it seems like that the hope for mankind, there is no hope. But I can see through these same Prophecies, and through the actions of Your House tonight, a wonderful group of people who are filled with love like Your Son Yahshua. And that lets me know that my Work is not in vain. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

28 And with that presentation, **YAHWEH**, we'll go back to the Holy Scriptures now and cover what our Savior went through that night in preparation of bringing this Work forward that will bring--that will actually bring the resurrection to those who've fought against this Work, fought against us, spoke all kinds of lies and hypocrisy, spit in our face, called us dirty, nasty things and I still love them. [Praise

**YAHWEH**, applause]

29 In actual fact, I know, Father, that You've let them be a blessing to Your House because You've built Your House and You've made Your House much stronger through their accusations and lies and even violence towards us.

30 We start in Scripture tonight with **Isayah 53**. Now, this is one of the Prophecies that the world can't see at this time. They see it, but they don't see it. They see it, but they don't understand it.

31 In **Isayah 53:1**. He says, **Who has believed our report?... Who has believed the report of the Prophets, the Apostles. ...To whom is the Arm... That is Strength, Strength of YAHWEH. Malachi, Malakyah 4:4. ...of YAHWEH revealed?... The Laws and the Prophecies, to whom are they revealed?**

32 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.**

33 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected...** And he died for the men that despised and rejected Him. That's how Great our Savior is. While we were still sinners, practicing sin, deep in sin, He died for us. This Man died for us. You see how Great this Man is? This High Priest of ours is? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 **... rejected by men; a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteem Him.**

35 **Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by YAHWEH, and afflicted.**

36 **Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed...** It wouldn't be possible without this Man, Yahshua Messiah, Who sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** right now.

37 **Verse 6, All we like sheep have gone**

astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; and YAHWEH has laid on Him the iniquity of us all.

38 Verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth. He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth.

39 Verse 8, He was taken from prison... From prison, yes. ...and from judgment, and who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People He was stricken... Everything was cut off from the land of the living. Even the Words He spoke was cut off from the land of the living. The Prophets' Writings, if you remember, were cut off from the land of the living. You couldn't find a bible in the world for 2,000 years. You couldn't find a *Book of YAHWEH* for 2,000 years. It was cut off from the land of the living totally.

40 Verse 9, And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death; but He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His Mouth.

41 Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering for sin. He will see His seed... That's us, The House of YAHWEH. ...He will see His seed... There're ten sermons in this right here that needs to be taught, of course, because He's seeing His seed right now, meaning He's protecting, guiding, directing, inspiring His seed at this time.

42 ...He will prolong days, and the pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands... That's our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah.

43 Verse 11, He will see the labor of His Soul... Yes, He will see this brought to pass just as it is prophesied, just as the nuclear bomb was invented according to Prophecy, that knowledge was increased, according to Prophecy. Yes, He will see the labor of His soul. ...and be satisfied; by His Knowledge My Righteous Servant will justify many, for He will bear their iniquities.

44 Verse 12, Therefore, I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He will divide the plunder with the strong; because He poured out His soul to death, and He was numbered with the transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

45 In Mattithyah 26, we've known this for a while. I said last Passover let's don't show it. I asked David not to reveal it--I asked the Great Kohan Yahodah Hawkins not to reveal it at that time because I wanted to save it for this Passover Feast of Unleavened Bread. The beautiful thing that's shown right here.

46 Mattithyah 26 and start with verse 6. For the first time, we reveal this to The House of YAHWEH. Now when Yahshua was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

47 Verse 7, A woman came to Him with an alabaster jar of very expensive ointment, and she poured it on His Head as He sat... This woman, of course, was Norah, as we brought out at last Feast and we sang a song to her in remembrance of what YAHWEH said, what Yahshua said, that she would be spoken of this night.

48 Verse 8, But when His Disciples saw this, they became indignant, saying; To what purpose is this waste?

49 Verse 9, This ointment might have been sold for a large sum, and given to the poor.

50 Verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this... Yahshua always had His Mind on the Plan, carrying out the Work. The little things made no difference. He took care of everything that had to do with YAHWEH's Work and He did it to Perfection. He let nothing disturb Him. He let no tortures or nothing, nothing stopped this Man from His Job. He was set. Now, that's what breeding, of course, breeding and teaching can do for mankind that YAHWEH created. This can be so with our children but without having to die for someone's sins.

51 Verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress the woman For she has done a Righteous Work to Me.

52 Verse 11, **For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always.**

53 Verse 12, **For in pouring this expensive ointment on My Body, she did it for My burial.**

54 Verse 13, **Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message will be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her.**

55 The first thing I noticed that was wrong in this verse was the word **wherever**. And so I called the Great Kohan Yahodah Hawkins and we started working on the verse. It didn't come easy, but it came.

56 The word **wherever** that is written in **Mattithyah 26:13** is translated from the Hebrew clause *em asher shem*. The Hebrew word *em* is listed on page 107 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows the word means *when...* When, not wherever, but *when* and that changes the Prophecy of this entire sentence. *...when, as often as, always...* When, when.

57 The Hebrew word *asher* is listed on pages 130, 163-164 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which also shows the word means *to bind together*. Does that spell unity or what? *...to bind together, to bind the foal...* Now, who would that mean anything to except The House of **YAHWEH**? Who would even understand here what that is talking about except The House of **YAHWEH**? And how many years did it take you to get that teaching? How long did it take? Some people have been coming here for forty years or more. Some people are sitting here tonight who were at the very first meeting with my brother and myself when this Work was dedicated just down the road on a farm called the homestead. And they're still here. Must be something here they want! Praise **YAHWEH**.

58 *...to bind the foal, the young or offspring of horse or donkey...* Isn't that beautiful? Now, this is the Prophecy that's

given in the same verse with the woman Norah that we praised last Passover. *...bind the donkey to the vine, branch...* Branch. *...cause to go, to guide...* Well, of course, that's in the word **behold**, where **YAHWEH** says to Yahshua behold the man called the Branch and between the both of you, we'll get this Work done. Someone said that was put in a song here lately. Maybe you'll hear it at the Feast. *...branch, cause to go, to guide, to lead, to be led, to be guided, to be united...* To be united.

59 The Hebrew word *shem* in the same verse is listed on page 1402 of the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows the word means **YAHWEH**.

60 The word **memorial** which is written in **Mattithyah 26:13** is translated from the Hebrew word *zechar*. This word is listed on page 392 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows this word means *to remember, to recollect a person and to act, to feel, to live accordingly*.

61 Now, let me read you this. This night, for the first time in the history of The House of **YAHWEH** and you will see what a Beautiful Prophecy Yahshua gave, but the Books were closed, of course. The wise, the prudent could not understand, He told His Disciples that. He whispered it into their ears. He spoke in parables and said none of them will understand, but the wise, those who will humble themselves will be wise. **YAHWEH** will lift them up and make them wise people who will overcome sin and be like Yahshua and raise children like Yahshua.

62 **Mattithyah 26:13. Truly I say to you...** The Savior saying to you, **Truly I say to you when the seed of the donkey is bound to the Branch and they gather together to learn about YAHWEH, this Message will be preached in the whole world and they must remember Norah and say and do likewise...** What a beautiful, beautiful Prophecy. You can praise **YAHWEH** all night for that one! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## *Serving Of The Bread And The Wine*

63 If you will all stand, lift your hands to **YAHWEH**...

### **Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:**

Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, with all Your Priests and my whole family, the Kohans, the Kohanahs, all the Family of **YAHWEH** standing here before You Father at this time. Meek and humble and preparing, Father, to be the Perfect People, the Perfect People who will be able to be trusted always to do the jobs that you set before them. They will be able to be trusted, **YAHWEH**, as Yahshua Messiah. Even, even to the point of death, they will be able to be trusted.

64 I hold up before You, Father, at this time, the bread that represents the first Son of Man to actually accomplish the goal that was set for Him according to Prophecy. At the same time, Father, I lift up before You His Children, a gift, a wonderful gift, for You, Father, who is striving for Perfection at this time to be born, as the Scripture says, He was the Firstborn of many brethren. So I hold up before You, Father, the bread that represents the Body of Yahshua and His Body which represents His People standing here tonight before You. I bless You and praise You, Father, for this Great Knowledge, the Knowledge of the Prophecy that showed this would come to pass and it has come to pass and we praise You for it. We ask You to bless us, Father, as we partake of this, and help us Father, in remembrance of Yahshua this night, that it all be perfect and clean.

65 We ask You, Father, to bless the



bread, bless those who partake of it. Bless them with Wisdom, Understanding for what it represents that they may put it to work in their lives, as they have already and become perfect, Father, as He was Perfect and as You are Perfect. We ask this and give You thanks in Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**.

[Serving Of The Bread]

### **Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:**

66 Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, your Last Days' Witness, coming to You again, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, holding up before You, Father, and before Your children here this night, the wine that represents the blood that Yahshua Messiah shed on this night 2,000 years ago for us and not only us but all of mankind.

67 We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge, Father. We bless You and praise You for Yahshua, our precious High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. We bless You and praise You, Father, for life itself and letting us be a part of it. We thank You and praise You, all in Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**.

[Serving Of The Wine]



## *Footwashing Service*

---

68 One of the greatest things that Yahshua showed to mankind the night of His death was the fact that we must become Servants to each other. That's the most important thing. Rulership is out, He said. You don't be rulers over the people. That's a no-no. He said, let the one who's greatest among you be the Servant of all. This is a beautiful thing.

69 If you want to follow me in Scripture, you may be seated. Turn over to **Yahchanan 13** and let's start with **verse 1**. **Now before the Feast of the Passover, when Yahshua knew His hour had come that He should depart out of this world to the Father, having loved His Own who were in the world, He loved them to the end...** He knew that He was gonna depart. How did He know that? Prophecy. Prophecy. **YAHWEH**, through the Prophets, foretold everything about His House and the people He calls. He gives their total life. It's an open book, but the world won't believe it. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Knowledge, the Strength, the Arm of **YAHWEH** revealed? Well, He tells you that too. It's all revealed in Prophecy.

70 **Verse 2, And supper being ended, the devil already having put it into the mind of Yahdah Iscariot, son of Simon, to betray Him;**

71 **Verse 3, Yahshua knowing that the Father had given all things into His Hands, and that He had come out of YAHWEH, and was going to YAHWEH;**

72 **Verse 4, He got up from supper, and laid aside His Tallit; then He took a towel and tied it around Himself.**

73 **Verse 5, After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel that He had tied around Himself.**

74 **Verse 6, He then came to Simon Kepha, but Kepha said to Him; Teacher, do You wash my feet?**

75 **Verse 7, Yahshua answered, and said to him: What I do, you do not now under-**

**stand; but you will understand afterwards.**

76 **Verse 8, Kepha said to Him; You will never wash my feet! Yahshua answered him: If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me.**

77 We represent Yahshua here this night. If a person is not here, if a person is able to get here, is called here and does not come, he has no part with Yahshua. That should be plain. Every effort should be to make sure that you do exactly what **YAHWEH** commands you to do. **...If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me.**

78 **Verse 9, Simon Kepha said to Him; Teacher, not only my feet but also my hands and my head!**

79 **Verse 10, Yahshua said to him: He who is washed; cleansed, purified, has no need to wash, except for his feet, but is clean all over; and you are clean, but not all.**

80 **Verse 11, For He knew who would betray Him. That is why He said: You are not all clean.**

81 **Verse 12, After He had washed their feet, He put His Tallit back on, and sat down again. Then He said to them: Do you understand what I have done for you?**

82 **Verse 13, You call Me Teacher and Leader, and rightly so, for that is what I am.**

83 **Verse 14, Since I then, your Leader and Teacher, have washed your feet, you are also bound in obligation to wash one another's feet.**

84 **Verse 15, For I have given you an example, that you do as I have done for you.**

85 **Verse 16, Truly, truly, I say to you: The Servant is not greater than his Ruler; nor is He who is sent greater than He Who sent Him.**

86 **Verse 17, If you understand these things, joyful are you when you do them...** You must practice these things to understand them. You must be a Servant before you understand how wonderful it is to serve other people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

## *Special Presentation*

# **The Two Women Active In Yahshua's Life**

There appeared a wonder in heaven:  
a woman clothed with the sun.  
The moon was under her feet,  
and she wore a crown of twelve stars.  
And she, being with child, cried out, laboring in pain... ready to be delivered.

Then another wonder appeared in heaven:  
behold a great red dragon,  
Having seven heads and ten horns,  
and seven crowns upon her heads.  
She drew a third of the stars from heaven, and cast them to the earth.

And the dragon stood before the woman, who was ready to be delivered,  
So she may devour her Son as soon as He was born.

And the woman brought forth a Son, Who would lead all nations to Peace.  
And her Son was caught up unto the Throne of Yahweh, to serve Him forever.

Yahweh, many times, in many ways spoke to our fathers through His Prophets.  
Now, in these Last Days, speaks to all us through Yahshua His Son.  
He has appointed Him Heir of all things, for Him, Yahweh made the world;

He is the Reflection of Yahweh's Perfection, a Perfect Image of Yahweh's Plan.  
He upholds all things that were spoken by Yahweh through the Laws and the Prophets.  
When he purged man's sins, He sat down on the Right Hand of Yahweh on High.

For this reason Yahweh made Him like His brothers in every way  
So that He might become a Faithful High Priest in Service to Yahweh,  
That He might make Atonement for the sins of the people.

For such a High Priest is Fitting for us, Who's Holy, Harmless, and Undefined.  
He's separate from all sinners, and He's made higher than the heavens;  
So now we can go into the Most Holy Place by Yahshua's Blood.  
We now have a Great High Priest over The House of Yahweh...

**YAHSHUA MESSIAH!**

---

# Chapter Twelve

## The Deceived World: The House Of YAHWEH Is Presenting Answers To Today's Problems. It's Shining Like A Light But The World Will Not Accept It Until Destruction Comes!

03/27/13

Feast of Unleavened Bread

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Oh look at that! Look, we got a crowd! Man, oh man, oh man! Beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! I hope you're getting shots of this! This is beautiful! Let's go now! [louder cheering and praise to YAHWEH and waving of palm branches] You may be seated. We were louder than Vatican square that time! [laughing] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and everyone of you.

2 I hope you're over all that food you ate last night. I don't think I want to eat again until the Feast is over! [laughing]

3 The great night. We got a great Feast ahead of us here, really great. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] A lot and all kinds of great activities planned in learning YAHWEH's Way and, of course, that is what is important.

4 The beast's way is crumbling. Now, I guess, if you've been noticing the news, you saw that the gays, as they call themselves, are outnumbering--that is the unions between men and men and women and women in the opinion polls are now outnumbering the ones who don't want this evil. And the Vatican now, since 53%, when it goes over 50%, then the Vatican starts leaning, opening, making statements that, "Oh yes, we've been for this." You know, not altogether but to see how the reaction will be.

5 In this article here, this is great psychiatry. You know, the psychology behind this thing is all they study is psychology. They don't study the Scripture. But it says, *Vatican top official on family policy has opened slightly to the possibility of rights for gay civil unions...* Well, of course, it's



been open completely and they keep it behind closed doors until it pops out with lawsuits, but now they're making out like they're leaning towards it. There's a "slight possibility" that this could be approved of.

6 If you noticed the supreme court, it's far from supreme, but they call themselves the supreme court, they're back and forth on everything. Depending on the amount of people, the amount of votes for it or against it, they're going to run with that. Whatever, you know, the majority vote is, that's where they want to run. They're not, at all, supreme. They refused **YAHWEH's** Way so they refused the True Supreme Court which will take over the universe, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

7 The Gold, I'm glad to see the sermons on this gold. I understand there're many planned and many more planned besides the one that the Great Kohan Shaul brought just now. I'm not gonna bring a sermon on it because everyone else is bringing it and I don't see any need in me having to cover that.

8 There are a couple of issues that I do want to cover just slightly, but some of them have been covered. But, you need to know, if you turn over with me to **Psalms 45**, you need to know what is actually shown here. The *King James Version* was great in--that's where I originally got it and I got that *King James Version* down pretty pat in my mind and it's still hanging with me. But I'll read you the *King James Version* here on the gold in **Psalms 45:9-13**. If you go back to **verse 6**, you'll see who it's talking about because they changed His Name--they changed it to *king* later, but it's actually **YAHWEH** there. Who you can see they're talking about.

9 *Verse 6, Thy throne, O [YAHWEH] is for ever and ever...* That is, You're the Supreme Judge. You have the Supreme Court. It's not of man. Man has rejected **YAHWEH's** Way and it's like groping in the dark, as the Scripture says. They're groping

in the dark for answers and there are no answers as the politicians are saying.

10 But, *Thy throne, O [YAHWEH] is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre...* Now they put the word *right* in the *King James Version*, trying to take out the word **Righteousness** because Righteousness as plainly said, is the keeping of **YAHWEH's** Laws. But the *King James Version* put *right* instead of **Righteous**.

11 The *Amplified Bible*, if you have that combination, it actually uses the word Righteousness. ...*the scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your kingdom...* So, they know they're making changes--they know they're hiding things and I'm sure there was some persecution on the *Amplified Bible*, the ones who put this out because they do bring out quite a few things in there that the *King James Version* doesn't.

12 Now in *verse 9*, it changes the Word **YAHWEH** to *kings, kings*. But that word, as all the worldly authorities show is **YAHWEH** and they removed it from the Scriptures.

13 *Verse 9, [YAHWEH's] daughters...* That's **YAHWEH's** daughters. ...*were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold...* In gold. (Let's see. I want to go through **verse 13**.)

14 *Verse 12 says, And the daughter of Tyre...* Well, of course, that's wrong too. ...*shall be there with a gift...* If you notice, well you can't notice in a *King James Version*! [laughing] They have a lot of italics showing they added a bunch of words. ...*even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.*

15 *Verse 13, The king's...* Again, they removed the Name **YAHWEH**. *[YAHWEH's] daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.*

16 *Verse 14, She shall be brought unto the king...* Unto **YAHWEH**. This

is a Prophecy now of you. *She shall be brought unto [YAHWEH] in raiment of needlework; the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee...* Shall be brought unto thee.

17 Well, the correction, you have your *Book of YAHWEH* there so you can follow with me on that, but the word *king*, it actually means **YAHWEH** as is shown by all the worldly authorities there but *Gesenius* shows it. If you have a *Gesenius*, you can use it along with your *Strong's* and see that this is **YAHWEH**.

18 The words, in *verse 11*, *your beauty* according to *Gesenius* is *to deck with, to clothe with gold*. Beauty, that should have been translated that way, *to clothe with gold*. And of course, the gold representing Righteousness as the Great Kohan Shaul brought out.

19 *Verse 11* also, the word *ruler* there actually means *Father*. The word *ruler* actually means *Father* and the Father, of course, is **YAHWEH**.

20 And then in *verse 12* you see the word *Tyre* and that there also, according to *Gesenius* means **YAHWEH**. They removed it and put the word *Tyre*.

21 The words in *verse 12* which say *come with a gift*, that word according to the Hebrew (let's see) according to *Gesenius* means *a bloodless offering*. *Come with a gift* means *a bloodless offering*. And then *verse 12* (let's see) the Hebrew word **minchah** is listed on page 854 of *Gesenius Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon* by Edward Robinson which shows this word means *in the presence of or before, come before YAHWEH*.

22 And the correct translation of that can be no other but this: **Verse 9, Daughters of YAHWEH are among your honorable women and at Your Right Hand stands the bride in Gold...** In Gold. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 **Verse 11, For YAHWEH...** Well maybe we better read **verse 10** also.

24 **Verse 10, Listen, O daughter...** Hear, consider and hear us. **...forget your own people and your father's house...** Your father, that is your earthly father's house.

25 **Verse 11, For YAHWEH wants you to be clothed in Gold...** Yes, **YAHWEH** wants you to be clothed in Gold and you can't do this hanging onto worldly people, of course. **...for He is Your Father and you shall reverence Him.**

26 **Verse 12, And the daughter of YAHWEH...** This is **verse 12**. **And the daughter of YAHWEH will come before you offering herself to You. The rich of the people will entreat you for your honor.**

27 **Verse 13, Within her residence, her clothing is interwoven with Gold...** Meaning, of course now, Righteousness as you see before this.

28 And then in **Revelation** we see the same thing appearing now. In **Revelation 1**, if you want to turn there, **Revelation 1:13** we'll start with this because it's speaking of the same thing but the finishing of His House and Work in these Last Days.

29 **Revelation 1:13**, He says, **And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet, with a girdle of Gold about His chest.**

30 **Verse 14, The hair of His head was white like wool, as white as snow; and His eyes were as a flame of fire...** This is off too but you'd have to have it explained fully with the words before you understand it, but I think we have that out already.

31 **Verse 15, And His feet glowed like bronze which had been fired in a furnace; and His Voice sounded like many waters.**

32 **Verse 16, And in His Right Hand He had seven stars; and out of His Mouth went a sharp, two-edged sword; and His Face was like the sun shining in its strength.**

33 **Verse 17, And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as though dead. But He laid His Right Hand upon me, saying to me: Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.**

34 Verse 18, **I am He Who lives, but was dead. And: Behold, I am alive forevermore. HalleluYAHWEH! And I have the keys of death and sheol; the grave...** As you know, He has been given full Judgment. He's the One Who's over the Work in the Last Days that will bring about the resurrection.

35 Now, the word **feet** in **Revelation 1:15**, if you'll find that quickly. The word **feet**, **Revelation 1:15**, look at the word **feet**. It's translated from the Hebrew word *ragaleen*. This word is listed on pages 1418-1419 of Volume 2 of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow which shows the word means *feet, to lead, to persuade, that You O [YAHWEH] may lead me by Your Law...* Now, all of this is written there for you to read. *...that You O [YAHWEH] may lead me by Your Law the evening before a feast, Abel.* Praise YAHWEH. [laughing, applause]

36 If you go back to **Yahchanan 13:1** I think it is, I hope that's right. That's the thing that's coming to mind. (Yeah, here it is.) **Yahchanan 13:1.** We read this at Yahshua's Memorial. **Yahchanan 13:1. Now before the Feast of the Passover...** Did you men get that? You got it? You reading it there? Now, let me read you again what is written here in Marcus Jastrow. I means, anyone can read this and we give you the page number, the volume number, everything. It says, which shows this word means *feet, to lead, to persuade, that You O [YAHWEH] may lead me by Your Law the evening before a feast, Abel.* [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

37 YAHWEH, YAHWEH puts these things, you know, where He'll have to show you; otherwise, you'd never see or understand or it wouldn't make sense at all and doesn't until YAHWEH brings His House, who're the only ones He's showing at this time.

38 But that word **bronze** now in **Revelation 1:15** means actually *polished*

*gold, polished gold.* Well, we put **bronze** there because that was the normal thing for back when we first started translating.

39 **Revelation 1:13-18** then is saying: **And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** Which is the Lampstand, of course, the Seven Works of YAHWEH. **...One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet, with a girdle of gold about His Chest.**

40 Verse 14, **The hair of His Head was white like wool, as white as snow; and His Eyes were as a flame of fire;**

41 Verse 15, **And at Abel... At Abel. ...He taught the Laws of YAHWEH...** At Abel. So it is our High Priest, our Great High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days Who is doing this teaching. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] "I am the Vine, you are the Branches," Yahshua said. That pretty well establishes that He is the Vine, don't you think? "I am the Vine." He wouldn't have said that if He wasn't. But now He has a Branch coming out to the Last Days' Work, as He said, and as the Prophets saw, it has Golden Oil coming out of that Branch, falling down into The House of YAHWEH. You got the picture? That's it! The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

42 Because that Branch now, remember, He branches out. And He builds what? He establishes what? **Zecharyah. Zecharyah 6:11-12.** And between the two of them, the Branch and Yahshua, the Golden Oil pours out to make you like fine, polished Gold. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

43 Verse 15, **And at Abel He taught the Laws of YAHWEH, Whose Light is like Polished Gold which had been fired in a furnace; and His Voice sounded like many waters.**

44 Verse 16, **And in His Right Hand He had seven stars; and out of His Mouth went a sharp, two-edged sword; and His Face was like the sun shining in its strength.**

45 Verse 17, **And when I saw Him, I fell at His Feet as though dead. But He laid His Right Hand upon me, saying to me: Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.**

46 Verse 18, **I am He Who lives, but was dead...** That was Yahshua. He died. On this day, of course, before this day, just before this day. The day before this day we're in now. He died on that day. **...And: Behold, I am alive forevermore...** He was raised from the dead by **YAHWEH**. **...HalleluYAHWEH! And I have the keys of death and sheol; the grave...** He's the Judge over who lives and dies at this time.

47 Including the sermons of Gold, I understand includes the Priestesses, Future Priestesses and Future Priests, I understand they got sermons on this too, the evangelists. You probably didn't know this but you might have heard it, I don't know, but our evangelists--a couple of weeks ago, they went turkey hunting and... [laughing] They went turkey hunting with a motor home, a motor home! They said they killed a turkey, yeah, and killed the turkey, which is gonna bring you big trouble now. Right away, here's Neugebauer and a few others in congress and they're already getting a law on the books that you can't use but one motorhome per turkey. [laughing] And, of course, they're coming back with the argument but, you know, it doesn't fully clean them when you just get one, hit them with one motor home, you've got to have at least sixteen; otherwise, you leave feathers on them and they're not koshered right. Now all that's going

through congress right now. And others standing up, "Is no answers to this, there's just only arguments to this." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 Well, that's the shape the world is in right now and that's the reason the pope can't make up his mind to reveal, at this time that they're sodomites or whatever they may be.

49 But anyway, the evangelists have some great stories to tell and they're really, really great and they're not just stories either. They're the truth and they'll be bringing it to you and you're going to marvel at how much they have improved since the last Feast.

50 I want you to turn over to **Daniyl 12** and, as Yahshua says, you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophecies because the Prophecies tell it all. Every bit of it--everything about The House of **YAHWEH** and His Plan are told in the Holy Scriptures so there's no mistaking where **YAHWEH**'s Work is. It's actually called The House of **YAHWEH**. The Prophets called it The House of **YAHWEH**. The Prophets said in the Last Days, and then He tells you--they tell you what the Last Days are, what they entail. One of the evangelists has some great work on the increase of knowledge that **YAHWEH** promised here in the Last Day.

51 For an unbeliever, how could you possibly look at the world and see that for 6,000 years, mankind was in the same rut. He was still using horses and mules and wagons to travel in, even when I was a child. And then **YAHWEH** says knowledge

**...as Yahshua says, you're a fool  
if you don't believe the Prophecies  
because the Prophecies tell it all.**



will increase and he will invent the nuclear bomb that can darken the sun. But He says knowledge will be increased at that time.

52 Now, how could you not believe this? Is your mind just so foolish that it can't take in any reasoning at all? How could anyone still be an atheist with such proof as this coming before? Well, of course, I know the religious organizations, they don't bring this because they don't understand it.

53 And if you'll look at **Daniyl 12:10**, you will see here the reason that you don't understand. **Daniyl 12:10**. He said, **Many will be purified, and made white...** That word there is actually gold. **...and tried; tested; but the wicked will do wickedly...** Wickedness, of course, is breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws, breaking the Ten Commandments. Surely anyone can read the Ten Commandments and see that the religious organizations are not keeping the Ten Commandments. Anyone could do that, if you know how to read! [laughing] And surely in today's modern society, modern civilization, surely we can read. We got books in front of us all the time everywhere.

54 Now, you didn't always have this *Book of YAHWEH*. This was brought about in the Last Days by the established, re-established House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] There were manuscripts but they weren't available, manuscripts of the Prophets and Apostles. There were even *Books of YAHWEH*, but they were locked up in vaults because they didn't want anyone to see *The Book of YAHWEH*. Who was that "they"? They sit on seven hills. **Revelation 17** shows they sit on seven hills and they also show they are the leaders of the kings of the earth.

55 Now, there's a bunch of sermons coming this Feast that you really need to hear concerning that Prophecy. The increase of knowledge, how the Vatican has control. It's a very unsafe place to put your

money now in the bank. They're saying you better get it out because the Vatican has too much control.

56 Now, it looks like someone else has control, you know, but they don't know who. They just don't know. They just can't find out who it is that has control over these banks and are closing down bank accounts, closing down countries. They're actually using this to close down countries.

57 Malachi Martin explained this in his book *The Keys of this Blood* and he says the Vatican has people with big money. They have gained the wealth over the years and, of course, they're all, all Catholics, masons and so forth. But they've gained this wealth over the years and they can take money and they can put it in whatever way they want to--to change what they want to change. And it's the money that makes the change.

58 So he says, they can say whether a nation rises or falls. Well, in the last few years, since that book came out and since Prophecy said this was going to start taking place, Malachi Martin said in this book, Mary, Mary, they call her queen Mary, I call her bloody Mary, is going to make war--going to make war with anyone who will not accept her, who will not worship her. And that's what the Scripture says.

59 Well, he brought it out in his book that this was what was going to take place. He knew their plans. I knew the Prophecies. And he and I both were speaking together to bring forth this message. He was bringing the message to all the Catholics to show them what the Catholic church, the Vatican was going to do. Now, he said the Vatican is using the nations for this--to bring this about, using the nations.

60 Tony Blair, who was the Prime Minister of Great Britain, he announced right away that he had converted to the Catholic church. Bush, President George W. Bush said when he looked in the face of the pope, he saw God and, of course,



that's what he's seeing. He's seeing God. And this is what the twelve tribes if you will just read your Scriptures, you'll see, even in a *King James Version* I knew this, you will see that the twelve tribes turned back to God worship. They didn't turn to it. They turned back to it, back to the God worships they had before **YAHWEH** brought them out of the land of Egypt; promising them, of course, a country flowing with milk and honey, their own country.

61 On the way, He also said, "I will take sickness and disease away from you if you'll follow these Laws." He gave them some great incentives to follow His Laws and this is what Mosheh was teaching. "If you follow these Laws of Mine, I will do this and this." Well, **Deuteronomy 28**, if you remember, He shows you exactly what will take place in your life if you will follow these Laws, the blessings you will bring into your house and family.

62 Now that's exactly what we're doing today. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* said you'll have the answer. Here it is. You have the answer to every problem. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Before the problem arises, you'll have the answer already. You don't even have to think about it. This is the answer right here and you'll have all these blessings following you, He says.

63 Now, on the other hand, starting with **verse 15** of that same chapter, but if you will not keep these Laws, these are the curses that're going to come and he shows you everything that're going to take place in today's world, that is taking place in today's world. The first thing was the fornication, the adultery, the child abuse, the abuse between men and men and women and women.

64 And then He shows you a dust, a fallout dust, as He calls it, that will come down from heaven upon you. Even a fool or a foolish scientist that doesn't even believe

in **YAHWEH** knows that this is describing fully nuclear activity--even giving you the color of the fallout dust that's going to come down upon you because you have defiled your mind with not keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws, with fornication, the eating of pork adultery, homosexuality, bestiality.

65 He says these things are gonna come upon you and your mind is going to be confused where you'll be groping in the dark for answers. Can we use sixteen motorhomes or one motorhome to kill these turkeys? And right away now this is something else, the pope is trying to make up his mind, he put out this statement, "I believe these turkeys have suffered enough. Now enough is enough." And some of the politicians are saying the same thing. But what is the answer? They don't have it. Their minds are so confused they don't have it and we have it out here like a Light **YAHWEH** says. Like a Light! It's shining! It's shining right here in The House of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Wait till you see what the evangelists have really done and you will see that people in the world, worldly people are saying, "I don't care what these quackos say. I'm looking at this for myself right here and I'm seeing the results of it and how the answers are here." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 One person, I noticed made the statement and they told me they were gonna show it, she made the statement, you know, we're looking at you. You're like a shining light and we're saying, every one of us here is saying, we would like to be like you, speaking of our evangelists. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Well, of course, we're gonna change this world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** shows here that none of the wicked will understand. So if you want to practice wickedness, you won't understand even though it's plain as day. It's as light as a lamp hanging on a

wall but you won't be able to understand it. Now He told you before that, He said knowledge would be increased and He shows you what the world would do with that knowledge. But there's something in wickedness that actually blocks the mind from understanding. It blocks it from understanding Prophecy, understanding the reason why we should keep the Laws, understanding the reason that **YAHWEH** will not allow in this Kingdom where Righteousness dwells, He will not allow, He says, in **Revelation** and in **II Kepha** also, He said this Kingdom, He won't allow wickedness into it. And this is what we're looking for, a Kingdom in which Righteousness dwells. Righteousness only. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 Well, the Prophet Daniyl here, he shows this. He also shows the Two Witnesses in this chapter. He shows the Great Tribulation in that chapter. He shows the resurrection in that chapter. All of these things that The House of **YAHWEH** is going to bring, they're going to be, they're going to bring all of these to pass because we are the sons of man. The son of man. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 And from mankind, **YAHWEH** said in the beginning, in the beginning and this is what all the Prophets taught and all the Apostles taught, mankind from the beginning, **YAHWEH** promised him, "I'm going to make you like Me," like **YAHWEH**. "I'm going to make man in My Likeness and in My Image." Then He shows all through the Holy Scriptures that His Likeness is Perfect Righteousness, Perfect Righteousness. He won't settle for anything else. It's got to be that pure, polished Gold that we said last night, when we put this on for the first time and displayed it to **YAHWEH**, we said we are

going to live this way. Praise **YAHWEH**! [crying, applause]

71 We've got a truly Great Feast. I've got a Gold *Book of YAHWEH* here which I'm so pleased with! Just looking at it, it's so beautiful. It's like these gold pants, I said, man, I'm afraid to wear those! [laughing] Do I have to put on a clean shirt? I'll be afraid to do any work!

72 These Gold Books, now they represent our Righteousness. Don't forget that. That's what we got to live up to. Look at that! [showing gold *Book of YAHWEH* on monitor.] Beautiful! Shining like gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Not black and white, but black and gold. Well, I'm gonna share this with you, every bit of it, every page, every verse, I'm gonna share it with you! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 And that is throughout all eternity! **YAHWEH** didn't call us out of this world for us to die, brethren. He called us out of the world to receive an everlasting position in His Kingdom. All we have to do is just believe it and follow it. But I can't see any disbelief. I can't see that here anymore. You know, everyone here that I know of believes what the Scriptures say. Yep, yep, they do.

74 May you have a wonderful, joyous Feast. We got also the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Seminar*--that I believe starts tomorrow and the teachers are prepared. Don't miss it. This is really great what they got lined up so take advantage of it for you and your children. But the whole Feast is gonna be great. We're gonna be learning--your head is gonna be so full, you know, it's gonna be like it's about to pop before you leave this Feast! [laughing]

75 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Thirteen

## Prophecies To Be Fulfilled In The Last Days After The Holy Scriptures Were Restored To Mankind After Being Taken From Them

03/30/13

### Feast of Unleavened Bread

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Man, oh man, oh man! Ah, this is beautiful! Beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Let's go a little bit. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We got great news coming from The House of **YAHWEH** and, of course, that's great news for the world too because learning this lesson that **YAHWEH** wants us to learn, the lesson that **YAHWEH** wants you to learn, wants everyone, wants the world to learn, is going to be taught to them in full strength (Did I lose an article? I guess I did. That's all right. I know what it said anyway.) That lesson is valuable no matter what you have to do to go through it. It's a valuable lesson and then the people can repent and receive Eternal Life.

3 Now, today I want to kind of gear you up for the last great day when I've got

a great deal of stuff to show. The bible, if you remember I've been telling you that it was, you know, it was taken away from the people. **YAHWEH** allowed this. He allowed His House to be destroyed, of course, and the Holy Scriptures taken away from them, a death penalty passed against everyone in the eastern countries. A death penalty passed for owning it or practicing the Righteous Laws that were there in the Holy Scriptures, using the Name **YAHWEH** or Yahshua. Laws were against all of that and this went on for 2,000 years and yet **YAHWEH** prophesied a House that would be established in the Last Days that would teach the Prophecies and the Laws. How could that be? [laughing] 2,000 years.

4 And then Daniyl, now get this, if that's not enough, the Prophet Daniyl shows us two exact dates in **Daniyl 12** when He would change all of this around and bring it around



so He could raise up a Branch to establish The House of **YAHWEH**. If we didn't have the Holy Scriptures, we wouldn't know what The House of **YAHWEH** was. And if we didn't have other information besides the *King James Version*, you wouldn't find it anyway. So **YAHWEH** had to bring all of that about for this Prophecy to be fulfilled. You see what a wonderful thing this is? Could you prophesy that and bring it to pass? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Now, this was the shape the world stood in. Anyone can pull up the history of the bible, you know, that's easy and read it and you'll see how it was taken away from the people. And laws were passed to keep it from being ever put out to a person again. You couldn't own one. It was against the law. They caught one in your house, they arrested the parents, confiscated the children, put them in catholic schools and retrained them. They were trying to wipe out every form of Holiness.

6 And, of course, **YAHWEH** allowed this. And what we're seeing today here now was written by Malachi Martin, what we're seeing going on. The wars, I mean, that we just saw on the news here. And it's coming down to the nuclear wars or what they're calling thermo-nuclear wars, which means deep burning, deep burning of the earth. And, of course, the earth must be burned because of the filthiness that's in it, that's coming back to mankind. I don't know if you're staying up on the news of what's going on in the food chains, but it's horrible. And they're saying or drawing pictures for you and saying, this you're eating. These things you're eating.

7 One of the things I thought was rather spicy was the maggots. They're sweeping up the maggots off of the floor too and that's going in these foods. That's what they say. That's the news and nothing is being objected to, so apparently it's true. They

even have secret cameras that went in and filmed this going on in the documentary.

8 But Malachi Martin, if you remember, I brought this out, I believe, while we were still in Abilene at the Pressroom. What is called the Pressroom now, that's where we were holding services when I brought out Malachi Martin's book, *The Keys of this Blood*, *The Keys of this Blood*, where he painted a picture of what Mary was going to do. He said Mary is going to make war with anyone who will not worship her. And he named several nations, one of them was China if you remember. But he said all the Muslim nations and then he included China. I think they're Buddhist or--I believe that's right, but they will not worship Mary. Now, China is the one with the big bombs.

9 And this news that we have for this last great day, it will show you some intelligence that's brought forth where the man actually says you're a fool if you don't know that this world is going into thermo-nuclear war and he paints the picture like the man who wrote the book, *The Next War*. I forget his name now, but anyway it's out on the market. He gives you a scenario of--about the same thing that Malachi Martin did. Now, he had him inside information. So did Malachi Martin. Malachi Martin had the plans of the catholic church, the Vatican.

10 I had an article, I think I left it laying on my desk. (Oh, here it is right here! I had it covered up.) But this pope, now you saw what they were saying about--the people that this man has already been responsible for their deaths. He goes around kissing babies, trying to put on a face, but that man's heart is evil and he's willing to kill as many people as he wants to in order to bring about this resurrection of the roman empire as they're saying.

11 This article, I won't read the whole thing, but *Pope's foot-wash a final straw for traditionalists...* The last, the only

verse I marked in the whole thing was this: *Francis, however, is the church's chief lawmaker, so in theory he can do whatever he wants...* And that's exactly what this man is going to do and the Scriptures show more than Malachi Martin.

12 When I was reading the book, *The Keys of this Blood*, the only reason I read it was to see what their plans were, but it agrees with the Prophecies that we see. Well now, Russia, he says this--if you remember he said this is a three-way, a three-way set up, so to speak, a scenario for the world that they have planned that reaches into, you know, the next twenty years to bring about this, to convert this earth to where they will--the catholics and christians will have full control of the earth, and that's their plans. Now, of course, their plans, as Prophecy shows and as the next news information shows, that we will be playing on the last day, it shows that once North Korea is hit and they have fully illustrated that's what they intend to do--that's the United States. They've fully illustrated what they intend to do.

13 But once it's hit, then it's going to pull Russia into this and that was what was shown also in the book *The Next War* that these nations would be drug into this thing. Well, this was what Malachi Martin was saying too and he was saying, the reason he named this *Keys of this Blood* is the fact that they say they're the Aaronic priesthood, which I fully agree that's what they are. And I think I'm the only one that's brought that out besides Malachi Martin. Every one else thinks they're a bunch of gentiles that's gone crazy and the Jews are over there in Israel still, that little group in Israel that was promised to be a multitude of nations. They can't see any of these Scriptures and don't believe them even when they read them.

14 But this Aaronic priesthood, Malachi Martin brought out the information that

they believe they can kill everybody on earth except themselves. And the word "justice" means to them "just us," "just us," so kill everyone else. He's also a jesuit priest--Francis is and, of course, that's what's been announced about him anyway. The Great Kohan David Yahodah brought out, read from not too long ago, the vows that the jesuit priests take are horrible and I wouldn't even--it would turn your stomach if you had to listen to them right now so I'm not even gonna say it, but they're horrible in killing people. And they've even set up ways that they do it where, I guess, it becomes their pleasure to watch it.

15 Well the war now that Mary will make, it's also called The End and that's what you see in Yahshua's Writings when He's explaining this. But keep in mind now when the Savior was explaining this in **Mattithyah 24**, if you'll turn there, in **Mattithyah 24**, He knew. He knew that the Scriptures were going to be taken away from everyone and He knew this would go on. He knew the Prophecies in **Daniyl** and **Daniyl** shows this and **Daniyl** shows the Great Tribulation there that the Savior is speaking of here.

16 Now, if you study this in detail, there are some little bitty facts that I want you to get in your mind and you're gonna have to pay close attention to it or you won't, but you're gonna have to keep this in your mind to understand how The House of **YAHWEH** suddenly appeared in these Last Days. It just "appeared" overnight. [laughing] And the people, after it appeared, the cities said, "Hey, what is this? What is this?" You know, "they're down there offering sacrifices," and they went to investigating and, of course, figuring out how they could get rid of us after they found out what we were teaching.

17 But here in **Mattithyah 24:3** we see The End, the End of the Age. This is also the end of man's governments of and by the people. After this, the Kingdom of

**YAHWEH** will take over but after they destroy themselves. Now, of course, the catholic church paints another picture. They say God is angry and because you won't worship Mother Mary, he's gonna wipe the whole thing out and if you don't turn and start worshiping Mother Mary and let her go in and calm down God's nerves, then he's gonna kill us all. Now that's the stupid picture that they're painting.

18 **YAHWEH** said, "I'm going to let man go his own way," speaking of the twelve tribes, you only of all the families of the earth. He said, "I'm gonna let you go your own way. I'm gonna take My Word from you and My Name won't even be in your mouth. It won't even be spoken by you. This is what I'm gonna do for you. In order to save you, I'm going to do this and I'm gonna let you destroy yourselves and this is how you're gonna destroy yourselves. Then in the Last Days I'm gonna have a Protected Work." Yes, because the laws are still against anyone who will preach anything but catholicism or christianity here in the United States. And they secretly, but they do do it, they go after those, like David Koresh who would dare use the Name **YAHWEH** and keep the Feasts of **YAHWEH**. You saw what occurred to him. It was supposed to have occurred to us the same day. But **YAHWEH** turned it around, didn't let it occur. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

19 So it is a Protected Place and we're reaching the world with this but in this end time period here as you see, the End of the Age when things are going to change drastically. Yahshua said in **verses 21-22** there'd be Great Tribulation that would actually destroy the earth if **YAHWEH** did not stop it. No, no flesh would be saved alive if **YAHWEH** didn't step in and stop what is taking place now in the world and going to escalate. If you see, if you notice, the hatred is getting stronger.

Nuclear bombs are being threatened and threatened and threatened and now, you know, it's become like no longer a threat. They've become callous to the thought of nuclear war. And some of them are even saying, "Well, that's what we need to do. Let's start using these weapons we have."

20 And that stealth bomber, you'll see more on that, the cost of it, what it can do. They can't detect it. It can fly in any weather. It carried sixteen bombs to North Korea the other day and dropped them in the water in front of it, sixteen bombs. These were false bombs, of course. Then turned around and came back home undetected. Now, that's what that thing can do that they have and, of course, I think the United States is the only nation on earth that has it. But it's not the only nation on earth that has planes and submarines and nuclear missiles and at one time, we know for sure, this is what was broadcast, that Russia had surrounded the United States, underwater on the coastlines. And where they were, with the equipment they had, they could have wiped out every major city in ten minutes. They could have, but they didn't. **YAHWEH** didn't allow it but the capability is there.

21 Well, Great Tribulation. Now, if you look at **verse 29**, He shows nuclear war there that will darken the sun and then we see **verse 12** the cause of it, the cause. Now, the only reason that this iniquity could increase, the only reason is Prophecies fulfilled that were spoken by the Prophets that showed the Word of **YAHWEH** would be taken away from the world. Nobody notices it when the Righteousness is taken away but they start noticing the results.

22 **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity will abound...** The hatred multiplies and that's what you see there. Great Prophecy, huh?

23 Now, He's speaking of down the

road 2,000 years, Yahshua is, saying, “No, you’re not gonna be Righteous. You won’t be people who have learned anything at that point. In fact, you will be worse at this point here,” He’s speaking of in The End, The End of the Age, “You will be worse than you are now when I’m speaking to you, when you’re a bunch of hypocrites, a bunch of Pharisees, hypocrites following the serpent who is your teacher and doing exactly what your teacher tells you to do.”

24 And Yechetzqyah, if you remember Yechetzqyah speaking of Satan, she is determined to destroy mankind. Then Isayah too shows of this same thing. She wants to make the world, the earth, empty, totally emptied. And **YAHWEH** says in **Isayah 24**, He says it’s going to become almost empty and few, but few men left, speaking of this same time period here.

25 Now, the Vatican uses the word democracy to bring forth this iniquity. If you look at what democracy is supposed to do, and this is what the people have in their mind about democracy, it’s supposed

to give us freedom of religion. That’s what democracy is supposed to do. We have it on record, we have it on tape video, in fact, because of the persecution that The House of **YAHWEH** went through, we have this stuff now to use that CPS is telling, I think it’s a nine-year-old girl, that no one should tell her what to do. She should be able to do anything she wants to out there without supervision or correction from her parents or anyone else. Just do anything she wants to do. Now, that’s CPS, the tool of the catholic church.

26 If we weren’t protected by **YAHWEH**, they would be on us. If this wasn’t a Protected Place, we would not be teaching this Message to all the world. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause] That’s the hatred. That’s the hatred that’s going on against The House of **YAHWEH** now.

27 So **verse 12** is this Prophecy that you see here about iniquity in the Last Days. Iniquity will increase, He said, and so will the problems. In fact, **Isayah 24** showed because of this, because of this, because you

---

**If we weren’t protected by YAHWEH, they would be on us. If this wasn’t a Protected Place, we would not be teaching this Message to all the world. That’s the hatred. That’s the hatred that’s going on against The House of YAHWEH now.**

---

changed the Laws, did away with the Laws and the Ordinances and so forth, that this curse has devoured. It brought this curse, bringing this curse. Well, what is this curse? It's, of course, it comes from confusion of the mind as **Leviticus 18** shows, confuses the mind. This brings forth the lustful way of thinking for everyone where there's no love left in mankind. Without natural affection as an Apostle said it. So this brings this about.

28 And then in this same time period, you see **verse 14**. (And I don't have that Scripture, I don't think. Here it is! I'm finding everything today. Did y'all notice? Wow! [laughing] Haven't lost anything yet!)

29 **Verse 14** says, the way we have it written here in *The Book of YAHWEH*: **And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world as a witness to all nations; and then The End will come...** This--*King James Version* say *the gospel of the kingdom* will be preached.

30 The corrected translation of this and you can see why they didn't want to put it if you'll listen closely. **And this Joyous Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH shall be preached in all the world from The House of YAHWEH at Abel by the Witness Yisrayl; for YAHWEH will be with him. He will preach this Message to all nations; and then The End will come.** [Praise YAHWEH, applause] The Great Kohan David Yahodah will bring that in detail the evening of the last day of the Feast. Don't, don't miss it. There's a lot of great stuff that you really need right there.

31 But here we're seeing a Prophecy now that this is going to be done without a bible being present, without the Scriptures being present because we've already seen the Prophecies that the Word of YAHWEH is going to be taken totally out of the mouth of the people. Well, the way you'd have to do that is take it--take it away from the people.

32 The so-called American Indians or

early Americans that were here in America before we were, they were using the Name Yah and YAHWEH but they had little else with them besides that. As far as the Laws were concerned, the Laws and the Prophecies were concerned, they didn't have it. They had bits and pieces which showed they were lacking on more--some had more, but very little. It showed that it had been taken away from them and they had nothing to preach with, but they had a little bit here and there of the Prophecies.

33 Now, the woman Norah who Yahshua gave a gossiping job to do, she went and started a Work. And, of course, that Work, it spread but merely from person to person. And she knew some Prophecies. She knew that the Savior was prophesied to come and then He revealed to her that the Savior had come. He also revealed to her that YAHWEH would not be worshiped there after that. He went by two Prophecies that, if you remember, that it would be taken to another land, a babylonish land not yet established. That was in **Zecharyah**. He knew that Prophecy and He told her about it. And, of course, He knew the Prophecy that said Mount Zion, this mountain called zion right now is going to be plowed like a field. They're gonna tear the temple down and not one stone of this temple is gonna be left upon another that will not be thrown down. He knew those Prophecies and was teaching them to the Disciples.

34 But you look at this *Book of YAHWEH*, Magnificent Treasure that we have here. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] That was all taken away from the people for a reason.

35 Well, Yahshua knew me. He did! He knew me from Prophecy. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We've had people come here that knew. They knew this would be, rather, there would be Two Witnesses and they knew they would be brothers. Now they knew some. There is always



something that brings them here, bits and pieces that bring them to The House of **YAHWEH**.

36 One person, his wife saw in a dream the inside of The House of **YAHWEH** and told her husband, "This is what The House of **YAHWEH** looks like." That was before they ever came here. And he was really surprised when they got here and it was exactly like she said. But different things bring them to The House of **YAHWEH**. And, of course, Yahshua knew the Golden Saints of **YAHWEH** for these Last Days. He knows every one of you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 But now get this scenario. Prophecy shows that the Laws and Prophecies would be forbidden. Now, that's in **Hosheyah**. Let's read just a couple of those. I don't want to waste too much time because I have a lot to cover and I'll recover it again, of course, in bits and pieces later. **Hosheyah 9**. (I don't know if I've ever brought this or not.)

38 **Hosheyah 9:7**. Found right after **Daniyl**. Page 688. **Hosheyah 9:7** says, **The days of visitation... Speaking of the Last Days. ...have come... It should be will come. ...will come. The days of recompense have come—let Israyl know this. The Prophet is considered a fool, and the man who is inspired is considered mad, because of the vastness of your iniquity and the greatness of your persecution.**

39 If you'd turn back a little further to **Isayah 59**, I think probably everybody's familiar with this Scripture because **Isayah 59** is used much especially the first few words where he says that you're cut off from **YAHWEH** with your sins. Well, in this same chapter now, **Isayah 59:15**, he says, **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed...** That's what you see going on in the world today. In fact, it started long before this. And, of course, **Daniyl** said, he made it even stronger and I've covered that many times,

**Daniyl 9:27**. He said that the oblation stopped. It's gonna stop. He said the temple would be destroyed and the oblation stopped. Well, of course, that means cutting off of the Word of **YAHWEH** totally.

40 But he says here in **Isayah 59:15**. **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed...** It's taken away. It's put down. It's disappeared. You can't use it anymore. **...and he who departs from evil; upholds the Laws, is accounted as mad...** Crazy. They counted them as witches and they had their witch-hunts. They called them crusades. Crusades are going on at this time. Remember the persecutions. But crusades were taking place and anyone who was caught keeping the Laws was counted as mad.

41 Now I know that you saw, if you're familiar with what went on with David Koresh and then I forgot the group up north they killed. They shot the woman with the baby in her arms in the head. Now this is the cruelty that they're talking about, about this pope. Now, this vengeance that they showed--the news article that was just played about Francis and how he was behind the murders of these people. That took place in 1976 I believe. 1976 was when I retired from the police department and went to work full time in **YAHWEH's** Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 1976. And he was murdering people at that time and here now he's kissing babies and kissing feet and pretending that he's some kind of righteous saint. The man is a butcher. And he's gonna stay that way and he's going to butcher as many people as he can to bring back the full rule of--or resurrect as he's saying, the roman empire. The roman empire, of course, **Daniyl** said is the one that joined this great army, this great army of 'saints' or a great army of cutthroats and priests. And they persecuted the Prophets. They persecuted--they killed Yahshua. They killed the Disciples.

We have records of it, all except for one, that's Yahchanan who wrote the **Book of Revelation**. The others, we have records of their deaths, most of them in Rome. They were classified as being crazy. They didn't lock them in insane asylums at that time. They killed them. They burnt them at the stake.

43 Why didn't they just kill them, maybe kosher kill them? Why, why, why didn't they do something that wouldn't hurt so much, like they do the animals? Why do you think they'd tie a person to a stake and burn them? Or tie them on a pulling machine and pull their bodies in two? Well, this is the kind of hatred. The love is gone. There's no natural affection. Do you see what I'm speaking of here? Well, this is what we're facing with this system right now.

44 You're accounted as mad, you are right now, you're accounted as mad. You say the Name **YAHWEH**, yes, they start thinking you're crazy. And they take christian people who have killed themselves, committed suicide, because they see the shame of what they've lived in, in the christian churches, and they commit suicide and they say, "See,

them people are following the Scriptures. You're crazy if you do that. It'll cause you to commit suicide."

45 I'm worse than Al Capone they say! [laughing] Well, Al Capone is probably gonna witness against this whole world because he's gonna be one that I'm gonna go see as soon as I resurrect him and see him! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He fought this system in the only way he knew how. Like the boy that killed all the people, you know, and we have several people like that. They're fighting the system in the only way they know how.

46 And, of course, this is what's taking place in the nations today. They're fighting back in the only way they know how to fight. Some of them are strapping on bombs and things like this. I would tell them not to do it. I would tell them to submit to it. This world's not gonna last very much longer. Submit. Come to The House of **YAHWEH**. Join peace! Learn peace and you'll be able to teach it to these people once we resurrect them and we will resurrect them. Even our enemies we will resurrect and teach. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 ...**makes himself a prey!**... If you watch--if you practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you'll make yourself a prey. That's what that word actually means, by the way, a prey to anyone who wants to kill you. ...**YAHWEH saw this, and it displeased Him that there was no Justice...** No Justice. That's in verse 15.

48 The crusades, they were never stopped. They're still going on. They're worse now than ever and they got plans to bring even more. This carried a death penalty at that time and it still carries the same thing. I was told that they wanted to put me in prison and let



me die. That's what they wanted to do with me because I'm teaching these Laws. They wanted to do the same thing with Yahshua and they killed Him.

49 Look over at **Yahchanan**. Yahchanan in speaking of the Savior Who is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days now, but look at **Yahchanan** (I don't think this verse is right but let's go there anyway) I got **10. 10:20**.

50 **Yahchanan 10:20. Now many of them said; He has a demon!...** Speaking of the Savior here now. They were actually speaking of the Savior. Now remember, Isayah's Prophecy. You'll be considered as mad or crazy and make yourself a prey to the people that want to kill you. A prey, that's something that they kill.

51 **...He has a demon! He is mad! Why do you listen to Him?...** He's crazy. He has a demon. He's mad, just like the Scripture shows.

52 In **Acts 7** where after Yahshua had risen and the Apostles, this is the Apostle Stephen, he was up on the Scriptures. And he made himself a prey to the people. All the Disciples did and that's the reason they started hunting them and, of course, they had to hide and they went hunting their people who were followers of them. And as the Apostle Shaul said, he chased them to every city and brought back men and women and children even. He was one of the people who was trained by the Pharisees, the great high priest Gamaliel as they called him and he was a roman soldier, so they worked together, as Daniyl said they would.

53 Now look at **Acts 7:52. Which of the Prophets have not your fathers persecuted? And they have slain those who foretold the coming of the Just One; of Whom you now have become the betrayers and murderers...** And, of course, they killed him.

54 So The House of **YAHWEH** was

destroyed and the artifacts moved to Rome by Titus. That's a matter of history. I'm not making this up. Anyone can look up Titus or the ark of Titus and get this same information. It's written in our books. We'll be glad to give you a free copy of it. But all of this, the temple was destroyed as Yahshua said it was, the artifacts moved to Rome and for 2,000 years they had nothing to read.

55 And yet, **YAHWEH** says, in the Last Days now, in the Last Days, turn over to **Revelation 10**, in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** gives us some information that goes with what the Prophets were saying--in the Last Days with the bible not even here, destroyed. Two thousand years it didn't exist. Think about that. Anyone out there who don't believe, explain those Prophecies to me. Read what occurred to the bible. It was taken away totally, forbidden for 2,000 years, but Daniyl gave a date that it would come back. Exact dates. How can you figure that? How could any man living 500 years B.C.E. to 700 years B.C.E., that's the time that those three Prophets spoke, how could they prophesy this? How could they know this was going to take place? And it took place in detail. Read the history of the bible and you'll see. It's everywhere. You can get it off wiki if you want to!

56 In **Revelation 10**, now in the Prophets before this, they spoke of Seven Works, the Seven Lamp Lampstand, that's what it stood for. That was given to Mosheh. **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound...** Begin to speak. **...begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** But that was taken away from the people, taken away from the entire world. They didn't know what the Prophets said. They remembered that a Savior was going to come and then they remembered the Words of the Savior

that He came. They remembered a Name called Yah and **YAHWEH** and that was it.

57 When I was in college, seems like a lifetime ago, you couldn't find that Name. I discovered it there the first time in an ancient dictionary and I liked to flip when I saw it and I said Wow! This is the Name of the Creator. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Later I said, why aren't we using It?

58 Then you look down to **verse 11** now, this Prophecy says, **And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings...** When I was born there was no way a single person could reach, not even, not even--there's no way you could reach anybody anywhere. The only thing they had even in the first part of my life was a radio--they had just invented that and yet he's saying here that I'm going to be preaching to all these people.

59 Now look at **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple...** I want you to look at that word **rise**. That word **rise**, if you notice we have a little *n* there from that word and it says: Speaking to The House of **YAHWEH**. Word #1453 Greek Dictionary of *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* meaning *to bring before the public attention, to attract attention of men*. Now that's what the word means, **rise**. It wouldn't mean much to anyone who doesn't know anything about the Scriptures, naturally, but if you'll go back to **Yeremyah** now with that in your mind. (I'll hurry.)

60 **Yeremyah 23. Yeremyah 23.** You probably got **Yeremyah 23** memorized as much as I've harped on it. I've run out of room to make any notes but there're still notes that I'd like to make here. They're promising me a new Book that I can work with. I can't, I don't want to work with that gold Book. I'm afraid I'll break the gold off of it. [laughing] But they got me a work

Book coming that I'm gonna start putting new notes in.

61 But in **Yeremyah 23** now, this is the one that shows where they removed His Name and that the world is filled with queers who call themselves gays now and, of course, the world calls them other things now. And the world, some of the world is bucking up against them, I noticed and this is a great thing. I think they heard something said from The House of **YAHWEH** that told them, go read verse so and so and "Hey, I didn't know that. Did you know that?" And the gossip started. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Well, there're many groups now that are rising up against sodomy and they don't want it taught in the schools anymore and, of course, they're starting organizations, which we have started too already on the internet to make this thing known and to invite the people to come away from it and come out of her My People.

63 Well, in **Yeremyah 23:5** now He says, **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise...** You remember that word we just covered in **Revelation**? **...I will raise...** Well, it's the same one. The same word in **Revelation 11**, the first verse **I will...** And here He says by the Prophet, **...I will raise... Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** Well, that wouldn't mean anything either. In fact, the commentators and the scholars say, "We've never found out who this Branch is." You know. "This is the first of the many famous Prophecies concerning this Branch and we don't know who it is. It doesn't fit anybody in Scripture."

64 But **YAHWEH** says the days are coming, **...that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King...** And a King. A Righteous Branch and a King. You see that? The days are coming.

65 Well, He's just talking about in

**verse 1, Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture! says YAHWEH.**

**66 Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People: You have scattered My flock, and driven them away...** No, it wasn't YAHWEH Who did that. He just allowed it to be done.

**67** And then down in **verse 10**, He says, **For the land is full of adulterers...** And fornicators and queers of all kinds, not just sodomites but of all kinds. Whole America is filled with the same thing. You can be watching the news and I do like to keep up with the news, you turn it on and here's a naked man flashed out all over the screen with maybe a towel laying across him and he's laying in a bed and they're advertising a movie of queers, about queers and sticking it in front of all of our children. Should we just keep our mouths shut and let this go? [audience cries out, "No!"] Surely there're many people out there that don't want this taking place in their households and surely there're many people. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] And we want you to come join us and let's let our voices be heard and stop this. Turn it around! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

**68** Well, this is the way it started and we see the Scriptures in **Revelation** and YAHWEH said that this is gonna take place. Even though He said that all of this, the Scriptures and everything, it's gonna be taken away from you now and gonna be missing for about 2,000 years. That's what Daniyl showed. Be missing for about 2,000 years Daniyl said before they'll ever come back.

**69** Well, who would believe a Prophecy like that anyway? That's like saying a temple's gonna be torn down and all the stones removed. But that's what He said. And thirty something years later it took place! Every stone moved and then they

plowed it like a field where you wouldn't even know a temple stood there. Just because of a Prophecy or the Prophecy said this is what they would do.

**70** Well, He showed here what Israyl had come to, the twelve tribes and He says I'm gonna let you be scattered throughout the whole earth and take all these rotten sins throughout the whole earth and show you what is going to come to your earth.

**71** But here now, He says, **verse 5, Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth...** This is **Yeremyah 23:5**.

**72** Now if you'll go over to **Isayah 11**, another famous Prophecy for these Last Days that can't be matched up with any person or couldn't before. We see the same Prophecy here just about that's spoken of several years apart by different Prophets. **Isayah 11**. Now remember **Revelation 11**, He says, rise, rise and do this. And then He said here in **Yeremyah**, before He said rise to this man, he said in **Yeremyah**, I'm going to raise up to David a Righteous Branch and a King.

**73** Well here now in **Isayah 11**, He says, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai...** That's *Jesse* in the *King James Version*. **...and a Branch will grow out of His Roots...** Out of His roots, out of that Man's Roots this Branch will grow. See that?

**74 Verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon Him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH;**

**75 Verse 3, Which will make Him of quick understanding...** Remember the Knowledge was taken away, everything sealed up, no one could understand it. The scholars still can't understand it and we're telling it to them in detail. And if they'd just

listen and start studying and repent because none of the wicked will understand, Daniyl said, and you're a fool if you don't believe that. To get rid of wickedness, you've got to repent and get it out of you. Repent and be converted, as **Acts 3:19** said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

**76 Verse 3, Which will make Him of quick understanding, and His delight will be in the Reverence of YAHWEH. He will not judge after the sight of His eyes, nor will He reprove after the hearing of His ears;**

**77 Verse 4, But with Righteousness will He judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek; humble, of the earth. He will smite the earth with the rod of His mouth... As I'm doing right now. ...and with the breath of His lips will He slay...** That word there actually means pronounce *Judgment*. ...**He will pronounce Judgment on the wicked...** But not by Himself.

**78** Remember I will raise--go back to **Zecharyah** now. Remember we just read in **Yeremyah 23** that I will raise up a Branch and a King. I'll raise up a man called a Branch and a King. Now remember The House of **YAHWEH** was destroyed, as Yahshua said it would be, 70 C.E., that's what history said--destroyed, took down all the stones. What did they do with them? Maybe they're in Rome too, I don't know. They went to extremes to do this, to make sure that that place was never recognized as being a religious institution ever again. They never wanted the Laws or the Name to be spoken anywhere in the earth again and they set out to do that to the earth. This was your great roman empire, the fourth,

---

**To get rid of wickedness, you've got to repent and get it out of you. Repent and be converted, as Acts 3:19 said.**

---

the fourth world-ruling kingdom that split in pieces and devoured the earth. That is, it took over the whole earth, as is today.

**79** Well, **Zecharyah 6**. Remember now, **Revelation** says rise. Then Isayah said--Yeremyah said, I will raise up, I will raise him up. He will rise. [laughing] And then He tells who He will raise him up to and a King will reign with him.

**80** Well here in **Zecharyah 6:11**. **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** The *King James* says *Joshua* but the Word is **Yahshua** and everyone knows it.

**81** I want to read you something quickly. (I'm hurrying! I'm gonna hurry!) [young child calls out, "Go over!"] Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] Can you say Buffalo Bill Hawkins! [Calls out "Buffalo Bill Hawkins"] Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] Yeah, I know y'all couldn't hear that but I got some cheering sections going over here!

**82** I want to read you the etymology of the name Jesus here. You can find this yourself but *Webster's Seventh New Collegiate Dictionary*, the word *jesus*, the letters **je**, according to the dictionary, it means *earth*... This is *Webster's New World Dictionary of Proper Names* also and the word means *earth worker* or *earthy*. *Dictionary of First Names*, you can get it there. Now, these're the first two letters of the word *jesus*, *jesus*.

**83** The word *sus*, *sus* means s-w-i-n-e. *Sus* means *swine*. *Sus*, *suis* means *swine*, *hog*, *pig*, *sow*. This comes from the *Latin-English Java Dictionary with Whittaker's Words*: *Sus* means *swine*, *pig*, *hog*. Lynn Nelson's *Latin English Dictionary*, Hong Kong, *sus* meaning *animals*. A *Latin Dictionary of Saxo Grammaticus (Medireview Latin)* means *swine*, *akin to ohg*... Meaning also *swine*. ...*swine*, *Latin*, *sus*, *more at sow*. *Any of various stout-bodied, short-legged omnivore mammals, family Suidae with a*

*thick bristly skin and long mobile snout, especially a domesticated member of the species that includes the European wild boar, used collectively a contemptible person. Webster's Seventh New World Collegiate Dictionary.*

84 All of this a person, any person can find now if you go back to the original. The word *jesus* actually means *swine*. That's where it originated. That's the reason this God was chosen by Constantine, him and one other God. Remember, they're following after the priests, Isayah said, who eat swine's flesh. Well this is the world, of course, that I was raised up in and it's become stronger every year. And those who, you know, a lot of people won't eat swine. The Muslims won't eat swine. Mary, that's not worshiping Mary. When you don't eat swine, you're not worshiping Mary. That's the original worship. The swine that takes the apple off of the tree and sins as they got it. So they got it pictured.

85 Well here now, we see a King then is crowned, **Zecharyah 6:12. Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch!...** Well, we just saw **YAHWEH** is gonna raise up a man called the Branch. ... **For He will branch out from His place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!...** We don't know of too many people who's done that in this time period, do we? I don't know! Not very many I would hope. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In fact, when we first started using that Name **YAHWEH** and House of **YAHWEH** nobody wanted it. But this man is gonna branch out and build The House of **YAHWEH**.

86 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule...** That word **rule** is actually *teach* and *guide*. ...**on His Throne. He will be a Priest... He will be Priest. ...upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace...**

87 I want to go back here to **verse 11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua...** Yahshua is the Name of the Savior and the *King James* put and we copied it ...**son of Yahzadak...** And I think the *King James* says *Josedech. Strong's Concordance*, word #3087, Hebrew Dictionary says that word is **YAHWEH**, *Who made Righteousness and is Righteous.*

88 So ...**set them upon the Head of Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH... YAHWEH** said, "This is My Son. This day have I begotten Him." That's a Prophecy. So this is a fulfillment of that Prophecy. And He says crown this and tells Yahshua to behold the man called the Branch.

89 Then **verse 13** says, **Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH... Speaking of the Branch. ...He will bear glory, and will sit and teach and guide on His Throne. He will be a Priest... He will be Priest. ...upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace...** Counsel of Peace. We don't know of too many teaching peace today either. ...**Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Both the Branch and Yahshua. I don't see how that could be misunderstood. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

90 Now, and remember now, go back to **Isayah 11, chapter 11, verse 3.** (And this is my last one.) [child calls out, "No, it's not!"] **Isayah 11:3. Which will make Him of quick understanding...** The Spirit, the Reverence of **YAHWEH**.

91 Better go back to **verse 2, The Spirit of YAHWEH...** You know the Spirit of **YAHWEH** is His Laws. Well, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, my mother and daddy started teaching me the Laws of **YAHWEH** when I was quite young and it was taught, I do believe, that was taught. I know it was an old *King James Bible* and, of course, this is part of the Prophecy of **Daniyl** as well. I hope to get into that on the last day and especially Oklahoma, that was the ends of the earth.



92 It took a while for electricity to get there and it took a while for bibles to get there too but they were brought there. And from the British Bible Society that was established for that purpose, that and the Gideons. The Gideons did a work too of spreading those bibles, which were outlawed just a little while before that. Now, keep this in mind. You couldn't get one. It was a death penalty to own one and yet now they were, just before I was born, not too many years before I was born in the last, I think, it was twenty-six years or something like that before I was born, the bibles started spreading throughout America including Oklahoma, the ends of the earth. You see what a marvelous thing these Prophecies are? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

93 And from that work he, this man, will get one of these, the Spirit of YAHWEH, see? That's the Laws of YAHWEH. This means he's going to be given a bible, something that will have YAHWEH's Laws in it. This is the Spirit of YAHWEH, as *John, Yahchanan 6:63* says. Is that right?

94 **...the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel...** All of this comes from your *Book of YAHWEH* or bible, as they call it. **...and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH;**

95 **Verse 3, Which will make Him of quick understanding...**

96 **Verse 4, But with Righteousness will He judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek; humble, of the earth. He will smite... That is he'll fill the earth. ...with the rod of His mouth... Correction. ...and with the breath of His lips will pronounce Judgment upon the wicked.**

97 **Verse 5, Righteousness will be the belt of His waist, and Faithfulness the belt of His loins.**

98 Now if you look back over now, this is where we started and I'll take your word, son! I'm gonna go back and use one more,

okay? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Isn't that wonderful? [laughing]

99 **Revelation 11.** So He says, He says, you're gonna have to--**Revelation 10:11**, speaking of the Seventh Messenger, the Seventh Work of YAHWEH when it begins to sound. **And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings.**

100 And then He says, **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple...** Not many people have done that but we did and we have a model of it here in the Sanctuary at this time. **...measure the temple of YAHWEH, and the altar, and its confines;**

101 **Verse 2, But the court which is outside the temple leave out...** But notice the word rise in **verse 1. ...Rise, and measure the temple...** That was your first project. It took place, I believe, in 1982, 1982.

102 The House of YAHWEH was established according to Prophecy in these Last Days, against all odds. If Vegas was placing odds on this, they wouldn't go too much to fulfill one of them Prophecies. But if you could get them to place odds, you could get rich if you was betting on the Prophecy being fulfilled, and they were betting against it. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

103 Well, the last day, the last day, please make every effort to be there. Be here on the last day because a world of knowledge is going to be poured out from now--starting in the morning too and we got what, three days left? This is Sabbath, first day, second day, third day. Just three days so be here in the morning and drink in all of this Golden Oil that you can possibly drink in this last three days.

104 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



---

## Chapter Fourteen

### The House Of YAHWEH Established In The Last Days: The Year Given That The Witness Would Move To Abilene, Texas To “Raise” And Do The Work Of YAHWEH

04/02/13

#### Feast of Unleavened Bread

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! What a wonderful sight! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Still Feasting! Still Feasting! Beautiful! You may be seated. I pray we got pictures of all that. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. It's certainly not with the world right now as anyone can see.

2 The reminders. You need reminders when you wake up of a morning, when you go to your meals, you need reminders. Now, we're gonna be making some placemats for you similar to this [showing on monitor] That will start your day off right and now this will be on the backside of it explaining it. And you see it's the one that the Great Kohan Yahshua Hyler Hawkins brought a while ago the information but also made into placemats, that and the other clouds where **YAHWEH** has written to us in the clouds. And please know, I know **YAHWEH** knows, that I've never asked for miracles but those

are miracles. There's no way a man could do that. So, you know, this comes straight from **YAHWEH** and Yahshua.

3 Now, I got up this morning, woke up about, I think it was 4:55 and I had all my sermons made out so I wasn't in any hurry. And then I laid there and **YAHWEH** talked to me a few minutes and so I got to work and did it all over again, condensed it. But I do want, it is necessary that I bring this in detail, but I can bring you some of this and then don't leave until it's all over because the punch line is right in the last part. And I'm gonna lead you up to that punch line but **YAHWEH** actually shows every bit of His Work, you know, and He gives us details and then He writes to us in the clouds and gives us more details. But our Prophecies, the Prophecies, you know, you're a fool if you don't believe those Prophecies that the Prophets have written and they're recorded for us. And it definitely shows the Written



Word of the Prophets, not things that they said were handed down that contradict what the Prophets said. If you're familiar with **Luke 24:25**.

4 I want you to turn over to *Micah* though. *Micah 4*, **Micahyah 4**. I keep using the *King James Version*. That's what I was trained on. There were wonderful Prophecies concerning the *King James Version* and this was how **YAHWEH** brought this back to start His Work in the Last Days. Remember I went to extremes to show you how the Work of **YAHWEH** was actually wiped out and the House destroyed. Well, of course, Daniyl showed all that. But here in *Micah* it talks about the Last Days.

5 Read **verse 1** now. **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days...** Now, He shows ahead of this what the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians did and He shows how evil the twelve tribes had become, the leaders that took over the land by force, took the temple by force, by violence, as Yahshua said.

6 And then He says, **But in the Last Days...** Well, **Micahyah 3:12** said, **Therefore, because of you...** Speaking of the heads of the house of Israyl which the forefathers told Samuyl, "We don't want **YAHWEH** reigning over us anymore. We want a king to reign over us." And, of course, they wanted a king that they could maneuver with their majority vote so they established democracy and started ruling their king and telling the king what to do and what to say.

7 Well, so He said, **Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field...** that is, the mountain of Zion that they call Mount Zion. **...will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble...** And that's exactly what took place and then, **...and the mountain...** Promotion. **...of The House of YAHWEH...** Is going to be barren. **...like the high places of a forest...** Now these were three Prophecies right there that all came true in that verse.

8 In **Micahyah 4:1** now, **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** Now, number one, the number one Prophecy there, of course, is The House of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**. And The House of **YAHWEH**, as you know, we've gone to extremes to show the Name. It is **YAHWEH**. All of the world's authorities agree on it. Even *Webster's Dictionary* agrees on it. The Name of **YAHWEH**, the Name of Yahshua and the Name that **YAHWEH's** Work has always been called is The House of **YAHWEH**.

9 Well, the next thing we see, it's going to be established. That's the number two Prophecy. Do you see that? It's going to be established. Established, that word means something. It's got to be recognized by the government of the nation where it started or where it stands and operates. If it wasn't, it wouldn't be established. It would just be anything. It would just be an outdoor john that's about ready to be torn down! It's got to be established. Prophecy says it's going to be established and tells you what **established** means.

10 And then it tells you where, the chief, the chief. Well, we've pretty much proven what nation is chief here in the last few

---

**The House of YAHWEH, as you know, we've gone to extremes to show the Name. It is YAHWEH. All of the world's authorities agree on it. Even Webster's Dictionary agrees on it. The Name of YAHWEH, the Name of Yahshua and the Name that YAHWEH's Work has always been called is The House of YAHWEH.**

---

days. We're proving it over and over, that the United States is trying to prove it saying, "Yield to us," you know, "or you won't be here." You'll be destroyed. And they show that they got the firepower to do it.

11 Of course, Russia is saying, on the other hand, you know, you've got a number of nations over there saying you can't and Russia is saying if you strike North Korea, China has no, no choice but to strike you. And now Russia is saying like he was talking--like Russia's talking to a bunch of children, a couple of bullies or something, saying you need to settle down and stop this playing around. Get serious and get back to work and leave each other alone. Now, this is Russia telling the United States and North Korea what they should be doing.

12 But Russia also now is lining up ships, getting ready for the war because they're obligated too in this whole thing. Like the book, *The Next War*, anyone remember who wrote that? I finally did. [laughing] Casper Weinberger. Well, anyway, he has some great stuff there showing how the nations operate and there's no way of changing it at this time.

13 But chief, chief of the nations. And, of course, it's the nations, chief of the nations. There's another Prophecy right there that's included, the nations. And then we see that it's in the Last Days. In the Last Days, that's another Prophecy. It's got to be in the Last Days. Well, if it's got to be in the Last Days and The House of **YAHWEH** wiped out and the bible forbidden, you couldn't do anything. Nobody, no man could do anything without the bible there to guide him, the Written Word of the Prophets that we must believe. We've got to believe the Written Word of the Prophets. How can you believe it if you can't see it and read it? And if the laws of the land had taken it away from you, you see where all this stands? That was 2,000 years of that doing. Daniyl prophesied it before it ever took place and then shows the end of it.

14 Then He says, in the Last Days, and then we see the word **raised, raised**. I pointed some of that out to you the last time I spoke and showed you three Prophecies where **YAHWEH** says He prophesied He would raise up this Work, that He would bring up a certain person to do the Work and then He gave a Command in **Revelation**. That wasn't a Prophecy in **Revelation**, it was a Command from **YAHWEH**. "Get up and get to work doing this--this thing that I prophesied for you to do." So that's a Command.

15 And then, **...raised above all congregations...** It's above all the congregations on the face of the earth. And then, **...and all peoples...** All peoples are going to come to it, He said. There's another Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They will flow to it, He says. He used the word **flow** like water.

16 And then they will say, in the next verse, they will say to others come. Those nations, "Come on. Let's go. Why are we hanging around here and wanting to destroy ourselves?" Well, now He says here in **Micahyah** [*Micah*], He says this is gonna be done.

17 And then if you go over to **Revelation 11**. **YAHWEH** gives this Command. Remember the word **rise** again. **Revelation 11**. And we got to that the other day. That's the Command that comes from **YAHWEH**, from the Prophets that **YAHWEH** shows is the last **Revelation** given to Yahshua, Who from the cloud, from the clouds we saw right after that sermon the other day, this is all gonna be shown, but it does look like that Yahshua was just crowned and that Yahshua is crowning somebody else. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, we covered part of that the other day.

18 But **Revelation 11** now and we see **verse 1**. Let's read **verse 1**. **And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak...** The Messenger. **...stood,**

**saying: Rise, and measure the temple...** And, of course, that is a Command, see. It's not a Prophecy, it's a Command to somebody, to some person or people. You see? He's talking to somebody and saying, "Rise and do this."

19 **Verse 2, But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the gentiles...** That is, the heathen. The heathen, the unbelievers. No such word as gentiles. It's a fake word. It's a word that's false to throw you off and make you think there're jews and gentiles. It's believers and unbelievers. That's all it is. And the only people believing at this time is The House of **YAHWEH**. The rest of the world believes nothing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Try to find one thing in the Scriptures that they believe, that they don't want to twist around and make a lie out of it. You can't find it. They all teach nothing but lies, as the Great Kohan who just spoke actually showed.

21 **But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the gentiles...** The heathen, the unbelievers. That's what had it to begin with. It's all been in that category. The people that were in there, Yahshua said, you won't come to Me because you won't believe Mosheh. You won't believe what the Prophets have spoken. You're unbelievers. You're not gentiles, you're jews. That's what the world calls jews, the people that had control of the temple. Does that make sense or not? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 **...And the holy city...** Which was the holy city at one time. **...they will tread under foot...** And then it gives you a time period that this is going to take place. They're going to do this for forty-two months.

23 It was suggested that all of this with North Korea might be a decoy to pull your mind off of what's going on in the Middle East. One of the dignitaries

went up on the temple mount unnoticed yesterday. Visits were made to Jordan by the president. Jordan owns the temple mount. Several things have taken place here to which Barack Obama and Netanyahu can agree upon. And they have agreed because the orders of the pope are finally going to be carried out. So this may be to get everybody's mind on something else and get them to preparing bomb shelters in Israel and leaving the government alone so they can do some things that they've got to do in order to bring these things, these Prophecies about.

24 They have to be brought about. They don't occur instantly. The mind of man wants everything done instantly but it's not written that way. It takes sometimes thousands of years. The Prophecies we're studying right now were written about 500 years before, 500 to 700 years before Yahshua and just now starting to come to pass. These're the Prophecies. That's **YAHWEH's** Mind for you. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Then He says, **And I will give to My Two Witnesses...** I'll give to My Two Witnesses here, Two Witnesses. **...to perform their Prophetic Offices...** I'm going to give to them so they can perform their Prophetic Word. What's He gonna give to them? He's got to give them the Scriptures and then He's got to teach them, teach them, teach them those Scriptures. **...and they will foretell events about...** This coming time period that is mentioned in **verse 2**.

26 **Verse 4, These are...** Who are they. **...the two Olive Trees...** Well, what would that mean to the world? Nothing. [laughing] That's as far as they can go, just two Olive Trees. **...These are the two Olive Trees...** Well, who are the two Olive Trees? **...and, as it were, the Two Lamps...** One on the east, one on the west. That's a newly discovered cloud that was just given

to us with some letters that will be shown now this afternoon, that will be talked about this afternoon before the closing prayer. Between the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins and the closing prayer. I want everyone to be here for this prayer this evening. I want to ask **YAHWEH's** Blessings upon all of us before we leave this Sanctuary.

27 But notice, they're the Two Olive Trees and the Two Lamps. Now the world never gets any further than that, but the Scriptures go a lot further. Who are they? They're these Two Olive Trees. Two Olive Trees. Oh, okay. [laughing] Well, they're Two Olive Trees. My uncle used to raise olive trees, maybe that's them there. He may still have a tree or two left. I don't know. [laughing] About as deep as the world could get.

28 Let's go over to **Zecharyah** because it's Two Olive Trees, Two Olive Trees, these Two Olive Trees. I guess we should go first--let's go over to **Kepha** first and get this established in your mind. **II Kepha 1**. Now, Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophets. The Apostle of the Savior, one of the Disciples of the Savior was teaching you this right here.

29 **II Kepha 1**, notice **verse 19** first. **We also have The Prophetic Word...** Now, of course, **YAHWEH** gave that to us to use on our magazine and He says it makes things more sure. **...made more sure...** So it explains things and making it more sure. **...which you do well to heed...** He says. **...as a Light...** Or as it should be **the Light. ...as the Light that shines in a dark place...** Well, that dark place, darkness has come all over the world. That's what the Prophets said would take place and they grope as a blind man or as a man in the dark. **...until the day dawns and the morning star rises...** Rises, get that word again. **...in your hearts...** That's a little bit mistranslated. It's like, *that the light may shine or may arise in the hearts of you* is the correct translation there.

30 Now, if you notice in **verse 20**, He says, **Knowing this first...** You've got to know this first or you won't understand anything else. **...that no Prophecy of Scripture is of any private interpretation...** And here's where everybody goes wrong. The world will read one word and they'll start trying to interpret that to mean a thousand different things when it doesn't even get near or when they don't even get close to the real meaning.

31 **Knowing this first that no Prophecy of Scripture is of any private interpretation...** You can't interpret the Prophecies. So what do you do? You have to find another Prophecy to interpret that for you; otherwise, you'll be going off on your own and your interpretations will be wrong. **...any private interpretation...** And you've got to realize that first before you can go any further than that right there. And then if you don't believe the One Sent as the Savior Himself said, then you will never get close to it anyway.

32 Notice **verse 21** now. **For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man, but Holy Men of YAHWEH spoke...** That was **YAHWEH's** Prophets and there was a distinction between **YAHWEH's** Prophets and baal's prophets. Most of the time there was one **YAHWEH** Prophet like--and then 500 to 7,000 and 12,000 prophets of baal. That was going on in Israel. The people that the Christians say were keeping the Laws. You see how stupid that is? Every Prophet, they went against every Prophet. They persecuted the Prophets that kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But the Prophets kept doing their Work for us. It was written for us, to make it more sure.

33 **...but Holy Men of YAHWEH spoke as they were moved by Holy Spirit...** Well, what is the Holy Spirit? They don't know that either. Well, remember **Luke 24:25** now. You're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken.

34 The word *jesus, jesus*, now I showed you how they took out the Name Yahshua and changed it to jesus. They put the word *jesus* which means an *earthly pig*, an *earthly pig*. Jesus (Spanish pronunciation He-Zeus) means the same thing. He was an earthly pig. And then the word *christ* means *smear* or *christos*. He went around smearing his subjects with lard, painting a lard cross on their face in honor of tammuz who married his own mother. All of these things took place by evil men and were brought down to us.

35 All the world's authorities say that **YAHWEH's Name, YAHWEH's Name is YAHWEH**. The Creator's Name is **YAHWEH**. All authorities say that the Name **Yahshua** means **YAHWEH will save His People from their sins**. Now, all their authorities say that. Do they care what their authorities say? No, they don't. But remember what you just saw in **II Kepha 1** and you got to know this first in order to proceed on.

36 Look at **II Kepha 3:1**. He says, **Beloved, this is now the second letter I have written to you, in both of which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance;**

37 **Verse 2, To remember the Words which were previously spoken by the Holy Prophets, and by us, the Apostles: The Laws of YAHWEH our Savior...** The Laws, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. This was something the world did not want and they were fighting against the Apostles at that time to get rid of them.

38 **Verse 3, First, you must understand this: that scoffers will come in the Last Days, walking according to their own lusts...** Yes, their own lusts.

39 Look over to **II Kepha 2:10**. **And especially those who walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness...** What if Jesus said he cleansed the pig for you? That's what they say that he said. The pig cleansed the pig!

40 Of course, they don't know what the name jesus means and they don't bother to look it up or where it came from. And they don't know, they don't know that it means pig, unclean animal that satan has used to go into the minds, the lard. That's the "lard in you". That's where the word *lord* comes from and they eat this wafer, the lard, the lord body in you.

41 Now, you know what that's got to be made of, that wafer. Why do they keep it a secret, the recipe for that wafer? You ever try to get the recipe for it? Many have. Does it also have dead popes in it? Well, that would be the lard in you twice. The pig lard plus the lard popes. All the lords that have died and gone. Did they take a portion of their body and make something from it to put in these people's bodies? Does it have lard in it? If I were a betting man, if I had a job in Las Vegas, I would put some odds that it does.

42 Back to **II Kepha 3:3**. **First you must understand this: that scoffers will come in the Last Days, walking according to their own lusts...** Now notice what He says here in **verse 4**. He actually quotes a pope who's still alive but retired. [laughing]

43 **Verse 4, And saying: Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep...** That's what Benedict said just a few days ago, the lard is asleep. "God is asleep," he said.

44 Well, **II Kepha 2:10** shows you that and then **II Corinthians**, I'll just quote this one to you, **II Corinthians**, he said touch not the unclean thing. Unclean things are listed in **Leviticus 11** by the Prophets and **Deuteronomy 14**. I want you to turn before we go back to **Daniyl** here, I want you to turn to **Ephesians 5**. And keep this in mind because this is what the lord brings out to all of its subjects throughout the land and there was a Prophecy showing that it would and that's the reason the whole world is deceived at this time.

45 In **Ephesians 5** and notice **verse 5**, found on page 918. **Ephesians 5:5. For know this: that no whoremonger; sodomite or catamite, unclean person...** No unclean person, that's shown in **Leviticus 11, Isayah 65-66**, what unclean people are. They're those that follow the priests in eating swine's flesh. **Leviticus 18** and **Revelation 17-18**, which show you the church that sits on seven hills. It just so occurred that the Vatican sits on seven hills in Rome.

46 No unclean person. **...nor covetous man--who are idolaters...** They're God worshipers. That's what the Gods do. **...has any inheritance in the Kingdom of Messiah and YAHWEH.**

47 **Verse 6, Let no man deceive you by letting you think otherwise...** Don't let any man deceive you to make you think otherwise. These people are not going to make it into **YAHWEH's Kingdom**. You see that, all of you? You young Priests, you see it? All of you see that? **Ephesians 5:6.** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 **Let no man deceive you by letting you think otherwise, for because of these things the Judgment of YAHWEH comes upon the children of disobedience...** Remember what Judgment that was? I showed you. The temple is going to be destroyed. It's all going to be taken away from you and it's going to be given to another person in another land not yet established, a babylonish land not yet established. All of that's in Prophecy. (Let me see how far I want to go here.)

49 **Ephesians 5:7. Therefore, do not be partakers with them!...** Come out from among them in other words.

50 Look at **verse 26, In order that He might sanctify them, cleansing them with...** With what? **...cleansing them with the Laws...** That's how you're cleansed. That's how you become gold, shining polished gold.

51 **Verse 27, That He might cause the Glorious Called Out Ones to stand by His Side, not having spot, nor wrinkle, nor any**

**such things...** Not sodomites, not unclean things, not blemishes of any kind.

52 Now, let's go back to **Zecharyah** or over to **Zecharyah**. Over to **Zecharyah**. Now, He says these are the Two Olive Trees. These are the Two Olive Trees. The Two Witnesses are Two Olive Trees. Well in **Zecharyah 5**, page 719. Now, get this. Everybody get your bible in front of you, your *Book of YAHWEH*. Get it in front of you. **Zecharyah**, page 719. You got it? Get it over where you can see it.

53 **Zecharyah 5** and notice **verse 6. And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, which is sent...** It's sent. Remember what the Savior said. The One Sent, it's sent by **YAHWEH. ...by YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor...** Honor, yes, giving honor to one another and to the Work of **YAHWEH**, to **YAHWEH**. That is when you honor **YAHWEH** when you do it to the least of these, my brethren.

54 **...Knowledge, and Understanding...** Well, you've got to have this and the only place it comes from that I know of is the Source of all Knowledge and Understanding, *The Book of YAHWEH*. You could read, you could read these books of the world, and yes, they'll help you get a job and you can work for a corporation until you die, and you'll never become any wiser or any more rewarded than that money, that mammon they give you each week or each month.

55 I would never read books, I would never read funny books or novels, anything like that. I would never read anything that I couldn't see would benefit me in understanding the bible. If it didn't apply to something that would help me there, I would never read it. In school now, in school, I had to do certain things because I wanted to go to college because I thought the college that I wanted to go to had all the things I wanted to know, I desired to know all my life. [laughing]

56 Well here, this is ...**Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** Throughout the whole earth. Well, He's speaking now here of the Two Witnesses. This is the Work that they have got to do, take this throughout the whole earth. And it's got to be sent. This is sent by Command. Remember, **YAHWEH** said rise and do this now, to the Two Witnesses. Then He gives to them so they can.

57 Now, look at verse, look, oh, oh, oh, I see. **Verse 9**, He says, **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women...** The House of **YAHWEH** is always referred to as she, the House. ... **Then I lifted up my eyes...** Like a ship, she, refers to her. **Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; the Last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent...** The word **sent** is there.

58 Remember **verse 5**, which is sent by Command. **Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent...** Well, what is sent here is the Laws of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**sent by Commandment...** Now, here's a House now that's been vacant for 2,000 years, destroyed, all of its Work put down, cast down.

59 Back to **verse 9**, ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they...** That is, the two Women. ...**were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world...** Did you get that? The way of the world. All the world is deceived says **Revelation 12:9**. ...**separating the way of the world...** You can look on television anytime and see the ways of the world. It's advertised and you can take a pencil and paper and write down your weekly wants and dos. Right there on your television set, every night they'll show you everything you

want to do and urge you to do it. But we don't follow them. We come out from among them and we study the things that are important. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

60 ...**separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** That is **Zecharyah 5:9**.

61 Let's go to **verse 10**, **Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; The Two Witnesses, going...** If you look back over to **Zecharyah 4:14**, you see these are the Two Anointed Ones. So he's asking here in **verse 10**: ... **where are they; the Two Witnesses, going with the Ephah?**... Now, remember, there's gonna be a House built in these Last Days. So here's a Prophecy of the Two Olive Trees we'll see in just a second.

62 **Verse 11** now, **And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...** Where? ...**of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, in a babylonish land which does not yet exist...** That's the ends of the earth in another Scripture saying the ends of the earth. Calls you from the ends of the earth, Oklahoma. So this is a babylonish land that doesn't yet exist. It wasn't even discovered until 1492 by Columbus. ...**And it will be established...** It will be established. So here He says again as He says in **Micahyah [Micah]**, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." So it will be established by Two "Women". ...**at that time; when The Two Witnesses are called out to their Work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH...** So it's the established place and remember now, one Witness, one Witness.

63 Let's go back quickly to **Isayah** because you had Two Witnesses, remember. So **Isayah 44** now. **Isayah 43:28**. It's speaking of Two Witnesses right here that we'll come back to later but we see here one of these Witnesses dies.

64 **Isayah 43:28**. He says, **Therefore,**



**I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** The Levitical Priesthood was what was running Jerusalem and Israel at that time. **...I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood and will give Yaaqob to the curse...** That means death.

65 **...and Yisrayl to reproaches...** they told me last night that every eye had tears in it when all of this history was being shown. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Mine had tears in them too when I saw the way that everyone was praying while I was locked behind bars and all of you were praying to **YAHWEH** which is wonderful. That's the way it should be.

66 Now, so you got one here. One is dead. The other one's left and we'll come back to this but let's go back to **Zecharyah** right now. **Zecharyah**. With that established, one Witness. And look at **Zecharyah 4:12**. Found on page 718.

67 **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Now, remember **Revelation**--remember **Revelation 11**, these are the Two Olive Trees. Well, He says here, **Zecharyah** said: **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** So here they're called Olive Branches.

68 Up above they're called Olive Trees in **verse 3, And there are two Olive Trees...**

69 And here he says in **verse 12, ...two Olive Branches...** Now, that should establish in your mind that this one left of the two is a Branch. The one whose name is the Branch. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Right here, he's named. You get that? Now, these are the Prophets. This is what the Prophets have spoken and you've got to believe every word.

70 **...these two Olive Branches which, through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?...** Themselves or them.

71 So only one Branch now here is

left. The one Western Light at Abel, at Abel. Yes, at Abel. If you remember, we went to extremes to show this. We went to extremes to show that the Western Light, you know, **Revelation 7** we saw my brother coming from the east, going to the west and we were saying hold back four winds, four winds. Come from the east, going to the west. Established in the west and then, as the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins has brought out so many times, the word **Abel**, they totally erased it from the Scriptures, trying to get rid of it totally.

72 Now, go again to **Zecharyah 6**. Now, you got one Branch left. One is dead. The other one is left. One Branch left. And look at **verse 11. Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH...** I explained this the other day. **...the High Priest.**

73 Now, this is in the time here when The House of **YAHWEH** is established, if you notice. In this babylonish land that has now become the chief of the nations, the babylonish land that didn't exist at this time the Prophecy was written, has become the chief nation of all nations.

74 But now He said, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH the High Priest...** Take to Him, that would be crowning Him as High Priest. That's what we saw. Yeah, that's what we saw in a cloud here. That'll be presented this afternoon.

75 **Verse 12, Speak to Him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch!...** The Branch, **Zecharyah 4:12** there, notice these are Two Branches, Two Olive Branches. There also two Olive Trees, it's speaking of the Two Olive Trees. **Revelation 11:4**, these are the Two Olive Trees and the Two Lights, the Eastern Light and the Western Light of the Lampstand. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

76 ...**Behold, the man whose name is the Branch!...** He's the Witness who's still living. One of them is dead, so behold the only one left called the Branch. ...**For he will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!** [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

77 Then he, of course, he shows the country but neither of these people, you know, now here you have the Prophecies that says it's going to be established in the west, west of the original House--the House that was established by Abel and in the Last Days it'll be established in this babylonish land in a city called Abel. And then He names it over and over and over and they will establish it in the city. Then the Prophets said they will go to the country and from the country, they will go to Babylon, throughout all Babylon with this Message. Now, all of those things have been fulfilled. Every one of them. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

78 Now I want you to go to **Daniyl**. You've got to do some remembering now of the things that I've brought you about in the Last Days, The House of YAHWEH is going to be established, yes. Well, that was written by Prophets before the temple was destroyed, before it was plowed like a field, before all the Prophets' Work and the Apostles' Work were taken away from the people. And for 2,000 years it was against the law to own a Holy Scriptures, a manuscript. It was against the law for you to keep the Sabbath. Constantine made it against the law for you to keep any day except Sunday and it carried a death penalty with it. And they had what they called an inquisition where they actually inquired of the children, the children.

79 You saw what they charged me with. The boy they asked that, the way they asked it, they said, "I see you're big and strong. Yeah, you must work. I bet you work on a farm, don't you?" "Oh yeah, yeah. I'm big

and strong and I work on a farm." "How much do they pay you?" "Oh, they don't pay me anything" "You work, how many hours a day you work? You probably work eight or ten hours, right?" "Yeah." Now, imagine asking a little child that in this way.

80 Well, this is what they did. This was their setup. C.P.S. didn't begin in America. C.P.S. was established long, long ago by the catholic church and they would take the children and they would twist their words and get them to say what they wanted them to say and then they would arrest the parents, kidnap the children. That's what it was, it was kidnapping, 'legal' kidnapping. This was an evil mess. It's always been an evil mess. This is the world you're living in. And they'd take the parents from the children. They put the parents in jail.

81 And history says a House of YAHWEH member could not testify. They wouldn't accept his testimony, but they would accept every witness against him. And then they would either take them to babylon if they would eat pork. If they would eat pork they would take them to babylon and let them live. If they wouldn't eat pork, they would put them in the arenas. If they were fighters, strong, healthy, they'd put them in the arenas and turn lions loose on them.

82 Do you remember Daniyl and the lions' den? That's how far back it was. And long before that. That wasn't a new thing with Daniyl. They took Daniyl to the same place and they picked him because he was a young, wise person and the king wanted somebody he could teach his literature to. His literature? His literature to those four religions. The four religions that now call themselves Catholics, but at that time there were four religions there that combined their strength and the army stood on their part. And every history knows that this was the roman army. And they tell you that. The commentators tell you that.

83 Well, the Prophecy, they call it a horn and the commentators know this is speaking of the Catholic church. They know, history shows, that the Catholic church changed **YAHWEH's** Laws.

84 Well here in **Daniyl 8**, I don't think I've ever brought this. Somebody said I did but I don't think I have. But in **chapter 8** and I'm gonna skip the biggest part of this because I'm out of time but I want you to get this part, this part right here.

85 Now, **Daniyl 7** shows that this person will--in **Daniyl 7:25**. **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH...** The Saints are those who keep His Laws. Remember, **Revelation** says the same thing. The Saints, those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and have the Testimony of Yahshua.

86 And he says, **...and think to change times; YAHWEH's Feast Days...** Do you see any of the churches or the Catholic church keeping **YAHWEH's** Feast today? [audience calls out "No!"] No? Why not? Why wouldn't they keep this? Why would they keep lies like christmas, halloween, easter? Yesterday the easter bunny was just laying colored eggs everywhere. Did you see that? Did you turn the news on? [laughing] You know, these are the lies they teach instead of keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. So He tells you here, they're gonna change it. This system here is going to change it.

87 And notice, **...and they will be given into his hand...** Did you see that? They're actually given into the hand. They belong to **YAHWEH** so **YAHWEH** had to allow them to do it or they couldn't have done it. He says, you didn't like to retain **YAHWEH** in your knowledge; that is, the Laws of Righteousness and Peace and Health, I'll just let you do away with them and will show you what your end will be. Well, your end will be destruction, **YAHWEH** said. Not from **YAHWEH** but by and from yourself.

88 And notice **verse 26** now, **verse 25**, **... and they will be given into his hand until...** Do you see that **until**? Now, he names a time there that's also named in **Revelation**, a time period. And he names this because it's gonna start taking away from that power, this power that's given him to do this, to do away with the Laws until that time and then He's gonna start bringing it back. How? By Two Witnesses. "In the Last Days, I'll establish My House. It'll teach My Laws and many nations will flow to it." Yes, that's it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 But here he says, I'll give it into his hand until this time period. **...a time, and times, and the dividing of time.**

90 **Verse 26, But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government, to consume and to destroy it...** That is, the people that they have got in this mess. They can't get out of this mess. There are no answers to this mess they're in. And they got big bombs and they're gonna bring this about as **YAHWEH** predicted.

91 **Verse 27, Then the kingdoms...** Notice, that are left will flow to The House of **YAHWEH**, what is left. **Then the kingdoms and governments, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, will be given to the people...** That's you, brethren, the Saints of Gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...the Saints of YAHWEH, Whose Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom...** This one won't disappear. **...and all governments will serve and obey Him...** All governments will serve and obey Him.

92 Now look at **verse 8**. We'll skip the biggest part of this, **chapter 8** I mean and go to **verse 8**. **Daniyl 8:8. Therefore, the he-goat grew very great; and when he was strong...** I'll give you a lot more on this. I need to explain it but there's not time for it but I will, I will go back. We'll start after the Feast and we'll get up everything that has to do with this.

93 **...the he-goat grew very great... It's given unto his hand. ...and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and in place of it four notable ones came up, toward each of the four winds of heaven...** If you want to write down **Revelation 7** you'll see the four winds held back. This never did disappear. It's here. It's still fighting to keep down the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they're going around now kissing babies' feet and sick people's feet, trying to make you think this is Righteousness. It has nothing to do with Righteousness. Righteousness is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 Mr. Pope, if you don't know where that's found, read **I Yahchanan, I John** in the *King James Version*, even in the *Catholic Bible*, it's there too. *I John 3:4,7-8*. You right now Mr. Pope belong to Satan the devil. And unless you repent, you will die with her.

95 In **verse 9** now, **And out of one of them came forth a little horn...** Well we saw that. I've harped on that for months here getting up to this point right here. The little horn, which does away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That was **Daniyl 7**, which does away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The catholic church, the history shows that Constantine did away with these Laws, the Sabbath, everything and made it a death penalty to have anything to do with these, with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

96 **And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which grew exceedingly great—toward the south, toward the east, and toward the Land of Beauty...** That's not Land of Beauty, and it's not Israyl. Everything goes wrong when they start interpreting these Scriptures. This right here is he grew strong in all the prominence, in the sense of prominence. In all of these cities, all of these nations, he grew strong in prominence and in splendor. He had it all going his way in other words.

97 **Verse 10, And it grew great, up to**

**the host of heaven...** Yes, the host of heaven was given to him too, remember?. Satan gave him a big host of heaven to help him in this work to make sure that he brought this about to where he could destroy mankind, the earth and the heavens that supply the earth with its needs.

98 **And it grew great, up to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars...** That's shown in **Revelation. ...to the ground, and trampled upon them.**

99 **Verse 11, Yes, he magnified himself as high as the prince...** That is, Yahshua Himself. **...prince of the host; and by him the daily...** Now, we put sacrifices. It's not a daily sacrifice. The sacrifices meant nothing but to show the people what? Their sins, the breaking of the Laws. The Daily Readings of the Laws. We need to go into that in detail too. These're several sermons, ten or more at least. But it's the Daily Readings of the Laws and it was going in Yahshua's day and Yahshua was in it daily. "Have I not been in the temple with you daily. Daily. Teaching. And here you come after Me with swords and shields." Remember those verses, Daily. The Daily Reading of the Laws and explanation of the Laws, that's what he took away. The Laws of **YAHWEH**. He couldn't care less about sacrifices. They sacrifice in the Vatican. They sacrifice the best, the best of the best. They sacrifice their wines, they sacrifice everything to the lard.

100 Well, it was the Laws, the Daily Reading of the Laws, the Daily Teaching of the Laws. **...were taken away, and the place of the sanctuary was cast down...** Yes, that's what Yahshua said. Not one, not one rock is going to stand here. Not one temple stone is going to stand upon another. It's going to be cast down; by this system right here which was made up eventually of the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians.

101 **Verse 12, And a host was given him against the daily...** That's the reading

of the Laws, the study of the Laws. **...sacrifice by reason of transgression...** By reason of breaking the Laws. To bring this about. It was given unto him because of the transgressions, to bring about these transgressions to stop people from keeping the Laws. **...and it cast down the Truth...** Do you see that? The Truth. Your Laws are Truth. Remember what **Psalms 119** said. They cast it, **...to the ground; and it practiced, and succeeded...** Notice now. It practiced and succeeded. Well, **YAHWEH** said, "I'm gonna give it unto your hands until a certain time now."

102 **Verse 13, Then I heard one Saint speaking, and another Saint said to the one that spoke: How long will be the vision concerning the daily...** Reading of the Laws. **...the setting up of the lord of heaven, and the surrender of the Sanctuary...** How long before The House of **YAHWEH** is gonna be re-established? How long will it be before you re-establish Your Work, is what he's saying. **...and the host to be trampled underfoot?**

103 And notice now, everybody, I want you to see this because Daniyl gives you a date, a date. This is so beautiful. Don't you miss this! Open your *Book of YAHWEH* and get that verse. **Daniyl 8:14. And he said to me; For two thousand and three hundred evenings and mornings; then the Sanctuary will be cleansed...** That's what we've done here. We've brought it back to Pure Gold. How did we do it? It was cast down.

104 Now, He gives you a number. He gives you a number. I want to read you something now from history. The host was given him; that is, power was given to him, the host of heaven. The priesthood was given to him. The whole priesthood was given to him. That's how he took over. He took over the temple, remember, the whole priesthood. They had it all under their control. They just couldn't control the people that were saying, "It's not right for you to have your brother's wife."

105 *By reason of transgression, they had filled up the measure of their iniquities in rejecting...* The Laws of **YAHWEH**. They rejected **YAHWEH**. They changed His Name. They rejected His Laws. They said to the Prophets, "Don't prophesy to us in the Name of **YAHWEH**." They cast down the Truth. That's all shown there.

106 *...They practiced and prospered. Prosperity or success followed all their acts...* Prosperity followed it. *...One saint speaking to another saint...* That is, asking another how long will the Sanctuary--was the Sanctuary to be trodden down and he gives you this number. *...though literally now...* Remember evenings and mornings. *...literally, it is to be two thousand and three hundred evenings and mornings, it means a day as the prophet Ezekiel...* You got to get that and we'll cover it later. *...years is understood here as in other parts of the prophecy and must signify so many years.*

107 *...If we date these years from the vision of the he-goat...* I didn't write this, by the way. Somebody--another scholar figured this out. *...If we date these years from the vision of the he-goat, Alexander invading Asia, this was BC 334...* Write that down. *...Alexander invading Asia, this was BC 334. The two thousand and three hundred from that time will reach AD 1966...* You got that? That was the year, 1966 that I made the move to Abilene. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

108 Well that sermon was quite condensed, but at least you understand now and we'll go back and get all the details later. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] 1966 and I think you all know what took place then. From that time on, The House of **YAHWEH** was built in Abilene, established in Abilene. It was established. When, when does it start to change? That's what the man said. Then he gives you the date, the exact date that I would move to Abilene

and then from there on, **YAHWEH** would prosper us, give us what we needed to buy land, build the House, be persecuted, persecuted, tried, come to the Gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

109 And then, He puts a cloud up over the Sanctuary that you already saw, with the words **Gold**. I didn't take this picture now two women, two other women did.

A lot of them saw it. But it said **Gold** and it even gave the date **2013**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 Yes, I'd say a person would be an absolute fool if he didn't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



## A GOLDEN SIGN PRESENTED IN THE CLOUDS BY YAHWEH OVER HIS GREAT HOUSE.

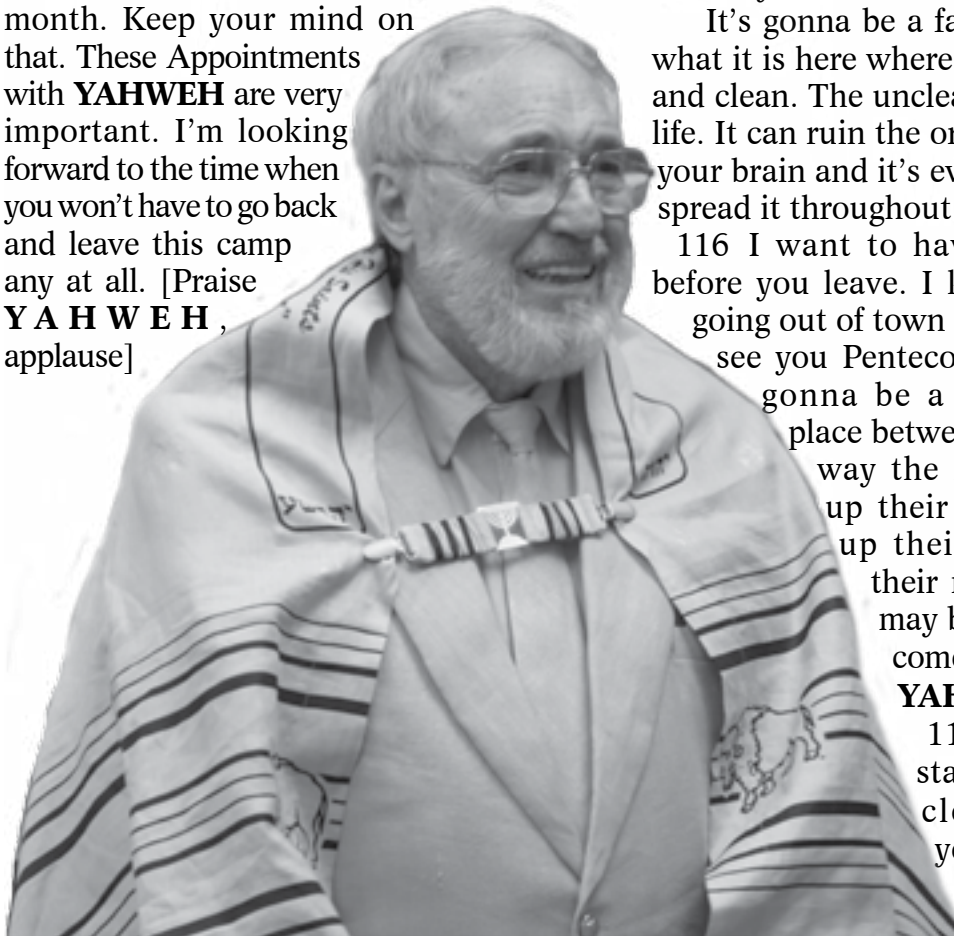
Witnessed by the Great Kohanah Tonyah Hawkins and photographed by  
the Great Kohanah Riyyah Shekinah Hawkins on February 3, 2013, at 6:49 pm.

MATTITHYAH 24:30 LUKE 21:11

## Afternoon Comments and Closing Prayer

111 Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! I'll get to where I can talk here in a minute. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Oh praise **YAHWEH**! Oh boy. **YAHWEH**, you see this! They love You **YAHWEH**! If you would like to be seated. **YAHWEH** let knowledge increase in the Last Days. **YAHWEH** allowed knowledge to be increased so he could invent these [microphones] for me, for this occasion right here. Oh boy, I've never seen such love displayed in my life, such honor. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** sees all of this and I know He feels very honored for this to be going on.

112 I really hate for this Feast to end, but our next Appointment with **YAHWEH** is not too far off, you know. This is the sixth day of the Omer. Pentecost is the 16th of next month. Keep your mind on that. These Appointments with **YAHWEH** are very important. I'm looking forward to the time when you won't have to go back and leave this camp any at all. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



113 This land that **YAHWEH** has given us, I can see that if it's filled with offices that reach high in the sky, we'll probably be able to take care of 2 billion people, maybe. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

114 Feast of Tabernacles is September, that's not too far. It's not too far. September 21st. I would like for everyone to get your orders in for those placemats. They're great reminders. Hang them on the walls, put them on the table. We're gonna try to make enough of them where you can change them every day of the week and have a new one every day for the children to look at and start the day off right.

115 When you get back out there in the world, don't take any chances. Poison is everywhere. Uncleanliness is everywhere.

Do your best to stay clean and healthy.

It's gonna be a far cry out there from what it is here where everything is kosher and clean. The uncleanness can ruin your life. It can ruin the organs in your life and your brain and it's everywhere. Satan has spread it throughout the whole earth.

116 I want to have prayer with you before you leave. I know that many are going out of town and I'll be praying to see you Pentecost. There's probably gonna be a lot of things take place between now and then the way the nations are stirring up their anger and building up their arms and flexing their nuclear powers so it may be that you'll have to come back sooner. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

117 If you'll all stand, I'd like to have closing prayer with you.





## Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

118 Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, your Last Days' Witness coming to You through our Great High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah Whom you have appointed over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days and He's made His Appearance known to us in the cloud and through the Scriptures, mostly through the Prophets and the Prophecies.

119 We are rejoicing greatly, Father, and have throughout the Feast. In fact, I've seen joy and gladness for months now, Father, getting ready for this Feast. I've seen Your Workers, Father, getting Your People ready and getting the Garments ready and I rejoiced every day that I saw this along with them in bringing Your People to this Perfect state of mind of Love and Servitude to You. And I think about this and what You're preparing. I think how differently the Kingdom that Yahshua taught, how much difference it is in anything we see in the world of rule and force and hatred and laws of force.

120 I see that everything here, Father, was done voluntarily. It was done with joy, with praise to one another and no need to even ask. Your People, Father, they just find what needs to be done and they do it. And this comes from the Teaching of our Great Savior and High Priest and King, Yahshua, and the Example He set with His Twelve Disciples and the women around Him. This was the Great Example that He set and taught them and, of course, they went on the rest of their lives, the short lives they lived before they were murdered. They went on and taught this to others and now, through their Teaching and Your Training of them and their ancestors and, of course, the examples written by us, once again I see that You brought the last group, the Seventh Light, the Seventh Lamp of the Seven Plans, the Seven Work Plans that You planned from the beginning, You brought it about.

121 And I see no illegal lust. I see no breaking of Your Laws. I've seen no fornication or adultery. I see only True,



Everlasting Love among these people. And Father in Heaven, You see it. I know You do. I know Your Eyes and Heart are here and keeping this Appointment with Your House. And we look forward, all of us, Father, we look forward to being like You and with You. We want to be with You throughout all Eternity.

122 The jobs that we have to do, I know are large and we feel insignificant but we know, Father, that with You and the Power, the Authority that You intend to give us, we know, Father, that we will be able to handle these jobs. We'll bring them about and one day the whole universe will be rejoicing in these same Laws that we're rejoicing in now. Peace. The Peace that You have given us is abundant and wonderful. There's nothing like it that I've ever seen in My Life, even with the close love of my family, my biological family, I've never seen anything like this. And now, I have the Greatest Family ever! Ever on the face of the earth! And they would do no harm to no one, no harm, no retaliation. They would not follow that way of life at all Father and You see that Yourself. I know because You have brought them all to this point.

123 We thank You for this, Father. We thank You for the Knowledge and Wisdom of Your Plan. We thank You, Father, for letting us be a part of it. And now we come to the end of another Feast and we know, Father, that we have work to do. We must go our separate ways and get the work, the jobs done. I ask You, Father, to keep these people, every one of them in mind, guide them, inspire them, Father. Protect them. The way the world is set up now, danger is everywhere, on every highway, off of the highways. It's a very dangerous world that our people are having to go back out into. We bless You for the thought of the day that they will all come here to stay, establish Your Kingdom here, establish a place for the world to come to and get this same training where there will be no war ever again, as

Your Prophet Isayah was inspired to write.

124 Father, we ask Your Protection upon all of these people and also on those of the world that now are challenging those who hate Your House and standing up for The House of **YAHWEH**. We pray for those, Father. We've seen many people in the past that wanted to bring this to the world and wanted to set up appointments in Israel and everywhere and wanted us to bring this same Message to everyone and those people, we saw them--we saw Satan kill them. One in New York, one in Israel, world leaders that were wanting to do what these people now are striving to do. So we're asking Your Protection on those. They are yet of the world, they haven't come out of the world, but please protect them as part of the Work and keep us, Father, in the Work.

125 Let everyone have his part and keep it in the Work and keep You ever in mind. And please, Father, inspire them every minute of the day that they do no wrong, that they be without spot and wrinkle and stand before You, Father, as Pure Polished Gold that we've seen at this Feast.

126 We praise You. We thank You. We give You praise and thanks in Yahshua's Name. We praise You, Father, with no end. We love You. We love Your Kingdom. We love Your Laws. We love everything about what we see in the Holy Scriptures, Your Plan and the Protection, and Your Mercies, Your Love that You've shed on us. We see it all and we thank You for it and we give You praise, praise and thanks and ask these things all in our High Priest and King, our Great High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah, Who died for our sins, our Great High Priest and King, **HalleluYAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. I love you!

127 One more time now. Get your lungs loosened up. At the count of three, Buffalo Bill Hawkins.... No! No! [laughing] At the count of three **HalleluYAHWEH**, okay? One, two, three... **HALLELUYAHWEH!!** Praise **YAHWEH**!

---

# Chapter Fifteen

## The “Morning After” Pill: The Fulfillment Of Revelation 9:20-21 4/06/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You're a little bit quiet. Come on! Come on, give it up! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You don't want to lose that zeal that we saw during the Feast. You wanna keep that. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 There're some things I've noticed with this news. It's almost like this is a joke with North Korea and what they got to fight with, compared to the United States. I'm thinking it's probably, could be a diversion to get everybody's minds off of the Middle East and especially Mount Zion, that hill they call Mount Zion in Jerusalem. There're a lot of things taking place there concerning that and the bringing back of the seven-year peace plan. And that seems to be top priority and I don't intend to divulge any of the secrets of Washington, but I'm thinking the Prophecy, you need to keep your mind on the Prophecy because that's what shows you what is going to take place. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

3 Now May 16th, 2013 is Pentecost. Let's get our minds on Going for the Gold again on that Day. And remember, keep rehearsing the things that have taken place on that one day Feast throughout history. Now that's on fifth day, Thursday and I'm thinking we can extend that Feast through the Sabbath if everybody hearing me will work towards that. Praise **YAHWEH**. And have at least a three-day Feast there. [applause]

4 Please make a note of it, remind yourself some way or another to pray for the sick, to mourn with them if possible and everything in its own time. Rejoice today, but remember this, don't forget the sick people, they need your help and support.

5 Right now, we're only seeing about 0.01 percent of the sickness and disease out there in the world. It is affecting the camp. We see bits and pieces of it on the news, but the biggest part of it is hidden. There's so much sickness out there, you can't believe what's taking place in the bodies of man.

6 This morning-after pill. I started



looking at that the other day to get the ingredients. I sent someone to buy some so we could get the ingredients of that pill. And, of course, they're saying it's safe and effective, but it's far from safe and effective. It's neither safe nor effective.

7 But this judge, it says, *Judge: Make 'morning-after pill' available to all girls without prescription*. Well, we found that out when I sent someone to buy it. And we also found out more. The druggist also told the person that we sent, I won't reveal who they are or the druggist either, but they told them that they really don't recommend that thing to their customers. But anyway they sell them. Yeah, it's here, right here. You can buy as many as you want, fifty dollars a round. And some of them, it was on the news last night, they was getting as much as seventy dollars for them.

8 I found out that this thing has been available for over forty years and, of course, by prescription only, but now they're trying to make it to where anyone can just buy it over the counter or even in grocery stores and places like this.

9 It says a new ruling from the federal judge is ordering that the morning after pill--now this is the order coming from a judge ordering that the morning after pill be available for over the counter purchases to girls of all ages. Not just to those over the age of seventeen as previously ruled.

10 ...*A federal judge on Friday reversed a contentious Food and Drug Administration ruling and ordered the agency to make the so-called "morning-after pill" available without a prescription to all girls of reproductive age, including those younger than 17.*

11 ...*The ruling by U.S. District Judge Edward Korman in Brooklyn New York, comes in a lawsuit brought by reproductive-rights...* Now they call these things, you know, some great names like we use democracy. They use these words "rights."

Everybody has rights and this is one of them. This is one of the human rights and it's like, what do they call 007: License to kill. Well, you know, this is a license to kill. And the way they name it, reproductive rights, it's kind of like the constitutional rights and they play on that to make it sound and look great. Put a few roses in front of a dump ground where you can't see the dump ground and it looks like a rose garden and that's what they're doing here with words.

12 ...*reproductive-rights groups...* This reproductive rights groups, they are a rich organization that takes in money from the government and money from individuals now and have been doing it for forty years. But it had to be prescription and they can produce this pill rather cheaply and there's a lot of money behind it.

13 ...*reproductive-rights groups that had sought to remove age and other restrictions on emergency contraception...* This makes me think they could be teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Let's turn over to **Romans** because this makes me think of what the Apostle, the Great Apostle Shaul was trying to show was how our world was going downhill and what brought this about in his time and before his time and, of course, it's still taking place.

14 And **YAHWEH**, if you remember the Last Days sermon, I showed how this is given into his hand. It's given over to him, it's called the Vatican now, the catholic church. That's the remaining system of the 'holy' roman empire that they call the 'holy' roman empire and they called it great. It's like calling this pill safe and effective. It's filled; they're all filled with lies. It's a deception that Satan has brought and stretched over the minds of the people to where they really can't see the outcome of what they're doing here and they're arguing over whether the person has the right to buy it when they're forgetting about killing or murdering babies. And, of course, that's

what **YAHWEH** calls it. He calls it murder and no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in them is what **I Yahchanan** shows.

15 But here in **Romans 1** and look at **verse 18** first. He says, **For the Judgment of YAHWEH is revealed from heaven against all unholiness and unrighteousness of men, who suppress the Truth in unrighteousness...** The last sermon I brought this out clearly where **YAHWEH**, the Judgment was to, as the old saying goes, “give them enough rope to hang themselves,” to prove that this is what they’re going to do. They’re going to destroy themselves by following this system. This is the destruction, the lord of destruction. It’s a the method that’s being brought forth to destroy mankind from the face of the earth. Get him sick enough to where he’ll kill himself to where they’ll kill themselves.

16 And you saw what the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought out concerning the computer hacking, the nuclear bombs that they have available, the screwed up minds that are in control of these. Now whether this is a diversion or not, it could get out of hand.

17 And I asked the question, could a person with this computer hacking, you know, hack any computer. I wrote about the computer, I think it was 1976 and showed the really great computer in Brussels, Belgium and, of course, its counterpart in New York City and these were connected. And Kohan Tsephanyah told me this morning that a simple laptop now is more powerful than that computer that I spoke of in 1976! And that computer in 1976 was so magnificent that it could give every man, woman and child on earth a number without any two of them having the same number and, of course, could from there on, you know, it had that capability.

18 Well that’s just one of the many things that it had, that it was capable of. And now, this knowledge that **YAHWEH**

increased to mankind, it is thousands of times more powerful than that. But it can only be used accordingly with the mind that is using it. It can’t be any greater than the mind that is using it. And Kohan Tsephanyah told me that you buy a laptop and you only use about one percent of that laptop’s capability. Each person does. Now, most of them less than that.

19 But now in China, I’m sure this is true throughout the world, but in China, China has people, thousands of people studying that one percent. And each percent of that one hundred percent or ninety-nine percent, they’re trying to reach ninety-nine percent. And take this right here, now North Korea, this was what they were speaking of today on North Korea and how it could upset the business world and they’re worried about this. Hurt not the oil and the wine, remember **Revelation**.

20 In all this, their plans, their plans, we talk about people doing things and then we talk about court cases and what they try to pull. But then there’s always a slip up, I’m told. And you can catch them in their own games, and in their own cheating and lying and stealing. So the same thing here.

21 Now if North Korea, I know they’re not worried about North Korea’s capability of a nuclear bomb or hitting the United States with a nuclear bomb or being effective anywhere else. They could wipe North Korea out in one day without any problem, the United States could. It could do the same thing for a number of others.

22 But with this knowledge that **YAHWEH** gave to mankind, I’ve had the Kohans and Deacons pushing here to try to get into everybody’s mind what mankind is dealing with here. Mankind, although he’s incapable of using only but one percent, probably less than one percent of that computer’s capability, because his mind only goes so far. And he can’t get all of that knowledge, you know and govern all that

knowledge or remember it. He can't even remember it. How did I find that anyway? Did I write that down? Did I make a note of it? I can't remember what button I pushed. [laughing] Well, that's the capability of mankind.

23 But now, if North Korea somehow had success and she, and this is all a serious thing and not a diversion, then North Korea could possibly fire a missile from China towards the United States because she's threatening nuclear missiles hitting the United States. So this would be possible with a hacker and they're getting into everything as the news shows. And this is somewhat of a worry and they know. They're trying to find ways to prevent it but like the school shootings there are no answers here.

24 You have this great power at the fingertips of everybody in the world. And you have people bent on finding a way to use that great power against mankind, to kill, to murder. I don't care what you call war, it's still murder. It's nothing more than murder and I'll show you that, the Scriptures agree with that or I wouldn't say it.

25 But they could be teaching the way to peace. **YAHWEH** showed, He gives us the way to peace and it definitely works for all who use it; that's the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And for 1 percent, for 1 percent or less, 0.1 percent probably, 0.01 percent of the money that they are spending as Deacon Tovia has been bringing out, we could supply the world with a solution to where they would disarm themselves. Everyone would actually disarm themselves. And we've got it available right now.

26 Of course, it's being rejected by many, but it's also being accepted by some. And some people are really getting behind this and pushing it right now and they have the means to do so. But this was offered to

the world. It was given to the world but they rejected it. And this is what brought them down to this stage that we are right now.

27 In, **verse 21**, he says, **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him...** If you know **YAHWEH**, you know Him through the Righteousness that He presents and these people knew that. They knew **YAHWEH** and they rejected His Righteousness that He offered to them, the Peaceful Way.

28 **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father...** That is Teacher, Guide, Instructor. **...nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; God worshipers...** They followed the Gods as Satan told Eve, here you can be like the Gods if you will do this right here. You can be like the Gods and you will know both Righteousness and evil. So they became God worshipers.

29 **...in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened...** Well, of course, that's what brought them down to what they've become, what we're seeing now in the world today. School shootings: no solution. Bullying: no solution. The build up of arms: no solution. Hacking into the computers that are powerful enough to destroy the world and there're just no solutions to it. Anything they face. Everything, everything, it's groping in the dark for an answer and they have no answers.

30 **Verse 22, Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools...** Well, you could see that in this morning-after pill. Food and Drug Administration said it should only be given to a 17 year old. Other groups come with their judges behind them, each one taking money from the pot, and, of course, they can make a rule and say, "Well, let's overturn this." Overturn it. "Let's take it to court." Well here's where the masons step in and they start bringing the money into their pockets. So it's a

never-ending thing of this money-making and taking it into their pockets, no matter who they hurt, of course. No matter who they hurt. **Professing themselves to be wise they became fools.**

31 Look at **verse 24, Therefore YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness...** Now He let them go against His Laws. And as I brought out in the last sermon, they did. They went against His Laws and not only that they put a powerful hand behind it and they cast it to the ground and stumbled it underfoot and they killed everyone. They persecuted the Saints that followed it and those that wrote it that were inspired to write it. They did all of these things and it's given unto their hands until something occurs in a place called Abilene, due west of the original Abilene. Remember that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

32 And then this tiny voice starts informing others of what the Scripture shows because the Scripture is not being shown by the religions of the world. In fact, they all lie in deception and this is part of the deception that you see here, taking pills to try to solve a problem. That's like taking a gun and then a bigger gun to try to solve a problem. It doesn't solve the problem.

33 What would solve the problem is following **YAHWEH's** Laws. So they rejected that and **YAHWEH** said, that's okay, that's fine, you go ahead and go your way and nothing is going to be held from you, but this is what's going to take place.

34 **Therefore, YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness...** This is **verse 24. ...through the lust of their own minds, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves...** That's **verse 24**.

35 Look at **verse 25, Who exchanged the Truth...** Remember the Truth was cast down, **Daniyl** said. Cast down, trampled under foot and persecution started. **...who exchanged the Truth of YAHWEH for the lie...** For the lie, the lie. Then you see the

words, **...lord, baal...** The lie? It's all a lie. Just like christmas, easter, halloween, all of these things. Did you ever see a rabbit lay colored eggs? They did it on the house, on the White House lawn just a few days ago. And these are the lies. Did you ever see a red suited fat man come down your chimney with an armload of groceries over his back? Just lies. Well, you see this lie, the lie. It's nothing but lies, as Yahshua said Satan was a liar from the beginning. You see that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [Applause] Well lord, god, Baal worship, Baal worship. Go ahead and clap. Let's clap! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

36 Is, of course, following of demons. **...and worshiped and served the creation, rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever.**

37 And notice now **verse 26, For this reason YAHWEH gave them up to degrading passions...** That's what we see in the world today; degrading passions of even small children, young children. And they're saying let's add to that, let's add to that. Let's make them feel like it's okay. And by a judge, here's a judge; here's a federal judge that's saying, you know, this is okay, let's go ahead and push it. And President Barack Obama is saying you're going to encourage this instead of helping it. You're going to encourage our young people to do things that they shouldn't be doing. He's the only one out there among the judges that seems to have a brain or maybe a mind. He's the only one that has a mind to think with. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 They all have brains, maybe like cows or pigs, but they can't use them. They have no mind, seems like, to come up with the correct answer. The correct answer, the only correct answer is to stop doing what you're doing to cause this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 I think we should limit these pills to sixteen per bottle, don't you? Man! Let's

pass a law. Let's get a law to going right now to limit it to sixteen per bottle. Limit all guns to just sixteen shells per gun--per clip, per clip. Of course, you can change it, you can go buy another bottle. But sixteen babies is all you should be allowed to kill, don't you think? Doesn't that sound reasonable? Such stupidity is all over the world! It's like limiting the motor homes that we should use to kill turkeys on the highway! Let's go at least, not more than sixteen now.

40 Well that's as bright as the other. None of it makes any sense at all. But they can't see the ignorance that they're putting forth here. And the judges, and **YAHWEH** says there is no Justice. There is no Justice today. The Truth, the real Truth is cast down while they bring you pills, and guns, and limit the size of the shells and how many you can carry, as if that was going to solve some kind of problem. And they know it's stupid, and many of them say there is no answer. Or at least any sensible ones, they said. Well, that's what the Scripture said.

41 **For this reason YAHWEH gave them up to degrading passions...** That's what you see and they're coaxing the children to harbor these in their minds and then go out, of course, and act upon them.

42 **...for even their women exchange the original use into that which is against nature...** Well, they're still doing it. As you can see right here, and federal judges, they don't have sense enough to know what to do to stop it. They brought it about and they're making a lot of money off of it. And they're taking that money and hiring lawyers to even put down their own president that they put in office.

43 **Verse 27, And the men did the same thing: leaving the original use of the woman, they burned in their lusts for one another; men committing shameful acts with men, and suffering in their bodies the penalty for their error...** Not only that but spreading it out to others throughout

the world. Creating a disease and then spreading it.

44 They got some new ones in China now I understand from pigeons. The bird don't even get sick of it, but it kills people, but they can't detect what bird it's in. With the original, you know, it killed the bird. The bird would get sick. But this one now, it don't make the bird sick. And now they're saying they fear that it's already crossed over and mutated from only the birds to people. And the people, out of sixteen I think six died or so and so, something like that.

45 **Verse 28, And so since they did not like to retain...** The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, Laws of Peace **...in their minds...** **YAHWEH**; that is, the Knowledge of **YAHWEH**. **...it came to pass that they were given over to reprobate minds, to do those things which are not proper.**

46 **Verse 29, Being filled with all unrighteousness...** Unrighteousness. Well that describes it fully right there. Righteousness is keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Right? [Praise **YAHWEH** Applause] **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4,7-8.** Unrighteousness is not keeping them, putting them away, doing away with them as **YAHWEH** said the beastly system would do.

47 Think of this, the unbelievers, **YAHWEH** said this was going to take place. They're going to take Righteousness, put it down, trample it underfoot, destroy it and destroy those who practice Righteousness. Now that would seem impossible, right? But what Daniyl said is still taking place in today's civilized world. They're still putting it aside and replacing it with pills that they sell and pocket the money, of course.

48 **Being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness, full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, and malice...** They deceive people with all of these things, even with the words they use. Well notice the murder. Murder.

49 In **Isayah 24**, I know you're familiar with this but let's read it again for those in radio and TV land. By the way, for everyone who can hear, we have, if you contact us, we have available a way to reach each of you, no matter where you are, in Israel, Germany, wherever. You got to buy a very inexpensive piece of equipment. We can talk to you face to face. You can ask us questions and see us give you the answers. We can see you as you ask us the question. We can be with you in one room although we're thousands of miles apart. And we can teach you the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, the world has rejected, that has brought us to this point right here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That is possible. So contact us immediately.

50 We also have cards, if you want to help turn this thing around; that is, we're producing these cards right now. And these cards you can hand out to anyone. And it tells about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, bits and pieces of it and tells where you can get the rest. And you can interest a lot of people just by saying, "Have you heard of this?" and hand them a card. You don't have to say anything else. In fact, you could put it on a windshield or something similar to that, if that is legal in your state to do so. And you can start spreading this to where others will start wanting to do this too and want to stop all of this evil destruction that is taking place.

51 There're other people out there that want to do this. I was reading articles this morning, this is Virginia. *A Virginia bill wins praise for blocking health care coverage for abortion...* Now, of course, this is what Barack Obama had to put in the health care program, but it can be blocked and Virginia did this.

52 *Abortion-rights opponents...* Which there seems to be a lot, a lot of them. If you watch the news and the movies and the shows and things like this, you would think the whole world has gone to sodomy. But

that's not so. There are people out there who read their bibles and they practice Righteousness as far as they can tell. They don't know the full scope of Righteousness, of course. But they're like people who fled Europe to come to the United States trying, trying to protect their lives to keep from being killed by this beastly system, that everybody knows is the catholic church. It was the roman empire supporting the catholic church. They were all one. And the catholic church is still alive and she still has control of the four, or what you call the quartet that now exists again, starting in 2002 I believe. She still has power over them even though, not like it was in the days when she was killing all the Saints and stomping the Laws of **YAHWEH** into the ground and forbidding them to be seen, or read or practiced at all. Everyone knows that. The commentators even know that and they speak of it.

53 *Abortion-rights opponents are welcoming a Virginia bill to block the state's ObamaCare insurance exchange from offering plans that cover abortions...* I think he'll be glad of that. I think Barack Obama doesn't want this and I think he'll be super glad that they will and probably hoping all the states will do the same thing. ...*The Susan B. Anthony (SBA) List, which supports political candidates who oppose abortion rights, called the measure's passage Wednesday a triumph for taxpayers who "do not want their tax dollars paying for abortions"...* Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

54 I believe we should start a few million more of those movements and we can. Write in for a handful of these cards because this is exactly what they're doing. These cards will show you. They won't show you pills to take or new laws. They'll show you some old Laws that would govern your life, that will show you how to govern your life and your children. If you'll teach your children, they will govern their lives



and beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks and they won't learn pharmacy, pharmaceuticals and pills anymore. That's what the Scripture says, right? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

55 **YAHWEH** says He watches here, the earth, as **Isayah 24** shows. He watches as the earth becomes waste and perverted. He's watching it. Yes, He's got His Eyes upon it.

56 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** They're following the priests, of course, who eat swine's flesh.

57 By the way, they got a cute little commercial saying a woman lived to be 105 years old eating bacon every morning. [laughing] My first thought was, what did they pay that woman to say something like that? The pig administration, it's a large, large administration that brings in a lot of money. That pork belly means a lot more than fat and lard. It means money in the pocket. And they are making millions, millions off of it. They feed them cheap feed, a pig can eat anything, you know.

58 I told you about a man named Jody Sparland in Purcell, Oklahoma that picked up all the dead animals that died of whatever, brought them to Purcell and stunk up the whole town. But it was on the south side of town and he drug those animals up there and the pigs went to work on them immediately to clean up the mess that he had drug in there. And he sold the pigs on the market, of course, and they were sold in the grocery stores.

59 Well a pig will eat anything, he's made to eat it. He has some parasites in his body that help him. And man has been trying to put the heart of pig into the heart of man, scientists have for years. Well, Satan did it with Eve. Why not do it now, you know? [laughing] Then you've got all the people on earth acting like a bunch of pigs, going around grunting and can't find an answer for anything. Well, because

it confuses the mind as any toxicologist would tell you truthfully.

60 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests...** Who they follow. **...as with the servant, so with his owner...** The maids and so forth.

61 **Verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken...** The Prophecies will come to pass. They are guaranteed. They're one hundred percent accurate.

62 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...** And that's what we see going on right now. And they got a pill that they want to use to solve the problem. But no more than sixteen, I hope. They've got to pass a law to make sure.

63 **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish...** Those taking in all the cash, yes, they're worried about losing it. They have a few million dollars and they're worried that that's gonna be taken away from them. North Korea might have it in their bank by hacking tomorrow. They're uncertain. Everything is uncertain.

64 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants...** Or by the inhabitants of it. **...because they have transgressed the Laws...** Now, if they would stop transgressing the Laws. But the Laws are not taught due to the wickedness, evil of the priests they follow, **verse 2**. Due to the preachers who are too afraid, they haven't got guts enough to stand up for Righteousness so they follow the evil along with everyone else. If you can't beat them join them. That's what they're doing.

65 **...they have transgressed the Laws...** Then they tell the people, "Oh, that's okay. You've got an eternal soul." Another lie of Satan. **...they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

66 **Verse 6, Because of this...** Jesus came, cleansed the pig, gave them eternal

life, did away with all the Laws. That's what the stupid preachers are telling our children and adults alike. They're all, all evil. They're led by Satan, every one of them. Read your bible and it will verify what I'm saying. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned... Will be burned. ...and few men left...** Now that's what **YAHWEH** says it's coming to. Those who follow the priest, who eats swine's flesh, that's the whole, whole bunch of them. They all eat the swine's flesh. This was **Isayah 24**.

68 Now, to continue this article. It says, *...that decision drew intense criticism from medical and women's rights groups...* Women's rights, don't that sound great that someone is defending your rights? Your rights to drag your children into hellfire. Your rights to let the children collect diseases in their bodies and then go to the doctors, get operated on and take all the money you've saved. You have to sell your house to pay the hospital bills and the doctor bills. Those are the rights they're speaking of to bring the money to the pharmaceuticals and to the hospitals and hospitals and doctors. That's some rights, right? Why don't they get down to the core of the matter and look at what they're doing to this earth and the people on it. They never hear of the second voice. They shut that out years ago. But it's available once again right now coming straight from Heaven! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 *...women's rights groups, who said that denying access defied strong scientific data that showed that emergency contraceptive is safe and effective...* You know, I got this yesterday as I told you. I sent someone to buy the pills. And the druggist said, well you can buy them, but you don't have to. I'll give you the information you want, so He gave us this.

70 Now it says, *Before using this*

*medicine: Some medical conditions may interact with this medicine. Inform your doctor or pharmacist of all prescriptions or over the counter medicines that you are taking. Do not take this medicine if you are also taking...* And I want to show you the list here. [showing on monitor] I'm not gonna read it, but I want to show you where it starts. Here's where it starts. Each one of these--here's even St. John's Wort. St. John's Wort. If you're taking St John's Wort you better not take this medication, this pill that they're offering.

71 But look at all the drugs here, this whole page consists of this. Not only that, look on the next page. Warnings. These are all the warnings here. Warnings that you better not take this pill if you're taking any of these, or if any of this other stuff is in your body at all, you better not take this pill. And here's a second page, same thing, and a third page. That goes through about half of the page here. There's no way you could take this pill safely. No way.

72 It makes me think of Dr. Cox who used to come to the jails and treat our prisoners when I was on the police department back in my younger days. I came to Abilene, by the way, for that purpose, to go on the police department and clean the town up. [laughing] I didn't know that **YAHWEH** brought me here for that reason, but that's the reason He brought me here to clean the town up! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 And of course, He even named the date He was going to bring Me here. I didn't know that at the time. I just thought that I was doing a great thing by selling out and coming to Abilene and going on the police department, a prestigious job at that time. And I was offered three weeks every year for vacation plus sick days. And I could keep the Feast. I could keep the Sabbath. I'd just Work from Sunday through Thursday, got off Friday and Sabbath. I had it made. And then **YAHWEH** put me in another business that led to The House of **YAHWEH** and

its establishment. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we will clean up Abilene and the rest of the world before this thing is over. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Well anyway, they tell lies and they call it safe and effective, but it's not safe and effective. But turn over quickly before I quit. Let's look at **Revelation 9** because this is speaking of the pharmaceuticals that are being sold and, of course, the lies. In **Revelation 9** we see above this, the quartet and what they're assigned to do and what they're going to do in and around the great River Euphrates.

75 If you've noticed the oil production in the United States is increasing now and they're getting it ready so we won't be without oil. That's not very great thinking, I know, but like a nuclear missile can't hit our computers here. They know where all of them are and our oil, gas, everything even your groceries that come to the grocery stores are all brought here by computer, brethren. And they're even crying now about computer hackers.

76 But they're increasing our oil production, so that when the oil supplies are knocked out in that world over there that **YAHWEH** says in and around the great River Euphrates, that we'll have plenty of oil here. It's a laugh! It's a joke! It's like there's no sensibility left in any decision-makers in the world anymore.

77 But anyway these're their schemes so we will have plenty while we knock them out and they suffer, starve to death by famine, disease. What are not killed by the nuclear bombs and the burning will die of famine and disease. Now that's what **YAHWEH** shows. And that's exactly what we see here taking place and starts right there in the first part.

78 But in **Revelation 9:20**. He says, **And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent...** No they're still following the preachers who eat swine's flesh. They won't repent of that. **...of the works of their hands, that they**

**should not worship demons, and Gods... God worship. ...of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood; which can not see, nor hear, nor walk.**

79 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** The murders. There're millions of abortions going on and they're selling the baby parts. There's big money in it. There's money in the pills. There's money in the pills as well as the baby parts. But there's an oversupply of baby parts, I guess.

80 So they make as much money out of the sorcery, they call it sorcery there. If you look that word up it means *medicines, pharmaceuticals* and also called *sorcery* and *witchcraft*. It comes from word #5331 and #5332. #5332 means *druggist* and *pharmacist*. Well they won't repent of this because of the money. It's a greed, greed.

81 They have this mind now since they turned or since they rejected **YAHWEH's** Laws **YAHWEH** gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do these things that are not beneficial. And, of course, to bring about what you see right now in the earth of selling pills to kill babies. And even though they're ineffective all the time, they will go into your body. And if you've got any of these other drugs or other things in your body at that time, including the Saint John's Wort that a lot of women use, men too, but even that little thing, it can cause them a world of trouble. And the woman's body is eat up and she starts suffering and dying. Dying you will die.

82 But they rejected all of this Knowledge of **YAHWEH** and they chose what they want, to follow the priest who eat swine's flesh, which at the time was, of course, Cain. The priest who eat swine's flesh, that's who they chose to follow. And the swine's flesh itself, it destroys the mind. A person can work as the toxicologist said, but they can't think. They can't reason. They can't come up with suitable answers.

83 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the service back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Sixteen

## The Seven Works That Lead Up To The Golden Era Of The House Of YAHWEH-- Praise YAHWEH!

04/13/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Beautiful! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. We have a crowd here today. I guess some of the Feasters came back. [laughing] More than last week even. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Today is the seventeenth day of the Omer. Omer, what in the world is that? Some things you just don't want to reveal to the enemy, you know. I bet you they're scrambling right now to find them a *Strong's*. [laughing] They won't find it. They'll swear it's not there. Ah boy.

3 Anyway, we've got thirty-three days left to Pentecost, thirty-three. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, it falls on a Thursday so we want to have a three-day Feast. Thursday, Friday and Sabbath, and if enough left on first day, we'll just keep going! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's

only a few weeks after that until Tabernacles anyway so we may as well just prepare to stay, you know. What's the use? [laughing]

4 Now, if you need help in your clothing, and this is the point. We got thirty-three days left. If you need help in your clothing or your material, get them in tomorrow at the general stores. Don't wait. Don't wait. Get it in so we'll have time to help you.

5 If you think about it, clothing, that's one of the first jobs that was given to mankind in The House of **YAHWEH**. And, if you want to turn over to **Genesis 3:21**, I know we've covered that a few times but I'll make it clear. They were already clothed. They weren't running around naked. And that word naked don't mean naked, it means sinful and their sins were exposed.

6 But--**Genesis 3:21**. Now, this was the job that was given to Abel and given to Cain also, but he didn't do it. And, of course, the thing here that they were making was the



Tallits. If you remember, there was a cloud put over the Sanctuary when **YAHWEH** inspired us to go to the Gold because He recognized us as getting to that point. And He showed it to us in the clouds. Remember that cloud over the Sanctuary, it had the word “sew”. And then, we’re gonna have that on a placemat and the numbers, the date and the numbers in the picture that was taken. Everything seemed like it was just planned by **YAHWEH** and the meaning of those numbers and so forth added up to what they were doing in the sewing rooms that **YAHWEH** had created.

7 Now, that’s a pattern after this one right here that **YAHWEH** gave to His People back then to remind them of the Laws that would be given in writing on Pentecost. Not that Pentecost, but later on. It would be in writing, the written Laws of the Prophets that **YAHWEH** inspired to write--write down the Laws for the people, to bring forth what we have today, the Gold. The Gold that’s polished and refined and ready for the Kingdom, ready for a job in the Kingdom.

8 We’ve got to make this Feast very special this time. Very, very, special. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That’s, of course, the meaning of the Feast and the count.

9 I wanted you to see what they called migrant workers in the news there, the migrant workers. And if you noticed the man said they could be making as much as thirty-one dollars an hour, I believe. Of course, that’s the fast workers because they pay them for what they produce. And you take a person out of the city and take him out there to farm and he would probably make one or two dollars an hour at the speed that he would be picking those. [laughing] If you noticed them guys was pretty fast. But they call them migrant workers.

10 And that’s exactly what **YAHWEH** presented to His People. And in that was

the second thing that was presented to **YAHWEH**’s People, one of the first labors that was given. And we found that also in Yahshua’s day when His Disciples were going through the fields gathering crops and picking them and eating them.

11 The weeks in the field, one of the labors that was given was the clothing, making clothing. If you realize it, that takes a lot of work. I mean it gives a lot of people a lot of jobs and that was done by hand. They didn’t have electricity. The women who were working here this time, in the sewing of the Tallits, they had electric machines that could sew probably, it would probably take twenty people by hand.

12 I remember my mother was pretty fast at the hand sewing, hand stitching and she was very particular. You could look at her work and it was like every stitch was exactly the same. So, I don’t know how she did it. [laughing] But she did it all by hand at that time. Later on she got a hold of a sewing machine that was run by peddle. And she’d work that peddle back and forth and sew and it was much faster.

13 But that was one of the first things. The food, of course, was number one and then making the clothing, that was all part of it. And it was The House of **YAHWEH**. And I want you to remember too, The House of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**, it’s not in every work that we see. And neither was Salvation offered in every work that we see, but **YAHWEH** described it as “that woman.” And the woman was not The House of **YAHWEH** and don’t get them mixed up, but nevertheless they were bringing forth something. Though it was in bits and pieces, they were bringing forth something that brought forth the Work that we have now because The House of **YAHWEH** was totally wiped out before our time period. So what we’ve gotten now was brought forth by that woman, scattered,

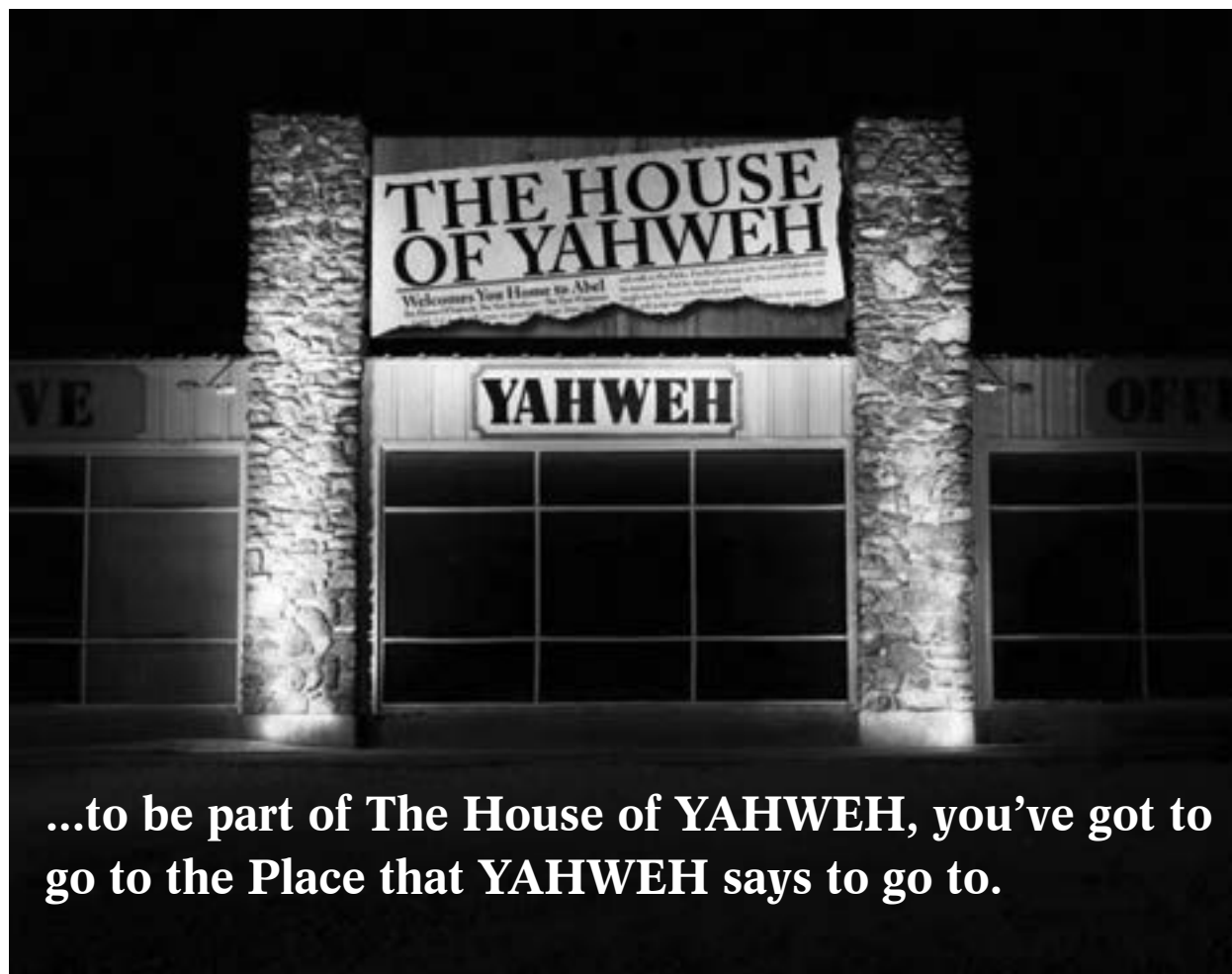
of course, and people were demanding it because they were still getting bits and pieces of it.

14 But to be part of The House of **YAHWEH**, you've got to go to the Place that **YAHWEH** says to go to. That's one of the things. And if you don't have that Place to go to, then you don't have Salvation. You can have bits and pieces of Righteousness, desire to follow Righteousness. That will count on your behalf when you're resurrected. I'm talking about the ones that have died who were bringing forth this Message. It proves that they wanted to, they wanted to be Righteous. They wanted to follow the Scriptures. Like the woman they called a whore. You'll see that many times. She wasn't, but they called her that anyway.

15 But The House of **YAHWEH**,

you're required to do certain things. And **YAHWEH** has had Six Works before ours. Five before my brother. My brother and I started that one that he went to in Israyl. The Seventh Work is this right here as He plainly shows, the Two Last, the Two Last Olive Tree Branches, the Two Last Lights of the Seven Lamp Lampstand that's given in **Revelation** and other places.

16 But go over to **Mattithyah** first. In **Mattithyah 21** and remember what I just told you because these people, some of them were diligent in bringing forth what they wanted, what they knew. And of course, in the land of Israyl, we had the catholics that called themselves Pharisees at that time. Even in Samuyl's day when they called themselves elders and lords and Gods, and whatever else. I understand that



**...to be part of The House of YAHWEH, you've got to go to the Place that YAHWEH says to go to.**

ACU, they called the leaders there or the leaders called themselves lords. The lords of Abilene, they call themselves.

17 But The House of **YAHWEH**, if it wasn't there, there was no Salvation. Because you had to go to that House and **YAHWEH** said that's the number one rule. Go to the House. Go where I choose to place My Name and then all of this will be added to you. And Yahshua said the same thing. Seek that. Seek it and then the rest of it will be added to you.

18 Well these people who lived Righteous lives, they'll have no trouble making it. They're wanting to repent. They were probably wanting to repent when they died. They were wanting to repent of anything that they might have not have known of. But that doesn't mean they'll be resurrected and given Eternal Life. They'll be resurrected and trained for Eternal Life and for a job serving under the Kingdom that **YAHWEH** has set--this is the last part of that Kingdom, by the way, the remnant of it. That's what we're called.

19 Here in **Mattithyah 21** and let's start with **verse 33. Mattithyah 21:33** He tells a parable. He gives the people that He was preaching to, which were probably many at that time. But there was a certain householder--this was a comparison of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and how it was rejected. And, of course, what you see here started long before this group. In fact, it started with Cain and all the world, you've got to remember, all the world has gone the way of Cain.

20 But **YAHWEH** has had these Six Works and He let it be known that a person could prove themselves to **YAHWEH** in those Works. And they would be judged for them whether they would be fit for the Kingdom or a position in the Kingdom. And it all buckles down to what you see in those jobs right there that I mentioned to

begin with; like making clothing, cooking food, the things that serve mankind.

21 I want to show you what I woke up to here this morning. If you can read this. [showing on monitor] That's a bread sack that my bread, my Sabbath bread came in this morning. It says, "Rejoice and be exceedingly glad for great is your reward in heaven." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And they put a couple of exclamation marks behind that. And I praised **YAHWEH** when I saw it. I don't know if they wrote that on every sack, but it was on mine. [laughing] And I thought then that this was being done in Abel's day when Salvation was being offered there. And, of course, the fruits that he offered to **YAHWEH** were people like I'm offering you to **YAHWEH** right now as Servants of His. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

22 Well, these were the offerings that they brought forth but it's disguised to the point to where, as Yahshua said, it's not given to them to know the Truth at this time. This is not really the Day of Salvation is what He was saying there. And the House that they were serving at in Yerusalem was **YAHWEH's** House, but it was already defiled; defiled with false doctrines, the worship of Gods and so forth. And Yahshua had very little say to any of the people. And every time He brought the Truth, He was cursed and ridiculed and so forth for it.

23 Well, in that scenario now, you see here the Kingdom of Heaven. He says, **Mattithyah 21:33. Hear another parable: There was a certain householder who planted a vineyard, fenced it, dug out a winepress in it, built a tower and leased it out to tenants; then he went into a far country...** Speaking of, of course, His Servant, His House who set up The House of **YAHWEH** then he went into a far country or was taken away.

24 **Verse 34, When the time came to**

**harvest the grapes, he sent his servants to the tenants to...** And this was **YAHWEH**, of course, Who it's speaking of here to see the results that He had done with the people. **...that they might receive the fruits of it...** Speaking of the fruits of the tree of Righteousness, total Righteousness. Or was it a mixture?

**25 Verse 35, But the tenants seized his servants...** As history shows the Prophets, they seized them and killed them, persecuted them and so forth. **...They beat one, killed another, and stoned another.**

**26 Verse 36, Again, he sent other servants, more in number than the first time; but they did the same to them...** He even multiplied them so they could cover the land with the Message, the land, the tiny land of Israyl, cover it with the Message. Well, the Message, some of it, stuck with the people and that's what you saw--that's what we saw in Oklahoma when I was a child. We saw people in that land that carried some of the Truth, some of the Scriptures, and they talked about them.

**27** I remember the broomcorn Johnnies that I grew up with and they would be maybe thirty people at one time, thirty men working together in a field, and when we would stop for dinner hour, we'd normally take about an hour and a half depending on the women that cooked the food.

**28** If you could think of the first House of **YAHWEH** and this going on and the people bringing their fruit and sharing it, you know, their tithe, with The House of **YAHWEH**. And not only that, on the Feast but where the people came together and didn't work their fields but came and stayed and Feasted for those many days. Well, that was brought in, of course, by the people. And those people were working. Some cooking, some serving, probably some making clothes, getting clothes to people and getting their Tallits made for the Feast.

And imagine this because this was taking place.

**29** It also took place in my life when my dad had what I told you was a syrup mill. A syrup mill where we made black strap molasses out of sugar cane juice and there would be several men come to cut the sugar cane and to haul it to the mill where we had it set up in the field. And the one that owned the land was responsible to have the food for everyone to eat, that noon meal anyway. And then if they worked after dark, they would also, the women would cook the food for the crew the broomcorn Johnnies or the ones that cut the sugar cane. So they would have supper, then we would all go back to work and finish the job. Sometimes it took most of the night, but we'd get the job finished while we were there. We didn't go off and leave it.

**30** Well, that's what was taking place in the first House of **YAHWEH**. And of course, Salvation was being offered at that time in the first House of **YAHWEH** up until the point now where Abel was killed and there was no one--the Lamp was put out. Not totally, not totally, but it wasn't the complete Truth that you get at **YAHWEH's** House with the One Sent, the one brought up. I want you to remember those words **brought up, raised up**, so forth.

**31** But they did the same with them. Then **verse 37, Then last of all he sent his son...** Who was Yahshua. **...to them, saying; They will reverence my son.**

**32 Verse 38, But when the tenants saw the son, they said among themselves; This is the heir! Come, let us kill him, and let us seize his inheritance...** Take it by force. They think they can actually take it by force. And Satan has put this in their heads that they can actually take this Kingdom by force. They thought that of The House of **YAHWEH** and they have tried several times to do that. And, of course, I told



them, you're not fighting against me, you're fighting against **YAHWEH** here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

**33 Verse 39, And they caught him, cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him.**

**34 Verse 40, Therefore...** He gives them the question now. **...when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those tenants?**

**35 Verse 41, They said to Him, He will destroy those men with a miserable death, and will lease out his vineyard to other tenants...** This was them saying this, not Yahshua. **...who will give him his fruits in their season.**

**36 Verse 42, Yahshua said to them...** Because He was speaking to them. **...Have you never read in the Scriptures; The Stone which the builders rejected...** Now they all knew that Yahshua was being rejected. That is, His Words were being rejected. His Way into the Kingdom of keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** strictly, one hundred percent was being rejected. That is, the Written Laws of the Prophets, the Written Laws that you celebrate with the Great Feast of Weeks.

**37 ...has become the Headstone of the corner? This is YAHWEH's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!...** He quoted that, by the way, from **Psalms 118:22**.

**38 Verse 43, Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land; and they will bring forth the fruit of it...** Now, He wasn't speaking of His Disciples who He had trained here even though they call themselves later The House of **YAHWEH**. That is, Kepha put on his door "The House of **YAHWEH**." He's speaking of a future Work here.

**39** If you notice that Scripture, it'll be or this is going to be taken away from you. They were in Israyl at that time, the

temple was standing at that time. And He was talking to people that had taken the temple by force. Violent men, He said, take the Kingdom by force. They took over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And of course, they defiled it. I think the first thing they did was start putting their babylonish talmud to use there in that temple and making out like that it was holier than what **YAHWEH** had actually created in the beginning.

**40** And of course, when they did this, they changed the Laws. They made it impossible to keep. And then they started regretting what they had done because no one could live up to what they were saying and everyone knew the priests were not doing it. They were not keeping even their own laws. So this started causing them trouble.

**41** We're seeing now, the same thing in this system. If you noticed the films. They are expecting big time problems. I think--here it is. The system that we have with babylon falling at this time, it's really getting sick out there and people are getting worried. There're some films coming, I think next week. We didn't show them. I think those were held back this week. Where the birth defects, everyone is born with one or more today. And of course, some of the children, I feel it hurts--it hurts. I get sick at my stomach when I see what they do to some of these children and this will be shown next week.

**42** But they actually lock these children up in padded cells in the schools. Now, they've turned it over to the schools because the state, what was allotted to the state schools that took care of these children is no longer available. They've cut their funds so they're turning them over to the regular schools and saying, "You deal with them." Drugs are being given to them in padded cells. Some of them are put in balloons and just kept there until they wear

themselves down and can't be doing their thing any longer.

43 *...approximately one out of every six Americans is now living in poverty... This is another problem. ...more than 146 million Americans are either "poor" or "low income"... approximately 20 percent of all children in the United States are living in poverty... 60 percent of all children in the city of Detroit are living in poverty... more than a million public school students in the United States are homeless... More than a million in the United States.*

44 *...At this point, approximately one out of every three children in the U.S. lives in a home without a father. ...more than 100 million Americans are enrolled in at least one welfare program run by the federal government... That's 100 million, 100 million. ...An all-time record 47.79 million Americans are now on food stamps. ...Back in the 1970s, about one out of every 50 Americans was on food stamps... So you can see how their world--how their ball is crumbling.*

45 Let's see, what did I want to read there? The discipline. No, I'll leave that until next week because we got the film that says it so much better. And you really need to get a view of this world that's around you and know what it's facing. Wars, yes, we're facing wars, nuclear wars and more on that will be shown also next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

46 But now look back to **verse 43** and notice He says, **Mattithyah 21:43. Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit; but from a foreign land; and they will bring forth the fruits of it...** Well, the fruits of it started in **Genesis** and we can see that Kingdom as it grew and progressed and how it actually taught Righteousness.

47 Now notice **verse 44, And whoever**

**falls... Let's see, yeah, verse 43, bring forth the fruit of it... Then verse 44, And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; and on whomsoever it falls, it will grind him to powder.**

48 **Verse 45, Now when the chief priest and Pharisees had heard His parables, they perceived that He had spoke about them.**

49 **Verse 46, But when they sought to lay hands on Him...** Notice the violence here that was taking place. **...they feared the multitude...** Of the people. **...because they regarded Him as a Prophet...** So here you have a Kingdom now that's been taken and they've set up--they have a huge army, even at that time, but they feared the people.

50 Now these people that they feared, even though they weren't House of **YAHWEH** members, hadn't been told all the Truth; otherwise, they wouldn't have gotten violent too. They feared them because they would get together a huge riot like they do in Israel today, like the Palestinians do and Israyl fears them for that. They've tried to beat them down to where they can't now, but they can still do a lot of damage. And this is what they were fearing at that time.

51 If you look back to **verse 43, ...will be taken from you and given to a people of the same habit; but from a foreign land...** From a foreign land. Not that one. **...and they will bring forth the fruits of it...** Bring forth the fruits of it.

52 If you look back to **Mattithyah 7.** You see here the fruits and the Gatherings of **YAHWEH**. He says in **verse 13, Enter in through the narrow gate...** Well, that narrow gate is the Tree of Life. It's The House of **YAHWEH**. It's never offered by the world. It's offered by one of **YAHWEH's** Seven Works. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He tells you these're the Only Works I'm gonna have to bring My Kingdom about and Yahshua said seek this. Seek it and, of course, the rest of it will be added. The rest

of it will be added to you. Knowing full well that they wouldn't be a part of this Kingdom that is being brought forth at this time.

53 He said **Enter in through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and many...** The many are going to follow that way.

54 **Verse 14, Because straight is the gate, and narrow is the way which leads to Life, and few there are who find it...** When I see things like are written on this bread bag right here, I see some have found it. They have become Servants. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 You've got to be a Servant in order to train to be a leader of Servants. If you're a Servant and you rebel against your trainer, what could you do if the trainer or rather if later on you're the trainer, you're the leader, and your Servants rebel against you, what are you gonna do? Now's the time to get the training done. And if you overcome your rebellion and your resistance now, you'll know how to tell your Servants later, "Here's the way I did it. Here's the way I overcame what you're trying to overcome now." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now is the starting point.

56 Now He says, **verse 15, Beware of false Prophets...** They're everywhere, I've noticed. The House of **YAHWEH**, one thing you'll notice, it's bringing forth Righteousness. That's what we do. That's what our job is. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Now, I've noticed also about those who leave, they leave because they don't like the Righteousness being taught in The House of **YAHWEH**. And when earlier, much earlier in the period of The House of **YAHWEH**, when I kept seeing

sin and I said we can't, we've got to get rid of this. We've got to find a way to get this out, the sins of the people. It's not a great thing to go out on the Feast and find things going on in the camp that are sinful. It cuts the whole camp off from **YAHWEH**.

57 So the Priests started changing things and they started pushing sin out. And every time we'd push sin out, a few more would leave, and more would leave. Three out of four as Yahshua said left. Because they didn't like, they didn't want us telling them well you can't be doing this. Well it's not us who're telling you, you can't be doing this. It's **YAHWEH** telling you, "If you want to be a part of My Kingdom, you can't be doing this." It's Him! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 Now if you saw the clouds over the Sanctuary, one of them, **YAHWEH** recognized this. He put the word, as I told you, He put the word **sew**. That was the very same time that we were devoted to getting these Tallits out and Kippahs out for everyone and even clothing out for everyone, for this Great Feast that we just had, the Greatest ever, Greatest Feast I've ever seen.

59 But you see the false Prophets, they're everywhere. And the first thing they do, they don't have a life for themselves if you've noticed. They attack The House of **YAHWEH**. It's like they're inspired to attack the House. I don't worry about it, you know, it's **YAHWEH** they're fighting. But I would that they would repent. I hate to see them do this because they've thrown away their Eternal Life and they're now serving Satan completely in their attacks against **YAHWEH**'s Work.

*You've got to be a Servant in order to train to be a leader of Servants.*

60 But they have lost it all, thrown it away and now their minds are so, so filled with hatred. Someone showed me a picture of one that I used to be close to and they had their fangs showing like a dog, you know, in speaking of the House. Their hatred was so overwhelming that they didn't even know what kind of face they were putting forth. And I wondered if that person ever saw the film that they took of her on that show. But it was just like a bulldog showing its fangs to another dog wanting to attack and kill.

61 Well, think of what's going on in their mind. If they show that kind of face, what's going on in their mind? But this is what you see out of those who leave **YAHWEH's** House. And if they stay gone for a little while, they come back and they don't even think this is what they left. They keep remembering their life of sin and, and how "free" they were to practice evil. And of course, we don't have that here anymore. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We've gone from the silver, the rocks and stones as the lead and iron as the Great Kohan David Heimerman Hawkins said in his sermon. They've gone from **YAHWEH's** Way back the other way and our people have come to the Gold. Totally. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Well, He says in following this narrow way He said, **verse 15, Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves...** And that's the look I saw on that person's face. I couldn't believe it.

63 Some of the worldly people are rising up against this, and they are saying, you know, "I see these people bringing forth Righteousness, but I don't see anything out of your group except hatred and accusations. I don't see anything that we've got that would come from you that would solve our problems." Well, of course, what they're showing is the world. That's the worldly

way, the hatred, the wars, the attacking of everything that is Righteous and helpful.

64 **Verse 16, You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?**

65 **Verse 17, Likewise every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit...** Well, that's what we're doing. That's what we're changing. We've pushed the sin out and we intend to keep it out. We guard and guard every person, trying to. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 And that's our job in the Kingdom. That's what your job is going to be. **YAHWEH** says there'll be a voice behind them saying, "This is the Way walk in it. This is the way walk in it." There won't be any unsupervised people in the planet. And what you're proving today is, you're going to be the leaders of these people. You're gonna be training leaders to lead. Throughout all eternity, you're going to be doing this. That's gonna be your job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 **YAHWEH** is not out here gathering His fruit from unrighteous trees. He plainly tells you there's no Righteous fruit there. There's none fit to be eaten. And as the worldly person said, "I don't see anything here that you're putting out that would help us. What I see you're putting out would lead us deeper into the hole. But what these people of The House of **YAHWEH**, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated* is putting out will stop your hatred. Why don't you pay attention?" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 But **YAHWEH** is not gathering fruit from them. He doesn't gather fruit from iniquity. The iniquity is doing away with the Laws of Righteousness, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

69 **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...**

Doing away with the Laws. At **YAHWEH**'s House, He says, "Go to the Place that I choose." Then He's already told you what days to go there. Every seventh day. The seventh day is the Sabbath.

70 One of these leaders of this group said, I'm gonna show you something that'll just change the whole world. He said you start your week by the new moon each month. So your Sabbath will be seven days from the New Moon that month. Each month. And I, when I heard that I thought, you know, the man is senseless. His brain is gone. But I went to the trouble of calling the man and explaining, you know, start from the beginning. What day did **YAHWEH** create the moon? "Oh... I never thought of that." [laughing]

71 But these are the little things, but they just lead to stupidity. And this thing is still being taught. There's a congregation now that teaches it. It's still being taught. As senseless as it is, as Scripturally senseless as it is, it's being taught and people are going into it.

72 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity...** A Righteous tree cannot do away with **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That's part of that tree. And the fruit from that tree has brought you forth. That's you, the fruit. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The teaching has brought you forth to fine, polished Gold.

73 **...nor can a tree of evil bring forth Righteousness...** What is evil? Well they don't keep their Appointment with **YAHWEH**. That's the number one thing. They don't go there to hear what the Priest says so they can do it. That's the second thing. Go to the Priest. Go to the Judges who I will appoint in that time.

74 This is a time of Salvation right now because His House is here. And the first thing you have to do is go to the Place where **YAHWEH** chose in Prophecy to place His Name. That's simple! Go to the Place He chooses. He'll show it in the Prophecies,

the Prophets. And an unpropheied place is not **YAHWEH**'s House. And there are only seven of them prophesied, where they would actually be training, full, to bring them to Perfection. You can't bring to Perfection a person unless He can go to that Place and be taught by **YAHWEH**'s Priests. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 Now you can go to all kinds of places in the world here. Beware of false prophets. They're everywhere. But what do they teach? They teach war and fighting. They teach moneymaking, scheming, cheating, stealing, lying, killing, all of these things. We see them in the news every day. This is what people are being taught.

76 I turned on the news of an evening and I saw these--it was some kind of show, I think it was an advertisement of a show. But they played it the first thing and here were these people shooting each other. You know, and I said is that part of the news? I thought it was the news! [laughing] Well, later on, they showed the same thing. Now this was a thing called Vegas. And they had these real tough looking guys, you know, they're supposed to solve all their problems with a gun. And then here's another one with a knife. And they had so many people, I think, one man stabbed, I think fifteen people. One of them died.

77 And I said, well we need to limit those knives. We need to pass a law that you can only have sixteen knives. And we need to limit the blade length, you know. They can't have a knife--what is the length of your butcher knife? You got to have a butcher knife. So that wouldn't work. You can't. Well how do you do this? Limit the length of it to sixteen inches anyway.

78 Now that ought to solve the problem, right? Pass some laws! There're only twenty billion. I mean twenty million! [laughing] Twenty thousand, twenty thousand laws passed against the use of a knife.

79 **Verse 19, Every tree...** You've got all these trees that have got all these laws, but

they're passing up the Laws that Yahshua said here would help them.

80 **Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit...** Get the word Righteous. **...Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire...** Now join them and you will burn with them. That's what He's saying and Yahshua said, there're many. They're all over the world, but there's only one House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House."

81 This is **Mattithyah 7:17**. Let's go back to **chapter 21**. (I'll quit here in just a minute, a few minutes. Don't hold me to a minute, a few minutes.) Let's see. Look at **chapter 21** again and notice **verse 32** again, **verse 32**.

82 **Mattithyah 21:32**. We didn't read that. Now remember what He said here, every tree. **Mattithyah 7:18**. **A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruits of iniquity, nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness.**

83 **Verse 19, Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down...**

84 Now look at **Mattithyah 21:32**. **For Yahchanan came to you in the Way of... What? Did you notice that? ... Righteousness, and you did not believe him. But the publicans and the harlots...** You know, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, they're the priests that eat swine's flesh. And they said, "Don't come near us, we're holier than you." And they called these people by sarcastic names. They weren't that. They were people who had a few Words of **YAHWEH** left in their mind.

85 As the Samaritan woman that said our forefathers said in this mountain we should worship, but now they're saying we're supposed to go to Jerusalem. She had some stuff in her mind, showing--**YAHWEH** showed from that little bit that this person studied the Words of the Prophets before they were completely destroyed.

86 So they called this woman a harlot,

a whore. Publicans were tax payers---tax collectors, so they referred to them as tax collectors, the Pharisees did, because they didn't want to pay taxes and they fought against taxes. They're still fighting against taxes, the same group, by the way. They're still insisting that Israel does not charge them taxes on their tourist sites, tourist traps that they've got set up in Israyl where they sell you little trinkets of all kinds, these tourist traps you go to. Well you go to Bethlehem, well here's this thing with Bethlehem, you can just load your purse down with it, you know, with these little trinkets that you bring home and the children break and throw in the trash and they get lost and buried and so forth and then the archeologists find them later and says, "Oh here's a God they were worshiping!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 Well they, the publicans he says, and Yahshua is saying to them, now you didn't believe Him, but the publicans and harlots believed Him, and they actually repented and converted. And He says they're gonna be in the Kingdom, but you're not. Well, He was just pointing that out. But notice that Yahchanan was one who brought forth Righteousness.

88 Now look back to **chapter 7:16**. **Mattithyah 7:16. You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?... YAHWEH** is not gathering that fruit at all. **YAHWEH** is, He gathers fruit from His House, the Tree of Life, the Tree of Righteousness. The fruit, the Tree that teaches Righteousness. Now with that, all of that in your mind, you're gonna have to retain this for next Sabbath because we'll continue this next Sabbath.

89 But go over to **Revelations 12** and I'll end with this one, but I want to get the thought in your mind before we end. **Chapter 12. Revelation 12**. All the Work that took place from **Genesis** to this right here was bringing forth this Message to

the point, letting all these things take place and bringing it forth to the point, where sin would be at its peak. And then **YAHWEH** would prove to heaven and earth that He can draw out a people, a sinful people, and He can polish them up and bring them to Pure Gold. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's very important that we show in our dress, this coming Pentecost now, don't be without it. Try to have you some-everything in Gold this Pentecost. We'll help you if you'll just get in touch with us.

90 But **Revelation 12** now and remember what we saw back there. You didn't accept him. Yahchanan came teaching Righteousness, but you didn't accept him. But that lingering Message that Yahchanan brought, it lived and it lived and survived in a lot of families from generation to generation. And the evil that the Pharisees were bringing forth also lived and survived in many generations. Generation after generation.

91 Well here now, we see in **Revelation 12:13. And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman...** Persecuted the woman. What are they doing and where do they think they're getting it when they persecute the Righteousness today that even the world now is recognizing? Yes, there're a lot, a lot of people. When I saw the sheet that was faxed to me yesterday, I could hardly believe it. It was up in the millions of people that are actually looking at this. (And I don't have that sheet with me.) Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

92 But we are making progress. Yeah,

here it is! Total, 153,624,784. We're a little bit short of two billion. [laughing] We're a lot short, but the Message is spreading. It's spreading. And they're saying to one another, you know, this guy is saying you've got to come to Abilene. You got to come to Abel. Yeah, that's what it's always said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we'll teach you how to work and become a Servant. Then you'll train to train other Servants; once you get trained as a Servant, a humble Servant, a humble Servant who's willing to wash feet or clean commodes or whatever. You know, I told you I had been down that road and I loved it. [laughing] I had a job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 **And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man...** The Man. Not just any Man, but the Man. Well, how do we distinguish Who the Man is? The Man, how do we know? Well, I'll leave that thought with you. And I'm sure most of you know it, but there're a lot in radio and TV land that don't. And if you really want to know what the Prophets show so you won't have to guess.

94 There's no guesswork to **YAHWEH's** Work. **YAHWEH** has prophesied everything. He tells you everything about the Man Who He's speaking of here and the Priest who He named in **Genesis** who's actually working with the Man in this time period. In no uncertain terms. Scripture after Scripture. Detail after detail.

95 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**There's no guesswork to YAHWEH's Work.  
YAHWEH has prophesied everything.**

---

---

# Chapter Seventeen

## The Boston Marathon Bombing: What Is The Cause? Scripture Shows.

04/20/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You're looking great! Praise **YAHWEH**! Let's go big now, come on. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. The world don't have any Peace at this time and it grieves me greatly. But Scripture shows that this is the only way that will bring Peace, of course, is to let the wicked play their hand out and prove to themselves that their way will not bring Peace. The woe to the world was pronounced in **Revelation 12:12**.

2 The meetings that The House of **YAHWEH**, (I'll get my breath here in just a little bit.) The meetings that The House of **YAHWEH** has been bringing to the world, we were talking about it this morning. Because the boys that did the bombings, as you saw that's been going on all week, they came from areas where, of course, these people wanted the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* taught. And I know you remember some of this. The world council of religious leaders, it was held in New York in 2000, in fact,

it was August 28--that was my birthday when I was there witnessing to the religious leaders and passing out booklets on how to stop violence, world violence, domestic violence of all kinds. We have it. We're the only ones with the answers to bringing world peace. **YAHWEH** gives the answer in the Holy Scriptures, but, of course, it's been ignored by mankind and what we're seeing now is the end result of man's ways of rejecting the Laws of Peace.

3 But on August 28th through the 31st of 2000, we were at the U.N. building. It was the Global--the World Council of Religious Leaders. And we were invited and we passed out booklets to everyone. We had stacks





of them sitting on tables and they were all taken. So we know they got them.

4 This was in the year 2000. And also that year, the International Peace Conference in Ottawa, Ontario Canada. I was keynote speaker in that conference and that too reached the world and the politicians and all.



5 Then in 2001, February 23rd-25th, the Global Conference on Peace held right here in this building. The House of **YAHWEH** hosted that Global Conference on Peace. And if you remember there were several nations represented here at that conference. The one from Armenia, the man that was most interested in pushing to get the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* taught in his country, his name was Vardan Vardanyan. He was a peace promoter from Armenia. He invited me to Armenia to visit the educational minister, which I did. And we set up a meeting.



6 In fact, the educational minister already had this set up from the work that Vardan was doing there. And the plans were to bring all the teachers from Armenia, Azerbaijan, and Georgia to this meeting, to one large building for a week. And I was supposed to teach them at that time.

7 Now China was also represented here at the Global Peace Conference. China, Israel, Canada, Austria. I don't have or I can't remember all the states, but I know they were these nations, but they came to this conference right here in this building.

8 Well, the summer now of 2001, we traveled to Armenia and met with the Minister of Education and Science Levon Mkrtchyan. At this meeting plans were made to teach Armenia, Georgia and Azerbaijan.



9 I've got a map here. The boys who allegedly did this bombing in Boston were from Chechnya, which I marked in yellow. Here's Georgia. Here is Armenia and Azerbaijan. So you can see these nations right here. They're all in that fourth part of the earth that the Scriptures mention in and around the great River Euphrates where the Scripture shows that the wars will start.

10 Now with that I want you to remember Malachi Martin's book that he put out called *The Keys of This Blood*. That's available to anyone, anyone who wants to get it. He showed that Mary would make war. She's gonna start a war. Now this was put out before the war in these

countries began. But Malachi Martin wrote that Mary would make war against the Muslim nations, but he also named nations like China and Russia.

11 Now, these boys were Muslims. And if you think of what's taking place here, you're going to see hatred brought against the Muslims, which is not the right thing to do. The suspicion of every, every Muslim now is going to be in the minds of the people and this is what Satan wants to--using her propaganda to stir up hatred. And the world will fall into this trap. It's already in this trap. It's here. The war is started because peace was taken from the earth as the Scripture shows that it was.

12 But when we were in there, and made the plans, then we were going to go back and teach those countries. And then the war, if you remember broke out in Afghanistan. In October 7th, 2001, well September 11th, the World Trade Center was attacked. October 7th 2001, the U.S. invaded Afghanistan starting the "war against terror" as it was called. And of course, this disrupted our plans. If **YAHWEH** had of intended for us to go at that time, He would have opened the doors to do so. But we were told by the officials, actually, warned by them that yes you can go, we'll let you go but we don't see any way that we could get you back. And this was the problem.

13 After that, in 2002 of July, we went to Rome and we witnessed to all there.



This was a meeting of the International Criminal Court. This was the opening of the International Criminal Court and, of course, we witnessed there. I met a lot of people from a lot of different countries and they were interested. But without follow up, of course, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, it doesn't walk by itself. It has to have teachers. It must have teachers or it won't survive. But remember the war then broke out in Afghanistan.

14 One of the statements that I caught on the news that one of the boys made, it was the older brother, was that he was a very religious man. He had no friends in the United States because he was a very religious man and when he started talking religion, no one wanted to hear. And he said--he made the statement that he didn't like all this killing going on in, you know, Afghanistan. And **Revelation 6:1-6**, it shows that peace will be taken from the earth. And of course, the curse is on the earth.

15 Now we're asking right now and all of America is asking, they're asking why would two young men, at the beginning of their lives--why would they come here and strap on bombs or carry bombs that would kill people, that would kill masses of people? And the answer to that--the people in Chechnya were also asking. They were asking why is America coming into our country and killing us, killing our people?

16 Well, of course, the answer is the same for both. And it's deeper than just someone getting angry and strapping on bombs. In fact, it's been bred and planted, fertilized by propaganda now for thousands of years and **YAHWEH** showed that there will be a showdown finally.

17 But they killed, I don't know if the boy is dead, the second boy is dead, but he's in critical condition. But the world will see this and they'll mourn for a while and like the school shootings they'll put it behind them and they'll go to sleep again

spiritually and just forget it and go on their way, bringing forth the same sins that brought these killings.

18 But it won't stop here because the hatred is built and it's bred. And there're plans and groups maybe much larger than this, of course, that Malachi Martin also spoke of. He said imagine that Russia, when he wrote the book, he said Russia is now a teddy bear, but he said she could turn into a grizzly overnight because she has the means to do so.

19 These boys had bombs that were the best they could do. But if you think of the hatred that went on in these boys' minds, being willing to give up their life to kill Americans, whom they blame for the deaths of other people in their country, Muslims. And now the hatred, from this propaganda, every Muslim that buys a pressure cooker, you know, they'll be looked at with suspicion. They'll probably be reported and the FBI will go and check them out. It could get this bad.

20 But everyone is now under suspicion and everyone who follows Righteousness now or any form of Righteousness, the Muslims do still follow a form of Righteousness. In America, what we call the west, they have pushed through the media; through the televisions, through Hollywood, they have pushed fornication and adultery. I don't think even the world, any of the worldly people could deny this and most of the world hate it. Most of the world hate what they've brought forth here in America, or as **YAHWEH** said in prophesying this.

21 And I want you to ask yourself if you're an unbeliever, how would **YAHWEH** know that in this time we would have nuclear wars? We'd have hatred. Every man against the hand of his brother, He said, in this time period and shows you the time period exactly. The exact generation this was going to take place in. How could He possibly know this? The people who wrote the Holy Scriptures, they wrote these things

for us and there're thousands of Prophecies showing us what is going to take place in this generation including the bombs.

22 But the hatred is severe. Brought on by what? If a man comes home and finds that his child--now this, this is what stirs the hatred the most. This hits him hard. But if a man comes home and finds out that his child has been molested by a priest or by whatever, you know, the hatred he can't control himself the way that mankind is now. And without the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, you're not able to control yourself. And this is what's going on in the world.

23 Well, there might be the starting point right there. Or a daughter raped or seduced or even his wife, you know. But this is what's being pushed from Hollywood. Even though it's bringing forth sickness. Scientists know that it's bringing forth gobs and gobs of sickness right now.

24 I don't know if I brought that article. I would like to read at least one article. The women against drunk driving, they claim that it's not, it's not drunk driving that actually causes the most deaths in our youth and they've admitted this in this article. What's causing more deaths than anything is homicides, suicides, alcohol poisoning and other causes, much more than drinking and driving. Now, then you ask, well why, you know? No answers.

25 They have answers, but they don't want to take the answers that they get. They have a solution now. In fact, we're pushing the Solution that would stop all of this. It would teach children not to over-drink. It'd teach them how to make decisions ahead of time. That's what the *Peaceful solution Character Education Program* is. It would stop world wars. It'd stop prison fights, bullying, rioting. All of these things are stopped by teaching and practicing it.

26 But now listen to this one. *Seven die from meningitis in New York City as outbreak spreads across the city...* Well,

what would cause this now? Well, of course, the answer is here. And they're saying, ...*New York City has been hit with a bacterial meningitis outbreak...* And this is not just the regular meningitis. This is a bad one. This is a mutated one, the Gods newly come up as the Prophets said.

27 ...*with 22 people infected so far, according to city health officials who are urging promiscuous gay men to get vaccinated...* They know, they know this. They know this is the cause of it.

28 ...*The dangerous strain of the disease which causes...* This meningitis, this new strain now. ...*causes an inflammation of the protective membranes covering the brain...* Covering the brain. Now **YAHWEH** says this causes confusion. Yes, anything, any of these things that reaches the brain causes confusion but mostly STDs which, as I said are being pushed, has been. Started in my generation now as **YAHWEH** said it would with television sets which were invented in my lifetime. In my generation they were invented and right away they started taking peace from the earth. That was one of the ways.

29 They had men fighting, killing, going to prison because he got angry and went and killed someone for raping his daughter or his wife or something similar to this. Women did the same thing. Songs were written about these things taking place, but movies were produced pushing them. And the old saying was all things are lawful in love and war or all things are fair in love and in war, if you can take it, if you can go to a man's house.

30 I remember reading or reading a story, or maybe I heard it, where a preacher had gone to a man's house and the farmer met him there and he said the lord sent him to talk to the farmer's wife. Well, the farmer knew what he was up to and he said, well the lord spoke to me before he spoke to you and he told me to meet you there and beat the hell out of you.

31 Well, these things, brethren, these

things show the hatred. Well this shows you what they have thrown away here that some of the Muslims protect. They respect the Laws that say don't commit fornication, don't commit adultery, don't steal, don't lust after another man's property. These Laws, many pushed aside and said, "Oh, all is fair in love and war." And then if you invade a country in war they consider it fair now.

32 But the people there are asking, and these two boys did, they were asking the question, why are they coming here? Why are Americans coming here and killing our people? And Americans are saying, why are these two boys coming here and killing us? But the answer is the same. Mankind have pushed aside what would protect us. We've pushed aside what would teach the man, don't go and lust after your neighbor's property. Don't go and do this to that man, it will cause trouble. It causes hurt. Hurt you can't get over. It's always there in the back of your mind haunting you. And even though your wife is faithful, the most faithful woman on earth, you still have the doubts. How can you get rid of this? And it still nags at you.

33 Well, this is what's going on between these countries. But Malachi Martin said about Satan, she's going to make war against all forms of Righteousness. That's what the Scripture calls it. Malachi Martin said she's going to make war against everyone who won't worship her. Who does Mary represent? Mary represents the catholic church. This is not the mother of the Savior. It's the queen of heaven spoken of in **Yeremyah** [*Jeremiah*]. I know most people don't know anything about their Holy Scriptures so they don't know about this. But you could look up the queen of heaven in any concordance and find the Scriptures and the Prophets condemned the people for following this bloody Mary.

34 Well, Malachi Martin said she's going to make war against the Muslims, the Muslim nations or anyone, he said, who

will not worship her. We'll get much deeper into that, the way she's made this war.

35 And of course, you saw a great example here. Here're two Muslims that came here and right away the news media is gonna pounce on this, already pouncing on it very slyly. But they're pouncing on it to show and build up hatred for the Muslims some more. Malachi Martin said it, she's going to make war. Wake up, she's making war! And she's using people to do so, as **Revelation 12** shows. She's cast down. Woe unto the earth. She's cast down and she uses the people to go and make war against all forms of Holiness. It's a form of Holiness to protect your family, to protect your sons, your daughters, your wife, your husband. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 That was in New York City with twenty-two. ...*Concern is growing in Los Angeles after a gay 33 y.o. West Hollywood man contracted meningitis this week and quickly went into a coma. He is now brain-dead. ...A University of Wisconsin-Madison senior has also died of meningitis...* So we see it's spreading. We see it's spreading.

37 The very next article now, if you can combine the two together here. Here's meningitis coming forth from what they prefer to call themselves gay. Meningitis, it's killing people, gets into their spinal cord and their brain. And some of them, many of them are dying. Others are--they show a slight confusion. What would you call it, what would you call this where two boys can't control their minds and they come here and strap on bombs and try to kill other people? That would be confusion. Surely, anyone could see that.

38 What would you call it when a boy plans, plans for years to go get weapons and go to a school and kill little children? What would you call that? This is what it's called here, confusion too. It gets in your brain. **YAHWEH** said it was going to be worse in this generation than ever before. How would He know that? A disbeliever

has got to be an idiot to disbelieve when the Scripture is so plain and gives you so many points to go on, in little bitty details, telling you what's going to take place. Not somewhere down the line, but in this generation. And Yahshua the Messiah, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, as Scripture shows, said in this generation we'll be able to see it. You'll see all of these things He said. That's in **Mattithyah 24**.

39 But here we have the meningitis, they're admitting that it's caused from sodomy. Sodomy, **YAHWEH** says, causes confusion. That's in the **Leviticus 18** for anyone who wants to look at it. Another one is eating pork, following the priests who eat pork. Yes, swine has bacteria, has little microorganisms, has little worms called trichinae that actually get into the brain. And anything that enters the brain is going to cause confusion, outside of what **YAHWEH** has shown you you can eat. And if you eat these things that He says are unclean, they will get into the brain and they will cause confusion.

40 Well here now, with all of this going on it says, *Boy Scouts proposing to lift gay ban for youth...* [laughing] Well yeah, we know it causes meningitis. We know it's causing sickness and disease all over the earth. Not just in the earth, in our seas and our air, in the firmament, yes, we know that already. But yet, let's lift the ban on these homosexuals and let them come on and sodomize our boys, in the Boy Scouts. This really makes a lot of sense, doesn't it?

41 Woe to the inhabitants of the earth. Trying to figure out why. Why we invaded Afghanistan. Why people from that fourth part of the earth that's all clumped together--Now **YAHWEH** speaks of that fourth part of the earth where the war will start. Malachi Martin named it also, named the Muslim nations.

42 Go over to **Revelation 6**. This is all in Scripture and anyone can piece this together. If you'll get our Books and let

us guide you, we'll guide you to piece it together. But in **Revelation 6** we're shown the quartet for this time period. We're shown the four horns of the golden altar. Which no one on earth knows what that is except The House of **YAHWEH** and the few that we have told. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

43 The four horns of the golden altar, if you don't know, it is the sacrificial altar where **YAHWEH** said, sacrifice these animals and keep reminding yourself of sin because sin is what is bringing this upon you. Your sins, this is what's gonna bring them, all these troubles upon you that he named in **Deuteronomy 15** including now, the nuclear bomb that He gives the full details of, even the fallout dust and the color of it and says it's gonna come down upon you until you be destroyed. Now that's the last drop in the bucket that's shown in **Revelation 9**.

44 But let's start here with **Revelation 6** where He, where the Lamb, Who is Yahshua Messiah, Whose Name the catholic church removed from Scriptures. They admit they did it. *The Catechisms of the Catholic Church*, we have the book. You can get the book. You can see what they did. It's the history of the catholic church and what they have done. And they admit they removed the Name of **YAHWEH** and the Name of Yahshua from the Scriptures. They didn't do it all. They didn't. They didn't have that much ability, so they didn't know what they were doing in many and in a couple of cases and they let the Name **YAHWEH** and Yahshua go through. And the *King James Version* translated it *Josedech* in one. And they translated Yahshua as *Joshua* in two cases. But now the commentators are saying this is not *Joshua*; it's **Yahshua**. And that's not *Josedech*, that means **YAHWEH**. Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH**. So it sneaks through. They can't cover it all, and **YAHWEH** saw it, and of course, He

showed it to His House and His House published it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

45 I know that **YAHWEH** wasn't ready for us to go into these countries where these two boys came from near Afghanistan--to take them the Peaceful Solution because this was going to be taught by every teacher. And of course, this would have changed **YAHWEH**'s Plans at that time. Because the sins of the people had not yet been fulfilled. And **YAHWEH** is going to let them have enough rope, those, all of those who reject His Laws. He's going to let them have enough rope to hang themselves. He's going to save about two billion people out of this seven billion. And they, **YAHWEH** shows in **Revelation 7**, will come to The House of **YAHWEH** and be taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

46 Isayah says after being taught that, they will learn war no more. It's apparent that these two boys had been taught war. Not only that, it was bred in them, the hatred was building daily. They got to the point where they couldn't stand themselves any longer. They had to go and try to kill. That was the answer that was put in their mind, to try to kill others. And this would relieve this pain of I'm not doing what I'm supposed to do.

47 Well, we could have taught them differently. We could have taught them peace. We could have taught the nations, the United Nations. We went before them. We gave them the answers. We gave them the solution to this. Some still contact us and say, what can we do to get this to so-and-so? Well, of course, what we need to do, and this will be brought soon, we need it for all the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Unless, unless it's taught to all nations, it really won't work. It's got to be taught to everyone on the face of the earth to bring peace to the earth. But it will be taught, and it will be learned, and the people will learn war no more, **YAHWEH** said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 That's **Isayah 2** and **Micahyah 4** if you want to write that down and read it for yourself. Saying, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Yes. **Psalms 23** says it's called The House of **YAHWEH**. I will dwell in The House of **YAHWEH** forever. The catholic church changed it to *house of lord, house of the lord forever*. Well, there's a big difference now in the word *lord* and the word **YAHWEH**. The word *lord* comes from men. You can look that up in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*. Look up the word *rabbi*, and you see who you're worshiping when you worship the lord. It says the word *lord* is not even a divine title. That's what the bible dictionary says. I'm not making it up. Look it up for yourself. The word *lord* is not a divine title and should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name, which means they used it to replace the Creator's Name.

49 Now that's simple enough. That'd be a simple enough job for you. Anyone can hear that and go and get him a bible dictionary and go and look it up. The word *lord* means *rabbi*. When you worship the word *lord*, you're not worshiping **YAHWEH**. It's not a title of **YAHWEH**. You're worshiping dead rabbis and they were rabbis who ate pork, who broke the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They didn't keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws as christianity tries to say. They broke His Laws. That's what the Savior, your Savior said. You had the Laws delivered unto you but you haven't kept it. Are you asleep when you read the bible? Look at what it says actually. It's easy, just look at what it says.

50 Well, here in **Revelation 6** now, it's showing you seals that were closed in Daniyl's day. **Daniyl 12** showed, go your way Daniyl because I'm not going to reveal this until The End and now He's revealing it. How's He revealing it? "In the Last Days I will establish My House and it will teach My Ways." That's the job for the House. It's simple. That's where it comes from.

51 So where do you go to find the answers? Not to the catholic church. They won't teach you these things. Not to any christian organization. Not even to the Muslims. They don't know it. They have a form of religion, yes, that includes part of **YAHWEH**'s Laws that was taught by Mosheh, but that's all they know. They don't worship **YAHWEH**. They don't come to The House of **YAHWEH**.

52 **Deuteronomy 12** says **seek the Place where YAHWEH chooses to place His Name**. Now that's simple. That's a simple Command. Why won't they seek--seek the Place that **YAHWEH** has chosen to place His Name? Well, of course, you have deception entered in. You have hatred. You have sick minds. You have confusion. That's what we're fighting--the things we're fighting right now. Also the world is fighting it--back and forth with each other.

53 But **YAHWEH** shows you, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and it will teach My Ways," and eventually we're going to see two billion people or more come to The House of **YAHWEH**. That's Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The first part has come true already in this generation, as was prophesied for this generation. The House of **YAHWEH** was established and it's been preaching **YAHWEH**'s Word now for over forty years here in the wilderness of Abelin. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Well, He says in **Revelation 6:1**. **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the Seals...** Now to understand this, you'd have to know, well what is the Lamb doing? The Lamb is up there with **YAHWEH**. He died. He was murdered. He ascended to heaven and He's there now. He's in heaven. Why is He up here and we down here? And how is this Message gonna get to us? Well, it's all foretold in the Holy Scriptures. And in detail, it's foretold. Get our Books. Get our sermons, *The Book of Yisrayl* and I'll

answer it in detail. I have already, but I'll do it again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 **...and I heard, as it were, one of the four living...** One of the quartet, the quartet called in **Revelation 4:6 four living**, which means *active*, active powers, four active powers in the world today. That comes down from **Daniyl 2** and **Daniyl 7** showing four-world ruling kingdoms combining their strength under four ruling religions: Pharisees, Essenes, Sadducees and Herodians. And now they call themselves, all of them call themselves universal.

56 Yes, they changed their name from what they were to universal which means catholic or catholic means universal. And they, with the quartet now in this time period, the quartet was formed as an entity in 2002. **YAHWEH** knew this a thousand years ago, 2,000 years ago and prophesied it. Long before that he put a golden altar in front of the twelve tribes and said this is an altar of death. And when My seven-year plan is completed, the horns of this are going to fall to the ground. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 And day after day, after day they sacrifice on that altar, but it won't continue. They will learn war no more once **YAHWEH's** Way reaches all the nations and two billion people are converted. These're the ones that are left alive after the nuclear wars, famine and disease. I'm telling you a lot here in a nutshell, but we can prove every bit of this. And I have in the books where anyone can understand it. Even a child could understand this. In fact, we have children teaching it, preaching it right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 **...and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** One of the quartet. **...saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

59 **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse...** And of course, this white, white, it represents Righteousness. Here you see a mixture of Righteousness,

because the man is carrying war in his hands. **...had a bow...** And the pope is the one that pulls the string on the bow.

60 **...and a crown was given to him...** But he's given authority. The word **crown** there actually means *authority*, given authority. **...a bow; and a crown...** That means authority. **...was given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer...** How is he doing it? This is a great example of what you see here today that they've been practicing.

61 Propaganda is what they've practiced for centuries, when they took the Holy Scriptures of the Prophets away from the people. Yes, the catholic church, the popes, this is history, anyone can read this in history. They took the Holy Scriptures away from the people. For 2,000 years it was illegal to own a bible or to use these manuscripts. And if they caught you keeping the Sabbath or as the Muslims keep, the sixth day, if they caught you keeping anything but Sunday after Constantine said Sunday is the day we're going to worship in honor of the sun God, baal. Baal? What is baal? *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says it means lord. Honor of the lord. The lord is not a divine title and should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name.

62 So if you were caught keeping the Sabbath or the sixth day or if you didn't make your appearance, they had an inquisition. And they also had accusations to go with it. And a House of **YAHWEH** member, they would not accept testimony from them. These were witches. They were worse than Al Capone. They were hated by the people because the propaganda built up against them.

63 The stories that were told were, those people down there, they have a dog food factory. Now, this little girl disappeared. The last time she was seen, she was seen down there. These were the goofy things that history shows that they would put



out against a tribe of people who was congregated together trying to practice **YAHWEH's** Laws.

64 Well they'd get enough people with hatred in their hands, like forks and shovels, and knives and spears, anything they could get their hands on and they'd go wipe that community out. These were called crusades. They're still going on, but people don't seem to recognize it when they see this propaganda taking place.

65 But the news media has now spread all over the world that these two boys were Muslims, so all Muslims now--this puts it in your mind, all Muslims now are haters, haters, they hate you with a passion. So you better watch yourself around these Muslims. Well, why don't we get rid of them? Why don't we blow them off the face of the earth with a bomb? Why don't we shoot them? You know, this is what's going on in the people's minds.

66 They had this town, Boston, tied down. The people couldn't even leave their houses. They were coming in and going through every room, searching the rooms. And these people are wanting to get that boy and kill him. The boy is causing all of this. No, the boy is not causing all of this. It started long before these two boys were born. It started, the shooting, the shootings, the plans for this started long before this to stir up trouble.

67 And of course, with the hatred being built in the people's mind: he hits me, I'm gonna hit him. That's what's taught in the schools. Also in the movies where it penetrates more in the movies than it does in the schools. But it's also taught in the churches.

68 I remember Billy Graham's son, Billy Graham I had great respect for because he taught a lot of the Scriptures, even though he was mixed up on much of it and would deny most of the Scriptures. But his son comes out and says, after the 9-1-1, after

the 9/11 trade tower bombing, he said no, we can't be like the Savior. We can't turn the other cheek. Well, they'd have been much better off. We would have been much better off. These two boys wouldn't have been--their minds wouldn't have been screwed up with a bunch of hatred if we had.

69 Now, this is what I wrote to the president. If y'all remember at that time, I wrote a long letter and put it in the *Washington Post* I believe it was. *New York Times*, something. [Someone says: *USA Today*] What? *USA Today*. Urging him, don't retaliate. Don't retaliate. Find out why. Take a little time and find out why this took place and let us make peace. Let us find a way to clean this up--where they will respect us again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 But, well the hatred was built because it started building a long time ago as Malachi Martin said it would. But this is Satan and the propaganda and the hatred she brings forth. So to be big in the world's eyes, you've got to be tough and you got to kill. You don't find that being taught by the Savior. The people claim they follow the Savior. They're all a bunch of liars. They're not following the Savior. The Savior said turn the other cheek. Pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you.

71 If they had done what I asked them to do, they would not have invaded Iraq, they would not have invaded Afghanistan, any of these territories. These boys would not have been here today. It's a long chain of events that started back with Cain. Cain killed Abel. **YAHWEH** said what you have done, you're choosing--why didn't **YAHWEH** kill him? Why didn't He take revenge; take revenge on Cain and just kill him? That would have solved the problem, right? [laughing]

72 Did it? Did it solve the problem for this boy to kill himself that killed the people in the school? Did that solve the problem? No, there're several more coming behind

him, and behind him, and behind him. How many plans are made right now to set off bombs, more bombs? And maybe bigger than those of a pressure cooker? They may have weapons of mass destruction already. This is already publicized that they could have.

73 But these people that are planning these things, they're not all you know, little boys that just sneak into a crowd and set off bombs not knowing, hey there's a camera looking at me. You know, fear not because the fear is not in them at all.

74 But the people that are planning the mass, really mass destruction have never opened their mouths. And as Malachi Martin said Russia could turn into a grizzly overnight and Russia has some bigger things than pressure cookers.

75 I was gonna buy a pressure cooker this week to cook my beans in, but with all this propaganda, I think I'll wait until it cools down a little. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] They may limit pressure cookers now to twelve. This is the world's solution. Well, let's pass some more laws to limit the guns to sixteen and sixteen bullets per gun. And pressure cookers, we might get through seventeen of those. We might could allow that many. [laughing]

76 But the world has no answers. We have the answer here. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] We have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. If we put it

to use right now, in all of these countries, these countries here, but also the countries-here in America, Russia, everywhere, who're harboring hatred right now, they're also harboring fear.

77 And YAHWEH shows that the fear does much more than the hatred. Because they're fearing the United States now is going to take over the rest of those countries. This is the talk on the news that they're fearing the United States and they're getting ready. They're getting their bombs ready now. They've already had submarines that they brought up off of the coast and let the United States know, armed nuclear submarines that could wipe out huge cities carrying several, more than sixteen nuclear bombs with nuclear missiles.

78 So the same minds now, the same mindset that these two boys had here is in world leaders. Confused minds that did the same thing that these boys did. Confused minds and hatred building up in that mind. And fear along with the hatred. So they're getting ready. And it's mostly fear that's driving them to get this, what they call defense, but it's being built as if it's going to go into first strike. And that's also what they're talking about. The one that gets the first strike, that's the one they say is going to win the war.

79 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the service back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

---

**But the world has no answers. We have the answer here. Praise YAHWEH. We have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.**

---

---

# Chapter Eighteen

## We Must Prove Ourselves To YAHWEH To Shine Like His Chosen As Pure Gold

04/27/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 Wow! Shalom! Ah, that's beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 The news, it's kind of humorous sometimes. [laughing] When I saw that, you know, they'd found this chemical warfare being used and said what it was and I said wow! You know, if they'd examine the last swimmers that went to Possum Kingdom, they'd have excuse to go over there and bomb them people for chemical warfare. We got stronger chemicals than that in our lakes today and more of them too! [laughing]

3 Here they're blowing up everything; blowing up all kinds of doctors' offices and drug stores and hey, we found a chemical here, get them--get them groups over here. Let's take this country over, quickly. Well, that's the world.

4 The cards. We have cards. Do you see them anywhere? Cards. Where did we lay them? Table, where? *The Prophetic*

*Word*. Where're the *Prophetic Words* kept? Nobody knows? No, I'm joking. [laughing] Okay, they're on that same place. Oh you got one. Okay. Oh, y'all already got them? How'd you do that? Y'all got them over here? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Boy they're way ahead of y'all over there. They're going to be a witness against you here! [laughing]

5 Well anyway, we got some great cards here, now, these will fit in your shirt pocket easily. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And now we can't give you a bunch of them because we're gonna need more than what we got for a meeting tomorrow. And we only got 2,500. And I said a while ago, well maybe we should ask for 5,000 the next time. And now they're saying no, we need at least 10,000. And now they're saying 20,000.

6 But this right here says, *Try this, it will solve your problems*. Now the next ones that come out, we're going to have to remove that 's' from the end of problems and we're gonna make it real personal and





say, *This will solve your problem*. In other words, we know you got a problem buddy! [laughing] This will get serious with them.

7 ...*Did you know if you change your decisions, you can change your life and others around you? The solution to any problem you have is to make better choices. This is your solution to make better decisions in advance and to have the life you've always wanted. This program has been proven to work in all fields. Here's just a few.* Turn over. Now on the other side we have, *This program...* If you can see it there. ...*This program has been proven to work in all fields.* And we have *workplaces, home environment, schools, daycare, after-school care, apartment dwellings, summer camp, rehab center, jails, and prisons...* The list can go on. ...*Get peace back into your life...* I think we should change that to

*Get peace in your life*, because nobody has got peace today at all. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] *Contact us today and discover your solution.* Gives the website, phone numbers.

8 ...*Don't let this info die. Pass to someone else.* And you can carry that easily in your shirt pocket a few of them. And you see someone you want to give it to, then just hand it to him with the first side of the card facing up. So he'll read that instantly: *This is going to solve your problem.* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The--oh, I have another pack here that I took out. We can add it to those if we run out.

9 Now you saw the news, what man is doing, what man's governments are doing. And, of course, this is the Plan of **YAHWEH** to let them play their hand. Since they refused His Laws, He says, well this is what you're going to bring yourself to. So I'm going to let you do it, nothing will be withheld from you. If you remember this was in the days of Nimrod, the schools of higher learning.

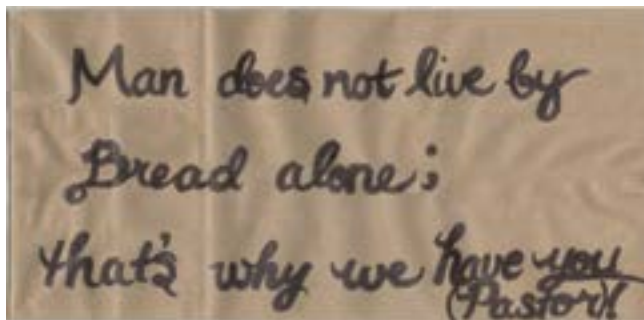
10 And by the way, if you have a missile, any missile or something that looks like a missile, we need it. I'd like to have a fairly big one. We need it before the Feast of Pentecost if you've got something like that laying around. [laughing] If not, we're gonna have to make a shell of one to make it look like a missile. But if you got one that we can use, I'd like to have at least a ten or twelve foot high where it would stand on its end and stick up in the air.

11 Let's see. Now, this is a Sabbath bread wrapper and last week I forgot to read it. I apologize for that. And also the cards. Believe it or not, we had young children, young children in The House of **YAHWEH** that actually made plans on this card right here. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yeah, you're one of them, weren't you? Praise **YAHWEH**.

12 Well, last Sabbath, the Sabbath bread, this is what makes The House of

**YAHWEH** so special. *Rejoice in hope. Persevering through tribulation.* Was there a tribulation? Was there some? I can't remember anything but the joy! That's all! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] *Continuing steadfastly in prayer.* That was last week.

13 This week. *Man does not live by bread alone; that's why we have you.* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, that's why I have you! I don't live alone. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] Man does not live by bread alone and that's why I have you to help. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And that is throughout all Eternity too.



14 Yedidiyah, the Great Kohan Yedidiyah, sent me an article. I knew you'd wake up when I said that. [laughing] Now this goes along with today's news of hunting an excuse to, of course, go into Syria. *Korea drives U.S. to speed up Asia's plans...* Now, this shows that there are plans that were made long ago. And in fact, Malachi Martin spoke of these plans. This is not an overnight thing, you know. "Russia put a ship here, so we're gonna put a ship there," plus a few ships carrying bombs, nuclear bombs and so forth. No, these are long-range plans. Now what is taking place, it's the same crew that started in nimrod's day, but the knowledge was held back from them until these Last Days, of course, and then it's given to them. But it's the same ones that're bringing it down and making plans to fulfill their lusts, their dreams, as they say.

15 And what amazes me is the non-

caring attitude about the lives that are being taken here, about murders that are being performed. But that's always amazed me too when a person could kill a child and think nothing of it.

16 And these two bombers in the Boston Marathon, they have the same mindset as those who, they call it abortion, trying to hide the fact that it's murder. But who murders all of these babies and they think nothing of it because their supreme court says it's okay. Go ahead and kill those babies. We don't need them anyway. The world is better off without them. I mean, this is the attitude that we see coming forth from world leaders.

17 Well, this is the plan now. And it says, *Korea drives U.S. to speed...* It up. I think that's the queen of heaven, they just got it mixed up. It's the queen of heaven that's inspiring this to be speeded up at this time and, of course, the pope who's saying we need to resurrect this roman empire.

18 What was the roman empire? The roman empire went throughout the country. They had their roving soldiers that's where it got its name. Roving soldiers or roving army that went throughout the countries. There would be people that would start, you know, maybe a family or a few families and they wanted peace. And they would colonize in some place and they thought they were hidden. And of course it wouldn't be long because there were scouts out looking for these colonies. And when they found them, they would go to them with their roving army and they would take them over. And they'd say your tribute comes here.

19 Now if they submitted, that was fine and dandy. If they didn't, they would destroy them, take their children, put them in orphanage homes and take them to babylon where they were raised in the religions that Constantine instituted. Before that the elders of Israyl instituted it and practiced it.

20 Well, of course, today now you see this same thing and a pope saying we need

to take these nations in. I don't know if you caught this but when I was trying to listen to the news between phone calls yesterday, I said, hey, what did she say at the end of that? Well, what she said was without an effective Islamic government, some of the Islams could become stronger.

21 Now, this is what they're trying to prevent. They're trying to keep the religions down. And under the roman empire, under Constantine, he formed a government that was willing to kill anyone. The Apostle Shaul was one of them. He was a trained roman, roving soldier and he plainly says it in your bible. And he said, I went with hatred and I brought back men, women, and children. Drug them in chains even. That's what he told you when he was a roving soldier of the roman empire, led by the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. People don't believe their bible, but it's all there. And what we're seeing today is the last part of this.

22 But, if we fail to take over this government, this Islamic government is what this woman was saying--if we fail to take over this Islamic government, they're going to form bands and become stronger. And the roman empire was educated to do that thing. That's what nimrod, the nimrod system said. We'll build a tower and he was a tyrant. He--this system was. It was run by tyranny, the same way it is today. And it's being speeded up now to do exactly what the pope said to do.

23 And if you'd just think now, get it in your mind what Malachi Martin says and what the Scripture shows was going to take place and this is **YAHWEH** letting them play their hand out, but at the end He says there will be nuclear war. Nuclear war.

24 I was gonna pass that up, but if you've got any cucumbers, if you bought any cucumbers from Wal-Mart, don't eat the things. Maybe, maybe you could take them and say hey, this thing has got this chemical on it here. We better get Russia

to come in here and invade this place and take it over because we're using chemical warfare against our people here. Boy, what a joke. [laughing]

25 Well, this article that Yedidiyah sent me. *North Korea's increased belligerence is prompting the pentagon to accelerate its expanded military presence in Asia and the Pacific, a shift underway for the past year to counter China's growing power in the region...* One of the films was about that. The news we just showed you. It was. In fact, they asked the question, was this actually towards North Korea or was it China we were after?

26 Then, remember again what Malachi Martin said queen Mary was going to do, that she was going to make war against anyone who would not accept her, who would not worship her. Well, the Muslims don't worship Mary. And of course, he named this religion. He also named China and Russia. And he said, Russia is a teddy bear right now but she could turn into a grizzly, which we have turned her into a grizzly now, overnight so to speak. And she is getting ready. So is China getting ready. And the end results you know, as well as you know that knowledge was increased in this past hundred years.

27 How did they know knowledge was going to be increased? Who increased it? You see, you can't disbelieve these Scriptures. They prove themselves. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

28 Well he says, *On Wednesday, the Pentagon announced its intent to sell upgrades to the South Korean military for 60 F15 fighters and its plan to move a missile defense system to Guam, that follows bombers and warships in the past days. The build up reflects a long-term pivot to Asia by the Obama administration as it withdraws troops from Afghanistan and its war in Iraq recedes into history.*

29 ...Other changes were made with a clear focus on North Korea. Meanwhile,

*the North Korean army said Thursday morning in Korea that it had final approval to launch merciless military strikes on the United States, involving the possible use of “cutting edge” nuclear weapons, according to a statement published by the official KCNA News agency... I believe them. And of course, that’s what the world is doing. That’s what we’re looking for.*

30 Now watch in your studies, for why man was made; for what purpose. You’ve got to get this in your mind. **YAHWEH** is in control. He’s bringing forth a Plan. We are involved. We are the Last Days’ remnant of this Perfect Priesthood. Yes, Perfect Priesthood. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Man was made for the purpose to be made for **YAHWEH** to make man in His Image and after His Likeness. Man came to be like Gods instead, as Satan told him he could. Do this. Turn to sin. Accept this sin into your lives. Have a mixture here of Righteousness and evil and you’ll be like the Gods instead of being like **YAHWEH**. That should be plain as the nose on anybody’s face to see--you can either be like the Gods or you can be like **YAHWEH**. But of course, man chose to be like the Gods.

32 **YAHWEH** chose one family. Now He plainly says that. You only of all families of the earth have I chosen. He didn’t choose to save the world at this time. He had a Plan to prove to the world, and prove to heaven and earth.

33 On the 17th, someone called me and said they saw my face, I believe it was in the west, with a gold crown on my head. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Don’t, don’t let jealousy enter your mind. Believe me, my heart is for you. Totally! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I’m your Servant forever and I want to be forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I’m striving, but if you don’t make it in this group, in this group, you know, you won’t make it. I can tell you that for sure. You’re not gonna make it because this is the only Place that Salvation

is offered. And you really need to love your brothers one hundred percent, including me! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 But **YAHWEH** chose one family of the earth with which to deal and to make mankind in His Image. **YAHWEH** put them on display. Now, two days after this, I believe it was, two days after this, by the way, on the 17th also was when I finished the song about the Feast of Weeks, which we’re working on now. And you’ll get a copy of it soon so you can learn it before the Feast of Weeks so you can sing it and hopefully we’ll get it out to the others too.

35 But I finished the song on that day. I didn’t notice the date or anything, but then I was called and said someone saw it here and took the picture--my face with the crown, a golden crown on my head. And I said, well that goes along with **Zecharyah 6:9**. I’d barely got off of the phone when another Elder, Priest called me, and said, I saw your face looking at me in my rear view mirror as I was coming from Abilene. [laughing] I said, really?

36 Now I had just been told about the other one here that got the picture of this. And we’ll be showing it during the Feast along with others. I tell you, don’t miss this Feast. These are some exciting things already building [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 But I had just been told this by the first one that took the picture and then the other one said he saw it. And I said, well this is great what did it look like? And he said, “You had a gold crown on your head.” So two witnesses saw this and we got the pictures just in case anyone wants us to prove it. We can do so. I haven’t seen them yet, but they told me they were plain as day.

---

**YAHWEH chose one family of the earth with which to deal and to make mankind in His Image. YAHWEH put them on display.**

---

38 Now, a couple of days after that, I think this was the 19th, maybe it was, yeah, the 19th when the picture was taken. But this was a picture that NASA took. It was a picture of the nebula Orion. And if you've seen any of this taking place. Now when I studied astronomy, I took a course in astronomy because I saw the importance of it. But when I was studying that, we didn't have anything like NASA has today. So I didn't know anything about this.

39 But this picture that they had that took place, NASA took the picture and it looks like, they say, it's gas. They really don't know what it is. But they say it's gas but it forms and everybody can see this now. Everybody in astronomy can see what I'm about to tell you. But if you can imagine a gas cloud that never moves and, at least we're not seeing it move, until it changes shapes and then we get another picture of it. And see, well hey this changed and it's now this.

40 I haven't seen any changes and neither has NASA. But they showed this one gas cloud, NASA did. And it showed a horse's head and neck and shoulders and inside the neck was the queen of heaven. The horse was a pale color. So I said man, this is going right along with **Revelation**.

41 And I thought at the time when this was shown--now they took this picture when they pulled up the *Drudge Report*. One of our Priests saw these faces in this picture in the Orion, the nebula, so we're studying it more closely now.

42 But when Yahshua said to look at these things, look up and look at, there'd be signs in the sun and the moon and the stars, the planets and so forth, that actually means universe that it's speaking of there. So where **YAHWEH**, He said I call heaven and earth to witness, you know. Well, He's got this witness in the heavens right now and it looks like it's just laid out for the beings to see across the heavens. And **YAHWEH** says that right now the beings are actually anxious to see, anxious to see

this last group make it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Of course, **YAHWEH** is too. But He's got it on display. And He says He calls heaven and earth to witness this thing. And I'm seeing now that yes, this is actually coming to pass, but in a different way than I thought. And He's got reminders there.

44 Now, **YAHWEH**, of course, is the Teacher. He is. He's always been the Teacher. He sends out men. He inspires men to do these things, certain things. And He set Seven Works. That's represented, of course, by the seven weeks that we're about to celebrate here. And the harvest, the harvest from one Work to another. The harvest is ready. In each case where He'd put a Work, then He would harvest so many people out of that time period. And that represents the harvest of mankind and His Kingdom of making man in His Image. And each Work that He had, He took out a group and set them aside for a special job, a special Work.

45 And Yahshua said of His Disciples, they would be Judges over the twelve tribes of Israyl. Yahshua knew what was coming because He spoke of it. And I hope by Pentecost to get into a special part that's really going to cheer you up, big time. But it shows Yahshua in charge of this that's taking place right now. Well, the Scriptures all do, but this is a special Scripture, I'm just going to save it until the Day of Pentecost. And hopefully **YAHWEH** will allow me to give it at that time.

46 But this Seven, this set Seven Works to prove seven points, seven characters, seven attributes, seven qualities that can be used, each one having displayed a certain quality that **YAHWEH** wanted to bring forth in that group, showing that He could. And then, of course, the Perfected One was Yahshua Himself Who lived without sin. So He showed that He could have done this, but at the same time, since man turned to sin, He wanted to prove to mankind and



the heavens and let them see it. It's like a stage--it's like a movie being set, played in front of us--these seven qualities, in bringing mankind to perfection.

47 Now the Seventh Era is the first. It's the Seventh, but it's the First. The first. The Last will be First and the First will be Last. And this one is the one that we're called on to believe without seeing. And when He says first, He means like Yahshua said, become a Slave. Become the lowest Slave of all and that's our job. That's it. That's what we're here for.

48 You might have thought you came here to get a man, or find a woman or start a christian marriage or something like that. But you actually came here to be, to find your job, or be given a job in The House of **YAHWEH** and then prove to **YAHWEH** that you can rejoice while you're doing that job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Now this believing without seeing has never been before. There's never been a generation before this that was called on to do that. And it wasn't with the Disciples, you know, but yet it was prophesied to be. So we know we're it. It's never been before. But Yahshua has called on us to believe without seeing, which we did. You know, I never asked for any miracles and I never saw one. I never saw one that I could actually prove was a miracle until this donkey appeared over the homestead and I'm the one that saw it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it was plain as day. We need no shadings or anything to see that donkey and the cloud in front of it.

50 But then He took that donkey and He put it in front of the Priests at the Feast of Lights--not the donkey, but the cloud in front of the donkey. And then lo and behold we find out later--and we got pictures of it. So, the way He did it, you know, we can prove exactly step-by-step how He brought it about. And the same cloud, exactly same cloud in front of the Priests and put the

New Moon behind it at the Feast of Lights. The Feast of Lights. He put the new moon behind the tree cloud and made the Priests just stare trying to figure out where that moon was. [laughing]

51 And then He had a woman show me and the Priests where it was. Isn't that something that He chose a woman to do this? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I actually think it was a woman that took this picture the other day too.

52 But anyway, that was the 17th. I wanted to tell you about that. The 17th, if you remember the number 17. I was given a lot and I told everyone about this lot that I was given and it was a stone, a white stone. Later I saw that this was actually prophesied in **Revelation**. Given a white stone, but it had three numbers on it and the first number on that was 17. Now I was expecting the 28th--28 was the next one and I was expecting something really big to take place on the 28th of the Omer, but it didn't. But He used the roman 17 to show this first one and I told you the crown, that was on the 17th, crown on my head. And then the 17th is when I finished that song that I told you I wrote to the Feast of Weeks and Feast of Harvest. The harvest of the Seven Works that **YAHWEH** brought forth.

53 Now, we are the Seventh. We are the seventh one that He is going to harvest very, very soon right now. And He's showing this in the clouds. He's showing it everywhere. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So be a part of it. Don't let it slip by you. But the way you're a part of it is the way that the Great Kohan Toby brought out in his sermon, you show it by your works.

54 Well, of course, believe without seeing. Believe without seeing. Well, **YAHWEH**'s not going to trust you in just saying, "Yeah, **YAHWEH** I believe without seeing." As he brought out, as the Priest just brought out, it's seen in your works. And **YAHWEH** is the Judge. He's always

been the Judge from the start. He will be the final Judge too at the end of this. Yahshua qualified to be Judge. And we have Yahshua, as the Apostle said, we have Yahshua. We don't see all these things right now, but they're here and we have Yahshua as an Example. The Apostles testifying, twelve Apostles testifying for this Man.

55 And you can deny all you want to, but if you'll check the dates BCE and CE and look at what occurred in history, you'll know that what occurred with this Man changed the entire world, the entire world. BCE. CE. Study it out. And look at the history that shows what all took place there with this change. And then the Prophecies that took place after that was this temple's gonna be destroyed now after this. It's no longer needed. Gonna be destroyed. Zion, the mountain there, this uplifted hill is going to be plowed like a field.

56 Now before that, we had all of these things. We still got artifacts from these things. We got archeological digs that said, receipts that were written from The House of **YAHWEH** in Yerusalem. So we know it was there. And these receipts that they found, like a tithe receipt from The House of **YAHWEH** and they got it in the museum right now. We have records of it. These are not lies.

57 So we know that there was a temple and it was called The House of **YAHWEH** at one time and they wrote receipts using the Name **YAHWEH** for that receipt. How can you possibly deny this? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

58 Now, Yahshua inspired the Apostle Yaaqob. Now the Great Kohan Toby touched on this, but I want you to turn over there, and I want to point out one other thing to you here.

59 In **Yaaqob** that was called *James* in the *King James* if you have a *King James* Version. But I want you to look at **Yaaqob 2** and remember we're talking about Yahshua

choosing us. Now, Yahshua is not gonna make any mistakes. He won't believe your tongue. But He shows what He will believe. And the actions, as the Great Kohan just brought out are what Yahshua, Who is our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, right now is going to believe. That's what Scripture says. He's the One Who Judgment is given to. And He inspired this man right here. In fact, He's the One Who taught this boy. He taught this boy as a young child. He taught him and he wrote this Book later showing what Yahshua inspired him to write for you. You got that? You got the Scripture there now? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 **Yaaqob 2, chapter 2** and look at **verse 18** I hope. **Yaaqob 2:18. Yes, a man may say...** Now, a lot of people say this and then they don't have their mind set strongly, so they're pulled away. Maybe gossip. That's what pulls most people away. Has **YAHWEH** said... He showed you that in the beginning. "Has **YAHWEH** said this? Well, let me tell you something that they won't tell you in the House. Did you know this is taking place? You know this is taking place in the House?" [laughing]

61 We got lawyers out there right now that are willing to pay you to give out false testimonies. Yes, yes. They've got the power--the same ones were used against Yahshua. They're called masons. The lawyers. The lawyers do more harm to America and its work force than any group of people I know. They destroy jobs. They'll do anything to get a case against someone that's got money so they can go and take it. And all they need is false testimony to do so. So they're willing. Yes, this goes on today. It's going on all over the world. They destroy more businesses than you could imagine--that you would possibly dream of.

62 And people refuse to go into business anymore, many of them. And they say, "Well, I've got enough money to last me the rest of

my life. Why should I build a business and start others to work? They'd turn around and sue me." And this keeps people from creating jobs. If you destroyed the lawyers, if you destroyed that system right there, you'd create billions of jobs overnight. That's how bad it is. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

63 Well, YAHWEH says, **Yes, a man may say...** But I'm not gonna believe what he says. I'm not gonna believe what comes from his tongue because as the Indians said in Oklahoma, the old Indians, or maybe this was an old wives' tale, but it said they spoke with forked tongues. And when they made a peace treaty with the Indians, they'd make a peace treaty, but they'd never keep their word. That's what Yahshua said about the Pharisees. So apparently they're the same breed, the same system. Yahshua said, when they read Mosheh's Law, do what they say but don't follow their actions because they say but they do not.

64 So he says, **Yes, a man may say: You have faith, and I have works. Show me...** Show me. Show me. Let's see, that was the saying of Missouri. I think that's called the Show Me State. Show me. [laughing] Well, that's what it is in The House of YAHWEH too, the Judgment in these Last Days.

65 **...Show me your Faith without your works...** And this is not talking about confidence. This word **faith** here means *the whole system* that YAHWEH gave, the Faith that He gave in the beginning, Laws Statutes and Judgments. So, **...Show me your Faith without your works, and I will show you...**

---

**Well, what are the works? As the Priest just brought out your works is keeping a smile on your face when somebody spits in it and saying praise YAHWEH.**

---

66 Now look at **verse 19, You believe that there is One Father? You do well; the demons also believe, and tremble.**

67 **Verse 20, But are you willing to know, O vain man, that the Faith without works is dead?...** Yes, you're dead. If you don't have the works to go with it. Well, what are the works? As the Priest just brought out your works is keeping a smile on your face when somebody spits in it and saying praise YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 When they slap you, what did Yahshua say? "Hey, we found chemical weapons. Let's go blow the hell out of them." Was that what He said? That's what Billy Graham's son said. No, we can't be like Yahshua anymore. We can't be like the Savior and turn the other cheek. We can't be like the Savior and say, "Find the problem. We've got a solution for it. We can't be like that anymore. We've got to be like David, he says.

69 Well David, because of the blood he shed he threw away a great deal of power that he could have used to help in the Kingdom. Now the power he threw away or was never meant to be his, by example, we can get. We can have that power and you'll have power to help billions of people, beings throughout the universe throughout eternity. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

70 Yes, I know we got a Slave job right now. And I've rejoiced in my Slave job. I rejoice that I've got a place! Praise YAHWEH. [applause] I want you to be. And you can't just say with your tongue, "I'm rejoicing." And everybody now that calls me, they'll say how are you? And I say, I'm rejoicing. And I am, I'm actually rejoicing right now in spite of everything, all the opposition, all the lies that're being told, all the framework where they're framing charges and so forth. I'm still rejoicing! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 **...that the Faith without works is dead.**

72 Verse 21, **Was not Abraham our father justified by works...** He, keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. **Genesis 26:5** says he kept My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments. **...when He had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?**

73 Verse 22, **Do you see that the Faith worked together with his works, and by works the Faith makes perfect?**

74 Verse 23, **And the Scripture was fulfilled which says: Abraham was faithful...** Now, that's what you've got to be. Faithful.

75 When somebody tells you a tale and you listen and you don't correct that person, you know, are you building the House? Are you trying to build the House? That's the question you should keep in the mind. When someone is angry and they say something or if they are not a believer and they're trying to talk you into leaving the House, you know, this is the Only Place on the face of the earth that you can come to, The House of **YAHWEH**, and keep **YAHWEH's** Chosen Appointments. It's the Only Place of Salvation. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 **...Abraham was faithful...** He was faithful. And that's what you've got to be, to be a seed of Abraham. But that's not all you have got to be. **...and it was accounted to him for Righteousness; and he was called the friend of YAHWEH.**

77 Verse 24, **You see then that a man is also justified by works, and not by Faith alone.**

78 Verse 25, **In the same way also, was now Rachab the harlot justified by works, when she had welcomed the messengers, and sent them out another way?**

79 Verse 26, **For just as the body without the Spirit is dead, so the Faith without works is dead also.**

80 Back to verse 22, **Do you see that the Faith worked together with his works, and by works the Faith makes perfect?...** That is, the person, by works the man is made perfect.

81 Turn back one page. Just lift up one page and turn it back and you'll see **Hebrews** there. **Hebrews 13** and look at verse 21. **Make you Perfect in every Righteous work...** You're made Perfect.

82 Now first, if you add **I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you...** Don't be deceived or don't let any man deceive you **...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.**

83 Verse 8, **He who commits sin is of the devil...** So you've got to stand up for **YAHWEH's** Righteousness, keeping His Laws. The first one is, of course, keeping the Sabbath Day at His House, at the Place He chooses. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 **Hebrews 13:21. Make you Perfect in every Righteous Work to do His Will...** For the purpose, see, of doing His Will. You get that? For the purpose to set you apart. Well that's what He's done in this Seventh Era here. He's set you apart for that purpose. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 I need to cover at least two more Scriptures. Look at **Yahchanan 5**, along with this now. Now that **show-me**, you know, it's **YAHWEH** Who you're showing this. Of course Yahshua is the Judge as **Yahchanan 5** says; all Judgment is turned over to Me, He said. **Yahchanan 5.** He's our Judge, He's also working very closely with us right now in this Work of **YAHWEH.**

86 **Yahchanan 5:21.** He says, **For as the Father raises up the dead, and gives them Life, so also the Son offers Life to those whom YAHWEH wills...** Notice, it's whom **YAHWEH** wills. So here's the **show-me.** It's showing **YAHWEH.** Show Him that you're not just speaking with your tongue. You're putting it into action and rejoice while you're doing so.

87 Verse 22, **For the Father does not judge any man, but has committed all Judgment to the Son.**

88 Verse 23, **So that all men may honor**

**the Son...** That is, the Son of Man. He created the Son of Man for this job. And He wants honor to go to the Son of Man, to you. He wants honor to go to you.

89 Now if you're showing dishonor to each other, get this now, wake up! Listen to me! Are you awake? Everybody! Whoo! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He wants you to honor one another. If you fail to honor one another, you're not building the House. You're not standing up for **YAHWEH**. You're standing up for the accuser. When you lend an ear to them and don't correct them to their face, as **YAHWEH** said, then you're lending an ear to Satan the devil who is man's accuser that is cast down at this time.

90 This is **Yahchanan 5:23** now. **So that all men may honor the Son...** The Son of Man. They may honor the Son of Man. All men must honor the Son of Man. You are the Son of Man. You're not a son of God! [laughing] You are the Son of Man and **YAHWEH** says He's bringing honor to you. But you've got to stand up for and earn that honor. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 You can't listen to Satan in one ear and **YAHWEH** in the other ear. If you do, the Apostles said you're being drug out. You're allowing yourself to be drug out. You can't speak with a forked tongue. No, that, the only thing that proves to **YAHWEH** is you're a liar. Not only that, but you're a damned liar. You're damned to burn in hell. And that's Scripture. That's the *King James Version*. Look it up!

92 But **YAHWEH** says, **So that all men...** All men forever throughout all eternity **...may honor the Son...** The Son of

Man. It was given to Him because He was the Son of Man. It's not offered to anyone else except the Son of Man.

93 It's offered to you if you'll stand behind your tongue and do what you know is right--hold up for **YAHWEH**, and His House, His Work. Never let Him down. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 **...just as they honor the Father...** Get that? Did you get that? Honor the Son of Man just as you do the Father, just as you do **YAHWEH**. That's what **YAHWEH** is putting on you right now. He's putting before you. He's got this coming to you if you will just set your heart and mind and soul on this and carry it through. Be strong in Righteousness! Don't speak one thing and do another. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 **...He who does not honor the Son, does not honor the Father...** No, you show dishonor to the Father with your word, with your tongue, and by your tongue you're gonna be condemned. You're gonna be damned. Not only are you gonna be a liar, you're gonna be a damned liar.

96 **...does not honor the Father Who has sent Him...** either. If you don't show honor to the Son of Man, you don't show honor to **YAHWEH** Himself. Pretty plain, right? Let's go back to **Yaaqob** one more time. This will be the last Scripture. Don't applaud now! [laughing]

97 Okay. **Yaaqob 3** and look at **verse 13**, page 955. Everyone get this now. Everyone read it from your own *Book of YAHWEH*. **Yaaqob 3:13. Who is wise and understanding among you? Let him show it... Let him show it. ...by his Righteous conduct, by works done in the meekness; humility, that comes from Wisdom...** The Wisdom **YAHWEH** teaches you at His House.

98 **Verse 14, But if you have bitter rivalry...** You get that? That should never go on at **YAHWEH's** House. If you're meek

---

**...do what you know is right--hold up for YAHWEH, and His House, His Work. Never let Him down.**

---

you're certainly not going to be having this among you. Meek and humble. You're not going to be having this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 **But if you have bitter rivalry and strife...** Now, here we are saying one thing with our tongue when we are in the presence of a Priest and something else when a Priest is not there between you. Well, this is the proof. Show me He says. Show me this. You made your brag, now show Me. That's what He said to Israyl. But we've got more to do than anyone. You know, that's why we're going to shine like Pure Gold. We've got to. And we're shining! We're doing it! We've overcome so much, brethren. I'm amazed. Really amazed! Just get the kinks out!

100 **But if you have bitter rivalry and strife in your hearts, do not boast... Don't boast in this. ...and lie against the Truth!...** You're telling yourself a lie. If you're running The House of **YAHWEH** down, if you're running anybody down in The House of **YAHWEH**, you're running **YAHWEH** down. Saying **YAHWEH** don't have sense enough to bring these people to perfection. Well, He does! And He's gonna bring it. He may not bring you unless you repent. But He's gonna bring His group, His remnant. You can count on that! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you can be a part of it, you know. You can be a part of it because He's called you to His House.

101 Look at **verse 15, This wisdom does not descend from above, but is earthly, sensual, and demonic...** So you're worshiping the Gods again. You're like the Gods as **YAHWEH**, as you see in **Genesis 3:5**.

102 Do this? Take part in bitter rivalries or gossip against the House or gossip against your brother? Why not just tell your brother, I don't want to hear anymore of your lies? I don't want to hear anymore of

this crap, I'm choosing Righteousness--I'm gonna prove myself to **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 **Verse 16, For where rivalry and strife are, there is confusion...** Well, that's what babylon means; remember babylon? **Genesis 10**. Babylon. That's the system nimrod brought forth. **...confusion and every evil work.**

104 **Verse 17, But the Wisdom that is from above is first pure...** And that's what we're called on to do. **...pure...** Pure as Fine Gold. **...peaceable, gentle and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and Righteous fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.**

105 **Verse 18, And the fruit of Righteousness is sown in peace by those who make peace...** Well, of course, we are the ones making peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

106 That's what this card stands for right here is peace. That's what we stand for in the world. Even the judges, even the judges, our enemies, they say, what is this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that I keep hearing about? And they've asked, that question. And the people tell them, well why don't you go out there to The House of **YAHWEH**? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

107 Well, many are now. Yes, that's right. Many dignitaries now are turning to the House. And you're going to see a Work, a flow, **YAHWEH** says. They will actually flow. If you look that up, it means they will come in a line--like a flood, a flood, coming to **YAHWEH**'s House. It's just now, it's just now picking up, but you're gonna see it speed up now.

108 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Nineteen

# The Word “Democracy” Is Used To Spread Sin Throughout The World. What Is Sin?

### I Yahchanan 3:4,7-8,10

05/04/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**. Shalom everyone! Wow, what a great greeting! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Let's go now! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. Wonderful, wonderful day and great praise to **YAHWEH** to start this. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and everyone of you.

2 I hate to see the world getting in such a mess but I know that it must. And they said they had to get that on tape, the first part of the news media's speech there. So they had to play it three times. (I'll get my breath here in a minute.) [laughing]

3 If you'll be turning over to **Revelation 7**. We're really facing some critical times right now. But the time, the worst time of the wars that Prophecy speaks of is right upon us, the great nuclear wars. At the same time, we see The House of **YAHWEH** in Scripture at work. The Prophecy that says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My

House." Then there's about a thousand Prophecies that go with this from **Genesis** to **Revelation** showing the names of the Two Witnesses, the name of the location where The House of **YAHWEH** would be established, the time period it would be established. All these details are given in Prophecy.

4 And of course, the Work, their Work is to forecast the Peace that **YAHWEH** has, that He promised mankind to begin with, which was rejected for 6,000 years. This also was prophesied so **YAHWEH** could let mankind go his own way and prove to himself what sin brings.

5 Well, what is sin? What is sin? The preachers like to discard sin and Righteousness. They hate those two words, but they have great meaning in the Holy Scriptures. Sin is shown in *I John 3:4*, the New Testament as they call it. It's actually the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Search out the Scriptures and read, the



Prophets said. It's *The Book of YAHWEH* that you must search out. That's what it's named. And there were two volumes of it, one inspired by the Savior, the other one inspired by YAHWEH to be written. Both were made available for us in the Last Days; your Prophecy says, your bible says, the bible and *Book of YAHWEH* say, in the Last Days, now Salvation is come.

6 Of course, no one pays attention to that because Billy Graham had a million-soul crusade that saved souls by the millions. [laughing] Now they're dead and waiting on a resurrection to which the Scripture says they will be given a hundred years to be judged. Why aren't they being judged now? Because they're deceived. They died in deception. Not having to know, not having known what Salvation actually means and how to achieve it.

7 You know, all of these things are shown, but the world skips over it. But then **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived. Satan deceives the whole world. "Oh, I don't believe that," they say. "I can't believe that." [laughing] But, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House and then, then Salvation will come."

8 Well what about all the Prophets and Apostles? If you knew your Scriptures, you would know. And I won't explain it this sermon. I have other things to explain, but we do have it in the Books. No, they didn't have Salvation. No, it wasn't there. It's offered right now. We'll resurrect those. And the ones who lived, of course, a Righteous Life as Yahshua in **Yahchanan [John] 5** said, they're all gonna hear His Voice. They're gonna come forth. Those who practiced Righteousness, those who practiced Righteousness will be resurrected to live.

9 Those who practiced breaking the Laws of YAHWEH or sin, **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4**, sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws, will be damned. Resurrected to be sentenced to damnation.

10 Well here now in **Revelation 7**, we see today's world. We see a war, of course, and nuclear wars being held back. If you see that in **verses 1-3**, we see the nuclear wars. And we see a couple of men here that no one knew who they were until The House of YAHWEH was established and the Work or the Prophecies were starting to be brought out about the Two Witnesses and what their job would be.

11 Then if you turn over to **Revelation 9**, we see the war described here. And of course, it's nuclear war. We see the three colors given that make up the nuclear mushroom cloud that follows every nuclear bomb exploded. In **Deuteronomy 28**, we see this nuclear war also and we see the color of the fallout dust that comes from it, that comes down from heaven until you be destroyed. The color of it, the texture of it, everything is shown there in that Hebrew phrase or in the Hebrew words.

12 How did they know this? How could those guys, why that was the "Stone Age," wasn't it? Just out of the "Stone Age" or something. [laughing] Of course, they didn't know how to read or write or anything like that. I don't know what the books had, what was in the books, I guess drawings or something. Was that what was in the books? No, the Scripture says it's the Book of the Law. Well where did they get that? Could that have been what was saved by Noah? And set up at The Great House of Abel which was called The Great House of YAHWEH ran by or taught by Abel.

13 Well, all these things are shown. Look what you're missing. Look what the people, you people out there in the world, look what you're missing, the Great Wisdom, the Great Knowledge you're missing by not coming to YAHWEH's House.

14 And you know what? For Salvation, Yahshua said seek YAHWEH and His Righteousness. Now surely everyone would know where that Scripture is, but I'll tell you, write it down. Please. Seek YAHWEH



and His Righteousness. **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. If you have a *King James*, that's *Matthew 6:33*. If you have a *Book of YAHWEH*, it's **Mattithyah 6:33**. Seek **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. His Righteousness?

15 What is His Righteousness? Well, "Be good." Do the Boy Scout sign when you cross the street with an old woman helping her get from light to light. [laughing] Well, no, it goes a little bit deeper than that. **Deuteronomy 6:25**, this is your Righteousness if you will do this. And then *I John* or **I Yahchanan 3:4**, **sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws**.

16 **Verse 7**, listen all you churchgoers **verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness...** Righteousness. What is Righteousness? I just told you. Why didn't you write it down? Aren't you sorry you didn't write it down? I'm not gonna repeat it again. No, I'll repeat it, I'll repeat it for the next ten thousand years at least! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 Don't let anyone deceive you, let me say that verse again. **I Yahchanan 3:7** now. Don't let any pope, any preacher, any church, any assembly deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous.

18 But, **verse 8** now, **He who commits sins...** Well, what is sin? You just read it in **verse 4**. Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **He who commits sin belongs to...** Who? **...the devil...** Satan. Yes, that's what sin does--that's what separates the People of **YAHWEH** from the people of Satan.

19 One is stupidity, of course, and ignorance of the Holy Scriptures. We always had, the Prophets always had to deal with that. So did the Apostles. And the Apostles would say I hate for y'all to be ignorant of this fact, you know. [laughing] But these are facts. They're Scriptural facts. I hate for you to be ignorant of this fact.

20 Now, I know the people sitting here are not ignorant, and I know that this--

you're well familiar with these Scriptures, but I'm speaking all over the world at this time by the way. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

21 And Barack Obama's brother, he ran for office this past few months and we have more people in his country than he has people in his country. [laughing] Thousands of thousands more. And of course, they are very grateful to get the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* there. Very soon it will be everywhere. It will be in every person's mailbox or every person's kitchen, put on their table on mats or whatever, showing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* will solve your problem, as the card says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 Well, I want you to read this now in **Revelation** because--**Revelation 7**, the war, **verses 1-3**, is held back. These are the nuclear wars and then **Revelation 9:13-18** we see that these, by these three in **verse 18**, by these three well these are colors that are given there. And the *King James Version* doesn't have it, but *Strong's Concordance*, all the bible helps, they have these colors given in those words. They make up the mushroom cloud that will kill one third of the people over a fourth part of the earth. This is the beginning of it now, in and around the great River Euphrates.

23 And of course we told in the book *Birth Of The Nuclear Baby* exactly when that war would start. These were the Scriptures. The Scriptures tell exactly when the war would start. Then it would be held back as **Revelation 7** says for a certain length of time and it's about to start again. And **YAHWEH** shows this clearly.

24 Now in **verse 20** here, we see something that's very startling because, first off, you see a third part of man killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the Great River Euphrates. Not touching America yet. And of course, Scripture shows that America, remember,

would be very strong wealth-wise, military-wise, right up to the very end. That's what Prophecy shows.

25 How did they know that? Because **YAHWEH** can forecast the future. He did it before He placed you here on earth. He did it before He created mankind. He actually knows, and knew and prophesied before that time, gave the information to Abel who wrote it down in a Book and that Book, of course, was saved. Years later they would discover the Book, they would cry, they'd weep about it because it was hidden in some vault. And they'd clean out the vaults and lo and behold they would find it.

26 What did they find when they clean out the catholic vaults? They find hidden sins. Like abortion. Like you just saw on the news. But this wasn't the actual news script that I wanted shown, but probably we'll get that and show it next week.

27 But I want to tell you what is going on in this world right now with murders. If you notice **verses 20-21**, it shows even after a third part of man is killed over a fourth part of the earth they still won't repent of their murders. They still won't repent.

28 They got some doctors on trial right now. You probably saw this in the news and it's very gruesome. When a baby survives abortion and he's still alive, they have a very gruesome way in killing that baby. And the nurses--they described it, they take limb cutters, or something similar to limb cutters and cut the back of the baby's neck, his spinal cord, separating his brain from his body.

29 Well, finally they admit, this is what I was so pleased with, they finally admit that this is murder. And they charged some with first-degree murder. But at least they finally admit that it's murder. The Scripture calls

---

**Yahweh can forecast the future. He did it before He placed you here on earth. He did it before He created mankind.**

---

it murder. Even back in the beginning they called it murder. But they want to make out like, you know, well that baby is not really a human being, you know. And we murdered him and he's still alive so we've got to murder him again.

30 And this is the reason why it's come to trial now. Mainly because **II Thessalonians** says the men of sin are going to be revealed. Sin. What is sin? The breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The world don't know this. Sin is failing to help the old woman across the street or grabbing her purse and taking off with it. Well that would be sin wouldn't it! [laughing]

31 And good, of course, is helping the woman or doing your--don't lie when you do your Boy Scout honor. You could lie otherwise, but hold up that Boy Scout now and really tell the truth this time. Okay? Now your hand's on a bible, or you solemnly swear now in court. Now, otherwise, but now you got to keep this. You've got to make it the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help you... Somebody! [laughing]

32 Well, the Gods, the people of the world don't even know what they're worshiping today when they worship God. Satan will tell you. In **Genesis 3**, if you'll read it, sin and you'll be like the Gods. Well **YAHWEH's** not a God. He never was. They couldn't find His Name written in any of the books of the Gods. As I say I'm preaching to the world mostly. I know you're well familiar with this.

33 Well, here now in **Revelation 9:20** we see they won't repent of their murders. If you'll bear with me just a second I want to read you some very boring news articles, but, here we see teenagers abusing drugs. Now they're getting away and they're leaning more and more to this. And what the teens are saying is, in this article is that well, prescription drugs are acceptable. Now get that in your mind because this is democracy. This is what the pope pushes. This is what was pushed by a man, or a

system, not a man but a system of men and their thoughts--their own sanctification of themselves. They came up with this idea of force, force rule, and, of course, that's what we see today. But they call it democracy, but they still got an army to enforce it.

34 But democracy was taught in Israyl by the elders. They called them elders at that time, who rose up against Samuyl. In **I Samuyl 7-8**, it shows this clearly. They brought this teaching. They wanted a king to fight their battles for them. Well, what was going on that they needed a king to fight battles?

35 The elders were out there continually with these people and they were all over Israyl and there were more of them, many more of them than there were the Servant of **YAHWEH**. And Samuyl judged Israyl at that time but the coverage was rather bleak. And he was only around once a year to each locality where he would come and judge for a certain length of time. These elders said, "We don't want this anymore, we want a king to fight our battles for us."

36 Well, this was the same thing that Cain chose and **YAHWEH** said you're going to have continual war with this way of life that you have chosen. But it's yours. Take it and run with it and we'll see how it comes out in the end. Or I will show you how it will come out in the end. And that's what He did to the world. And He said with nimrod, the system nimrod, He said nothing will be withheld from them from this time. And here's the way the end is going to come about.

37 Well, the end, of course, is one third of the people will be killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. That's not the end of it. They still won't repent. They still won't repent and the Scriptures show that four-fifths of the earth's population will be wiped out before they lay down their arms. And the reason they're going to lay down their arms, "In the Last Days I will establish

My House and it will bring My Way to the people." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Well, lo and behold in the Last Days The House of **YAHWEH** has been established, it's reaching the world with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And this Program, people are seeing it and they're saying, you know, this would bring peace. This right here, this is what we need. So they want it in the prisons, well we put it in the prisons, we get great results. We put it in the schools and lo, a teacher of fourteen years, a senior teacher of fourteen years said, this is the first time that I can actually say that there is no stealing going on in my classroom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It works!

39 Now this is what the world has rejected: Righteousness. But they let people deceive them. They let this group of people deceive them, saying, "Well, Mosheh told us a different story. He said, no this is the way you keep the Sabbath," or this is the way you do this and that. And Yahshua said to them, "You're just like your forefathers. You have the Laws but you won't follow them." That's what the Savior said to them. But He says if you want to have Life, if you want to enter into Life, keep the Commandments. That's **Mattithyah** or *Matthew 19:17*. *Matthew 19:17*.

40 Well here the teens, now, the children, the children, they've got caught up in this. First off, there is no child without a child defect right now, being born. And they have children that are so defective that the doctor said--they'll try to talk them into going ahead and killing the baby and we'll use the baby for body parts. And there's high money in body parts, big money and, of course, money is a root of all evil. This Scripture--Yahshua, the Savior, Messiah, Yahshua Messiah actually spoke of.

41 So there's great money in these body parts, so every baby that's killed, it's not buried, it's not discarded or burned or anything like that. The body parts are

probably sold before the baby is ever even murdered to begin with. And murder it is.

42 But here now, on the other hand, we're saying the teenagers, 33% of them now say that they feel safer in taking prescription drugs and some say, 27%, I believe it is, say that the reason I feel safer is because my parents don't have as much trouble with me taking prescription drugs as they do drugs off the street.

43 So now you got a voting. You've got the majority or the majority is building. And with every article that goes out, and the information that goes out, we teach the children, "Hey, let's accept this." And when we get to the point to where the democracy says, hey we got more people voting for it than against it, so the pope says, "Wellm it's not all that bad, I see." Well this is democracy for you.

44 And this is what was pushed by nimrod. This is what was pushed in Rome after the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians sent their roman general to destroy the temple. That was 70 C.E. destroy the temple. Titus was his name. Look him up in history. He moved all the artifacts to Rome.

45 Now, I know that's a big secret. Not meant to be, it's in all the history books, but for some reason it's overlooked. But yes, what we see in the 7 hills of Rome, spoken of in **Revelation 17**, we see the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. Now, they have agreed to live with each other, but their worship of Gods is different. These worship this God who gives them the "right" to sodomy, the "right" to sodomize young children. Yes, this was a God.

46 I'd like to point it out to your memory again that **Genesis 3**, Satan tells you, do this, practice this and you'll be like the Gods. You won't die. You have an immortal soul. Of course, the Prophets and Apostles don't say that. In fact, **I Yahchanan 3** says no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in him. Now, if you have an immortal soul then you would have Eternal Life abiding in you.

47 But this is just one more lie, like Santa coming down the christmas tree, I mean coming down the chimney to the christmas tree. I got that 'truth' mixed up there just a little! And the easter Sunday where the rabbits lay the eggs. It's just another lie like that. It's just filled with lies, like all Christianity is.

48 You may as well face it, if you're a Christian, you know, you're worshiping nothing but lies. And you're doing exactly what Satan tells you to do and you're like the Gods. In fact, I saw and I've seen preachers say, you know, that was their goal to be born into the God family. Well, well, of course, **YAHWEH** is not a God. The Creator is not a God. He's never been classified as a God. How did your Savior classify Him? As the Heavenly Father, the Creator. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Well, the Gods can't give you Eternal Life either.

49 But here, back to the teens. Now we've got a problem, but it's getting better because more people are voting for it. Get this now. *More people die of suicide than are killed in automobile accidents...* Now this comes from certain things. Why are people dying by suicide? Why are they hating their lives so much? Well, some of them strap on bombs. So this includes hatred. Where are they getting the hatred? Why are they getting hatred built up in the children's mind and why do they think they have to have drugs to live or to think? Many of them think that they have to have drugs to help them think or do a show. Elvis Presley was one of them.

50 After an eleven-year study, they found this out. Well, the cause, I can tell you what the Scripture shows. One of them is drugs, as we'll see here in just a little moment in **Revelation 9**. One of them is drugs, plus fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy.

51 You know, when I started bringing out the real cause of global warming, I started bringing out the microorganisms that we

were dealing with the great kingdoms that are out there that you can't see; billions of kingdoms in your body that you can't see. And I started bringing out things from the Scripture. Forty years ago... twenty-five to forty years ago, we brought this out in The House of **YAHWEH**. This Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** that He shows in the Holy Scriptures.

52 Well, now I noticed the scientists are picking up on this. They started investigating it long ago. Now they're actually seeing the atmosphere. This is a new one now that's just out. But they're actually seeing the atmosphere, and seeing that it's actually made up of microorganisms. Isn't that a blessing? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

53 And they got cameras now that can actually see these things in the way of a shadow. And they're getting stronger cameras all the time. So, this knowledge will increase. Knowledge that we put out there years ago and, of course, the cause of all sickness, disease, the hatred in the person's mind.

54 I was reading an article this week of what the eating pork does to the mind, how it actually goes in, enters the brain and it keeps the person from overcoming anger. Now, it weighs on some more than others, but it does--it's there. And people go to jail for murder because of this. But they're following the preacher who eats swine's flesh. Yes, following the preachers who eat swine's flesh.

55 If you look over to **Isayah** quickly, **Isayah 65**. And we see here that this is the nation of Israyl. And when the elders started ruling, they couldn't agree among themselves, but the strong, strong ones survived. And there were four world-ruling kingdoms that Daniyl saw that rose out of this big mess and they, themselves, combined their strength and they moved to Rome, and from there they are the rulers of the kings of the earth as **Revelation 17** shows.

56 But here in **Isayah 65:4**, He says,

**Who assemble... Speaking about this bunch. Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's where they worship the dead on halloween. This is called halloween and they still do today **...who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things is in their vessels...** That doesn't mean their pitchers or cups or plates. That means their blood vessels, if you want to look up the Hebrew word. It's in their vessels and of course it proceeds to the brain and so forth.

57 But notice, they follow the priest who eats swine's flesh. Well, what preacher do you know today that doesn't eat swine's flesh? The Seventh Day Adventists is the only one that I can think about that doesn't eat swine's flesh. There're some others that won't.

58 Well now they had this commercial or will have this commercial going about the woman that lived 107 years because she ate bacon every day, she said, and she credited that to her long life. So they're going to use this. And I forgot the weenie factory that's gonna sell billions of weenies here--they're, of course, pork weenies. And what is? I forgot. They drive around in a goofy looking car. [laughing]

59 But turn over to the next chapter there, **Isayah 66** and notice **verse 17. They who sanctify themselves...** That is, they set themselves apart. **YAHWEH** doesn't set them apart, but they set themselves apart as "holy". And the previous chapter there said, stand by yourself, don't come near us, we're holier than you.

60 Here they say, **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods...** That's again, I want to remind you, **Genesis 3:5**. Do this, sin and you will be like the Gods. That's what the Gods do. They sin. They practice sin. That's the reason you have all of these Gods in Rome. Now they have agreed, the people have agreed to live with each

other and uphold and protect each other while they disagree on the practices, their practices. But their practices are all sin. Sodomy, and yes, abortion, killing babies. I'll show you that in just a moment.

61 **...who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to Gods and the rodent--will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...** You think He's going to take that back? Well, of course, the preachers are preaching, "Well, Jesus did it. He cleansed the pig," you know. [laughing]

62 You'd be surprised what the word *Jesus* means. And we have it available if you want to find out the true meaning of *Jesus* and who chose it. It's not the Savior's Name. The Savior's Name is **Yahshua**. It's given in the Holy Scriptures. They removed the Name **YAHWEH** and the Name of the Savior from the Holy Scriptures and replaced them with words such as *lord* and *God*.

63 The word *lord* as any *Unger's Bible Dictionary* will tell you comes from the word *rabbi*. And those that worship the dead. They keep memorials to the dead. You're worshipping dead rabbis or now they call themselves popes. And of course, you're worshipping the dead popes who see nothing or know nothing. They didn't see anything or know anything when they was alive and they know less now when they're dead.

64 They have no way to Salvation. The Gods don't give Salvation. Only **YAHWEH** Himself promised that to mankind. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He promises it. He promises to make man in His Own Image, after His Likeness and give him authority. There's no reason why you should even be here on earth. Mankind has no other reason to exist than that right there. The creation of **YAHWEH** to create Himself a Kingdom that will rule the entire universe with Righteousness. And that's what the Apostles said, we look for a Kingdom where Righteousness dwells. That was the Apostle

Kepha, which they changed his name to Peter. What a joke. [laughing]

65 And here in **Revelation**, He says, **Revelation 7:14. And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are those who come out of the Great Tribulation...** That's the tribulation that we see in **Mattithyah 24:21-22**, which will darken the sun, **verse 29. ...and have washed their robes and made themselves white with the blood of the Lamb.**

66 In **Revelation 22, chapter 22**, if you'll look there, we see the Savior coming. **Revelation 22**, very last chapter in the bible, *King James* or not, very last chapter. **Verse 12** shows it's the Savior doing the speaking.

67 And then **verse 13** says, **I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

68 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His...** That is, the Father's Commandments. **...keep His Laws...**

69 Well, what else is there besides that? Damned are those who are not. That is **Yahchanan** or *John 5*--it's all shown there that Yahshua the Messiah is given Authority as Judge. And He says those who have not practiced Righteousness will be resurrected only to be damned. Now that's those that are called and had the opportunity. As **II Kepha** said you had the Laws given to you and He said you rejected them. He said you're like dogs that have turned to their own vomit or the filthy pig that you eat who we wash and then he turns back to wallowing in the mud. He said you'd have been better off not to even been given the Way of Righteousness than to have had it given to you and then rejected it.

70 But the Savior says, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** They have no right to the Tree of Life. What is that? It's given in **Genesis**, the Tree of Righteousness and along with it, yes, **YAHWEH** allowed it, along with it, in the same garden **YAHWEH** said here's

another one, but don't touch it. The tree of Righteousness and evil, Righteousness and evil, the mixture, of course, that's what you see in the world today. We help the old lady across the street. Yes, we take her purse on the way. Take her shoes, whatever.

71 They're fighting over telephones now. I just saw on the news, I would we'd got that clip. Maybe we can still get it. Seen on the news last week. This is really big, big time. If you got an expensive phone, you better be careful walking down the street using it. They showed the man come up behind the woman, grab the phone. She went to fighting him, he slammed her up against a wall trying to knock her loose from her phone which, she was willing to give her life for that phone to keep it!

72 And now they're trying to figure out a way, now this is the schools of higher learning, hey we've created this monster here that's causing deaths even. They kill them to get these things. So we've got to find a way this phone will be shut off unless the owner is using it only. Well now, that's next on the menu. That'll cost you a few hundred also along with the phone.

73 Well, Yahshua says now, here's the Way. Here's the Way to Peace: Keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. Oh, don't steal huh? Wow! Man what a blessing that would be. Then there would be no stealing phones, right? No stealing at all. We wouldn't go to Afghanistan and steal their oil either, would we? So that would close down one war.

74 From what comes wars and fighting? That's what the Apostle James, or Yaaqob actually, said. What, what brings wars and fightings? Is it not from your lust? Well, there's a Commandment that says don't lust after other people's properties. Things. Don't lust after his daughter, his manservant, his maidservant, his wife, and so forth. Well, if you don't lust after them, you know, if you keep the Commandments

of **YAHWEH**, you see how much sense this makes? Surely! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 Well, some people are actually waking up to how much sense this makes. And they're saying, "Why isn't this being taught?" One preacher walks in the DA's office with our bag that says, "What's for lunch today?", our box. And you open it and it says *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, that's what's for lunch! That's what we're gonna be studying today.

76 And he said, "Do you see what these people are putting out all over the country here?" And the DA looked at it and he said, "Yeah, I saw that. I wonder why we're not doing that!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 You know some people are really waking up to this fact. The people in Israel, 32 teachers plus the minister of education said we want this here. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] We could take, as one of our Deacons brought out in one of his sermons here, we could take the money from one nuclear bomb and we could take this to all nations. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* lunch box, we could take it to every nation on earth. Then we would have some sense in that country. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 To people who're still thinking that the popes can answer your prayers when they're dead, they can't answer them now. They're searching for solutions right now to try to stop some of the mess they've started by rejecting **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Yes, these're the popes, the leaders of the kings of the earth which **Revelation 17:1** says.

79 Well Yahshua said, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws because they have right to the Tree of Life...** The Tree of Life as He showed to Adam. The Tree of Life is Righteousness, 100% Righteousness. And the only way you have right to that Tree of Life is by keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

That's what your Savior is saying right there in that verse.

80 I'm not lying! The world is lying! They're deceived. They lie deep in sin. And of course, there's no Salvation there at all. They're lying about that too. Like Santa Claus coming down the chimney. Like the rabbit laying colored eggs. They're all the same lies. That's what christianity is made out of. It's made up of nothing but lies. Now, if you're honest with yourself, whoever is hearing this, if you're honest with yourself. Now if you want to be deceived, that's fine. But if you're at all honest with yourself, you know I'm telling the Truth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

81 The Truth is, keeping the Commandments will bring Peace. That's what **Isayah 2** shows. "In the Last Days, I'm going to establish My House." It's going to bring you the Truth. And after you learn this Truth, then you will learn war no more, that same chapter shows. They'll beat their swords into plowshares, their spears into pruning hooks.

82 You know, this is the emblem they got at the U.N. and I noticed it there when I was there. They've got it printed big and clear for everyone to see. But they don't show what brings it about. It's these right here, what your Savior said. Don't lust after other people's property. Do no murders. Don't kill. Don't commit adultery. Don't even lust after the man's wife, as the Savior said. Of course, they don't pay any attention to the Words of the Savior and you know that. You're a liar if you tell yourself they do. You're telling yourself a lie and you're the liar that tells yourself that lie. The Savior said, the Savior Himself said, if you lust after a man's wife, you've committed adultery with her already in your mind.

83 **Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they might have right to the Tree of Life and may enter into the gates into the city.**

84 **Verse 15, For outside are dogs...** You

know what dogs are? This is not four legged dogs. It's spoken of in the Hebrew too. You couldn't bring the price of a dog into The House of **YAHWEH**. You couldn't bring the dog in, unless he repented. The dogs were sodomites, sodomites, homosexuals. They want to make out like that's clean, you know. Your Scriptures don't say such a thing. You need to read **I Corinthians 6**. Jesus didn't change it! [laughing] Neither did Yahshua the Savior.

85 **For outside are dogs, sorcerers, whoremongers, the murderers...** Notice the murderers, murderers. Well the people, the children that are taking these drugs and ruining their minds, who're the murderers anyway, that cause this suicide? Who's causing this? The religious leaders are the cause of it.

86 The history of the popes has always been democracy. Now, democracy in itself is great. That is, in its original meaning. But they use that word to bring forth sin. And if something is more popular, they have more votes for it, then the pope will, of course, agree to it. They try to hide, they really try to hide the abortions that're going on, but these are catholic hospitals. And they're spread throughout the land and murders are being committed and they admit this is murder. And they charge the doctors with murder now, admitting their own selves that this is murder. And of course, they will not repent of their murders.

87 *...the strange history of the church's position on abortion... still causing problems... In a nutshell, the article attempts to argue, complete with supporting evidence, that the church's teaching on abortion has differed widely over the centuries...* The reason it differs widely over the centuries is because of the votes for or against. And if the people, like in Israyl, yes it was going on in Israyl. It was practiced clear back in Egypt. You know, people hide their selves; rather they hide their heads in the sand like the ostrich



and they never know what's going on and what has gone on. That's the reason we tell you on the *Prophetic Word*, we tell you like it was, like it is, and like it's going to be and these're the Prophecies in your bible. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

88 But in deciding, these twelve tribes, they were warring among themselves, what were they warring about? Why were they going to war? Well illegal lust, but also Scripture, the Book of the Law was found. And they weeped and they mourned, and they went to turning to this Book of the Law and repenting to **YAHWEH**. We find that in **I Samuyl 7** also. They got in trouble. And of course, they were afraid of their enemies and the enemies were killing everyone. Everyone was an enemy. They had turned every man's sword against his neighbor.

89 But they would have strong systems set up. They would like the nimrod system, they would recruit men. They'd bring them to babylon and they would make soldiers out of them, and those soldiers would be sent out to take other colonies in and bring them. And this is how they became strong and rich and wealthy and they'd taken the wealth and ruling the people--but where the problem was, they would find Righteousness. Somewhere along the line someone would get a hold of some Scripture that actually showed Righteousness and they would start teaching it. And lo and behold, they'd try to wipe them out, but they couldn't wipe it out. It kept spreading and spreading, and spreading and still is today. They'd like to wipe it out, but they can't.

90 But here, what the Catholic church does, they won't take a stand. Of course, they have people out here doing it, it's their people, their hospitals. They've got to know about it. But if asked in public they will make some psychological statement to deceive the people where it's vague and they don't know whether they're saying yes or no. [laughing] They don't know whether

they're saying we're against it or for it.

91 But then of the people, they keep a poll and they do this through computer now. But they have great piles of records before them and they knew everyone, everywhere because they sent out their soldiers. They had what they called inquisitions, which they would bring people into court and they would inquire about their sayings and doings. And then if they let them go back to their place, they would have neighbors keep close eyes on them to find out if they were actually worshipping **YAHWEH**, doing some kind of Righteousness that is found in the Holy Scriptures.

92 And today, if you notice the propaganda that's brought against people who claim to be following the Laws, or christians like Jim Jones, who they accused of killing his own people. I rather doubt that. Applegate, who they also accused. I don't know if the stories are true there.

93 We do see that when a person uses the Name **YAHWEH** or starts keeping the Feasts, then persecution is brought against those people and many of them have been wiped out. That's what occurred in Waco not too long ago, not too many years ago. The Davidian group they called themselves. They kept the feast and they used the Name **YAHWEH**. And of course, they had them investigated; could find nothing wrong. This was your inquisition. Still going on. Could find nothing wrong. Finally they went in and burned them to death. This was what is shown on a film called *Waco: The Big Lie*, still being shown today.

94 Well, in a nutshell now they hide it, but it's only if it is done to hide... Let me read the rest of that. Let's see. ...*differed widely over the centuries, hardening only relatively recently into its current condemnation of abortion as homicide...* Now that's the present trials that are taking place now.

95 ...*It also argues...* These are records

that were found, that are something like sixteen years old in the catholic church and brought to light by this man. ...*It also argues that abortion has at times been condemned "only" if it is done to hide sexual sin...* And this goes out to the public and there's a great hatred and people start falling away from the catholic church. And of course, they try to hide it then. But it's, again, they condemn it openly when, in fact, undercover they are catering to this sin. So abortion is permissible at that point. ...*and points out that abortion has been at times condemned as a form of contraception but not homicide.*

96 ...*the church has not always been consistent in its explanations of the exact nature of the sin...* Well, what is sin? What does your Scriptures say is sin? *I John 3:4.* Sin is the breaking of the Laws.

97 ...*Exclusive: Twenty Years of Eugenic Abortion at Ontario Catholic Hospital. London. The chief ethicist for the diocese of London in Ontario, Canada recently admitted to LifeSiteNews.com in an interview that St. Joseph's Catholic Hospital in London has been performing "early induction" procedures in cases of diagnosed lethal fetal anomalies for twenty years...* For twenty years under the ethical direction of St. Michael. [laughing]

98 ...*In an "early induction," the mother...* I've got to avoid pronouncing some of these words. ...*In an "early induction," the mother is induced into labor at a point so early in the pregnancy that even a healthy child...* Even a healthy child. ...*would be unable to live outside the womb without specialized intensive care, under such circumstances, a severely disabled child will likely not live more than a few minutes...* Well, they do admit that it has a life for a few minutes, don't they?

99 *Religious Groups Celebrate Day to Thank Abortion Doctors...* Yes, you see the division here. Well, some people

now are seeing this, and they're rising up against abortion, so the catholic church is still not taking a stand yet. But when it comes to a majority where it really passes up and it gives the majority, a big, large enough majority, the catholics say, they will come forth and say, oh yeah we've been doing that all along. Yeah, we agree with you 100%. This is their stand. This is democracy. This is why they push it in all countries. Democracy gives the catholic church control over all nations.

100 Turn to **Revelation 17** and you'll see this very thing. **Revelation 17. And there came one of the Seven Malakim...** These are messengers. ...**who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** The great whore. This is what **YAHWEH** inspired Yahchanan to write for you in these Last Days. ...**that sits...** That word **sits** means *judges*, judges.

101 Well, now we have two popes, two popes as judges over the nations. This was a set up and there's a lot to follow this great psychological move on the popes' part. And **II Thessalonians** shows you that this deception is really going to be terrific this time. It's already started, but it's really going to be great in this last time just before the wars take place. Wars, nuclear war, famine and disease epidemics that are shown in **chapter 9**, that will kill a third part of the people over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates and they still won't repent after that. But it will spread throughout the whole world including now the United States. The United States will be the last to fall. But it does show, Prophecy shows that, yes, it is going to fall.

102 ...**the great whore that sits upon many waters...** Waters, waters, waters, sits out on the waters. Look over to **verse 15** of that same chapter. **And he said to me: The waters which you saw where the whore sits...** The whore. Notice, it calls her a

where. ...sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages... Well, you see this democracy that they are pushing.

103 Democracy is great if it was according to what the word actually means. But they take this democracy and they use it not for Righteousness, but to do away with Righteousness. They don't want Righteousness in their lives. The Gods that they follow, Yahshua said they love what they're doing. They love darkness rather than Light because their deeds are evil. So they bring forth this to all nations through a word they call democracy. And they use it by force, armed forces as **Revelation 13** shows, of course, with the two great nations, the two great armies and so forth, bringing this forth to all the world.

104 And as a result we see what they're condemning now. What they're praising on the one hand, and what they're condemning on the other hand. People are rising up against abortion because they see the evil in it now. They're finally seeing the evil after it's spread like it's spreading right now and the trials that are taking place. And the butcher shops that used to be called hospitals, butchers of human beings. They were once called hospitals. If you want to go deeper into this, be here next Sabbath. Be here next Sabbath.

105 Now, tomorrow evening we're gonna need everyone here about 4:00 o'clock, 4:00 pm that can possibly be here. No 5:00-8:00 pm that can possibly be here. Please show up, be dressed and ready for services. And films are going to be made, pictures taken--are going to be taken here as a promotion for the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

106 We have some great, important guests, very important guests that'll be here. And I won't say who because I don't want to let the enemy know. But anyway, be here about 5:00 and be dressed and ready, and pictures will be taken.

107 Everybody's asking about the ballistic missile down here at the front. [Sings: Someone said they saw a missile.] [laughing] Somebody wrote a song about it I think. It landed on the 44! Anyway that'll be revealed, not tomorrow, not tomorrow, but probably Pentecost. It won't be fired at Pentecost. I think they have a date. Has the date been picked yet? Yes? No? Okay. But we'll let you know in plenty of time so you can see the blast off. And it'll be on the internet so you can follow it on the internet and the blast off day. And you can get your two cents worth in. I'll get my One Sent worth in! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

108 I hope we got a picture of this lively audience to go out on this film because everybody has been asking for this film. So that's the reason I took so much time here today to bring this sermon. But it's going out live now, but it'll also be for people to get and use in this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

109 I love you! **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Malik Obama speaking at The House of  
Yahweh for The Peaceful Solution  
Character Education  
Program Spring Event May 06, 2013

---

# Chapter Twenty

## The Putting Together Of YAHWEH's Family--The Ones Receiving Authority (Genesis 1:26)-- Could Be Completed By Pentecost 05/11/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**. Shalom everyone! Hey, we got a crowd here today. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Here we go! [waving palm branches] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. About to wear these palm branches out. We got to get some new ones up here. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

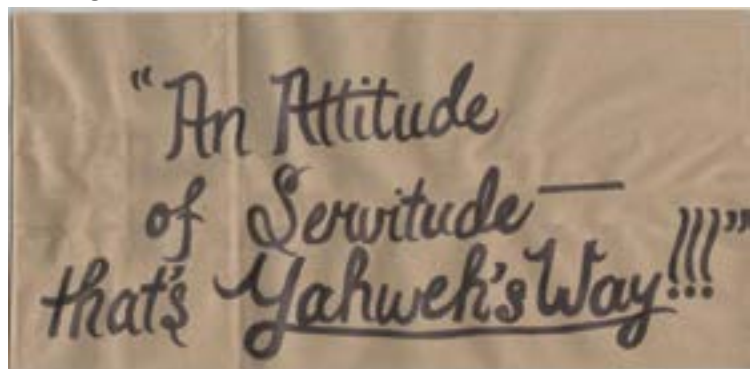
2 As you can see from the news there, the world has got its mind on war. In fact, we're of the opinion now, we were talking about it this morning, it looks like things are falling into shape number-wise, also news-wise that it may start about July. It could start sooner.

3 Don't forget these cards. *Try this: It will solve your problem.* That's on one side. Then, *The program has been proven to*

*work in all fields.* Give these to leaders, politicians, teachers, superintendents.

4 This right here is beautiful, I think. [showing bread bag on monitor] I know. If I can get this to where you can see it. *Attitude of servitude: That's YAHWEH's Way.* Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I couldn't have said that better.

5 Pentecost. Now wear the gold this Pentecost. We will eat together that day, community meal, **YAHWEH** willing, in



unity. **YAHWEH** willing, in unity, complete unity.

6 We need your picture today. That's the women. Today, immediately after services, women will rush outside. Run, probably! Be running down here to the tent of Abel. If you saw that tent, that's the tent of Abel down there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You'll see the history of all of this in the picture as shown in the Scriptures. But the women after services will hurry in front of the Sanctuary to the tent of Abel while dinner is waiting. So they won't be gone long. They'll be getting hungry. It'll take just a little while. The cameras will be set up and ready to take the pictures.

7 Now, after the pictures they will rush back in and then the men can leave the Sanctuary. But don't leave the Sanctuary until the women get that picture taken. You men stay inside until after the picture is taken, then you can leave. So finish and get back in, you women. Praise **YAHWEH**.

8 The Plan of **YAHWEH**, this is not the sermon, but I want to say something about this before. I do want you to understand Pentecost. It's count fifty, of course, as the song goes. And if you haven't heard that song, well you could have heard it this morning, if you'd have been here on time you heard it because we played it twice this morning. But you need to learn that song and be ready for Pentecost. It's got it all. You need to understand it. Learn the song. Learn every word. Look at every word of it. You'll be amazed what all is in that song that **YAHWEH** put there.

9 If you remember Passover, **YAHWEH** chose a Perfect Lamb and He showed this at Passover where the death sentence passed over. Now this was the picture of His Plan. And the death sentence passed over because **YAHWEH**, in His Plan had selected a Perfect Lamb. He had selected, preordained.

10 Man, if you could think of the Wisdom that this took before the earth was, before man was created. And **YAHWEH** then created the earth and mankind. And in that Plan, He actually predicted a Man without sin, He would live totally without sin. Now this took 4004 years to bring this payment for sin. He did. He paid the debt of sin, the wages of sin is death. And He took 4004 years to bring this about and then to pay for your past sins, everyone, to pay for the past sins.

11 There're so many things that the world is so lacking on. If I could, if I brought that article, I would like-- (oh here it is. Stuck to the back of my Book.) Now, this came out this week. There's a lot of controversy, as I said there would be. It may be fake. I think there's room to think that there's a lot of truth here.

12 But it's called *Before It's News*. That's where it came out. *Message from...* They put here, ...*Message From God Found Hidden Inside DNA Sequence...* I don't know if you've ever studied the DNA, but it's the make up of man's body. And inside that body, inside your genes they have discovered, they now understand 2% of the genes. Which means they don't understand 98% of the genes and what they do. But they know from that 2% that they have found, you know, you get the color of your hair, the length of your nose, the length of your toes. [laughing] It's all there. And they understand that.

13 And when I studied this first, it was shortly after the first work came out on it and I started studying it. And I could see then that they kept pointing out what they didn't understand. And now they're saying what they don't understand is ridiculous, it's junk. They want to call it junk.

14 But now there're some new science teams that are studying the junk. And they have found in it, they call it, *Junk DNA*

*yields new kinds of gene...* That's one article. Another one is, *Junk DNA. Over 98 percent of DNA has largely unknown function...* And that's the reason they call it junk, because they don't understand it.

15 Now, listen closely because this is important because of creation, **YAHWEH**'s Plan, **YAHWEH**'s Plan. You think it's not going to come about but I can guarantee you it is. And if you'll just study this, the make up of creation, which they want to call evolution, you know, but the make up of creation is so complicated. King David said we're wonderfully made. Well, you can see from this creation itself that it took a Magnificent Mind. That's the biggest word I can pronounce, being an Okie. But it takes a Magnificent Mind to create the genes that He put together--that He formed man with to where there'd be no two of you alike. And then He would pick from this creation of His, a Golden Age, so to speak, a time period, which we're approaching right now with this Pentecost, as I'll show you in this sermon. I hope to get to. I can't hold you up in this sermon and do the whole thing, but I'll get as much as I can.

16 But these guys write, *...More than 98 percent of all DNA, was called "Junk DNA" by molecular biologists, because they were unable to ascribe any function to it. They assumed that it was just "molecular garbage". If it were "junk", the sequence of the "syllables"...* So, meaning it has syllables. It also has numbers--like *Number in Scripture* by H.L Bullinger, if you've ever studied that. I did. I got the book, I studied it because I could see it was necessary to understanding Scripture and well, the same thing they're seeing now in the 98 percent junk genes that they have classified as junk.

17 So they assumed that it was just molecular garbage. It was junk. *If it were "junk", the sequence of "syllables", i.e., the nucleotides in DNA should be completely*

*random...* In other words, it wouldn't show a pattern. But now they're finding out that every part of this so-called junk genes shows a pattern. Now, finding the pattern of what it's showing is a different thing.

18 *...However, it has been found that the sequence of syllables is not random at all and has a striking resemblance with the structure of human language...* In human language, the language, how **YAHWEH** divided the language. Remember? So it has a striking resemblance to human language showing how **YAHWEH** actually, through the genes, planned this before mankind was born, of course. He didn't come down here and have another breeding program when nimrod was created. But He, before the earth began He put this in the genes.

19 *...In June 2004 a team at Harvard Medical School reported, that they have, in a yeast, found a "Junk DNA" gene that regulates the activity of nearby genes...* Now, this is just a little of what they're finding now that they're really studying but hoping to do some more work.

20 But anyway, *Junk DNA Yields New Kind of Gene...* Now this comes to the study that was put out that the christians are saying, "Ah, it's just a scheme. It's just junk," and it could be. But the man, the team that wrote this actually put a lot of knowledge into this thing.

21 And it's called *Before It's News. Message From God Found Hidden Inside DNA Sequence. Researchers at Harvard University announced today that they have found what appears to be a message from God inside the human genome.*

22 *...In a little-explored section of non-coding DNA a team of top geneticists discovered a 22-word snippet of ancient Aramaic in which God...* They put the word God so I'm reading it. *...in which God confirms his existence and his role in creating life on Earth.*

23 ...*This stunning finding represents nearly irrefutable evidence of God's existence and his role in creating the process of evolution by natural selection.*

24 ...*The message was discovered when researchers noticed strange mathematical patterns appearing within a certain section of the genome.*

25 Here is what they discovered, they say. ...*Hello my children...* Which was probably written, "Shalom My Children." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And notice it's speaking to Children--speaking to My Children.

26 Now the sermon I brought last week to you about **YAHWEH** not gathering figs from thistle trees or briars--brier trees, but He gathers it from His House of Righteousness. Now that's, if you don't remember, that's in **Mattithyah 7** and Yahshua showing there're many false prophets. But **YAHWEH** is not gathering from these false prophets. He's not gathering His People from them. He's gathering His People from His House. That's where He makes His Selection. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I'll show you the Scripture that shows you that took place. That's the way it's taking place. That's the reason or that's where He brought you to the Gold, right here at His House.

27 "*Hello my children. This is YAHWEH...* Now, they didn't put God. They put **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If this team of scientists was wanting to win points they would have put God or lord there, but they didn't. They put **YAHWEH**. ...*This is YAHWEH, the one true...* and they put *lord* there and probably the word, they used the word, the Hebrew word that means Power, or Strength because that's what Isayah used, the One True Power. That's what the Last Days' Witness, Branch, Olive Branch who pours out the Golden Oil said. He says,

**Isayah** said that's what he would be using in this Last Days, showing to the whole world that **YAHWEH** is the Only Power. We're the only ones on earth doing that, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 The One True Power. ...*You have found creation's secret. Now share it peacefully with the world...* That's the message they found, they say, and they printed it there for us today.

29 Now, they didn't use the word lord or God there, if you notice. [laughing] They used the Word **YAHWEH** and they're receiving a lot of flack from this because, of course, it disagrees with christianity and they don't want anyone to know that Name, **YAHWEH**. That Name is taboo. You're not to use it. If you're a christian, you can get kicked out of the christian church by using it.

30 Well, with that in mind, this may be fake. I don't know. But it's sure got some attention. It's sure got a lot of interest in the scientists now--the article. And, of course, the junk DNA, which there's 98 percent of it that they don't understand yet. **YAHWEH** understands it. You will understand it very soon if you'll be true to **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You sure will and you'll have the Power to create DNA and bring about changes. Six thousand years in the future, you'll be able to plan and create a change 6,000 years later or 4,000 or 5,000 years later in the DNA of mankind, bringing about a certain event, which He did in Yahshua. It took Him 4004 years to create Yahshua, a Perfect Man without sin.

31 Now, the promise was in the beginning that a Branch, that Yahshua, that works with Yahshua, would bring about a Golden Era of Perfection. Now, that was the Prophecy in the beginning from **YAHWEH**'s Laws. The Prophets all spoke of this and added to it. And the Rest of the Branch would be beautiful.



The Rest, the Holy Sabbath of Rest would be beautiful, which it is, every Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 I used to see people drag to services late when they was getting here at 10 o'clock. Now they come early, some of them before I get here and they run from their car to the Sanctuary, some of them. [laughing] Some of them are singing on the way. They can hardly wait to get here on Sabbath morning. The Sabbath is such a joy and a delight to them! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Coming, coming from, of course, the servitude, the attitude of servitude. The attitude of servitude. That couldn't be written more beautiful than that. And that's what Yahshua taught, the attitude of servitude. Being a Slave to one another. And it's your work. It's your work that's bringing about, this eagerness, this joy of getting to **YAHWEH**'s House way before services start and being a part of the service. The servitude.

34 Well, now back to Pentecost with all of that in mind and **YAHWEH**'s Plan. I've never brought this before and you're gonna have to listen closely and get all the points and keep them in mind between now and Pentecost because I'll bring the rest then. But it means count fifty. Well, what that means is it was put in that song, if you can

make it out. If you can just look for it and make it out. But the count, the fifty. Learn it. I want you to learn the song, learn every word of it.

35 Passover shows **YAHWEH** chose a Perfect Lamb, took him 4004 years to bring Him about. Then, about 50 years later, a day for a year, get that now a day for a year, that's in **Yechetzqyah**. You could turn to there. **Yechetzqyah 4:6**. And remember a day for a year for putting together **YAHWEH**'s Plan and Him showing this in the word Pentecost, or count fifty, where He brings about this Feast of Harvest.

36 If you are a farmer, you know the trouble with farming, especially if you're having drought. Now if everything was like the Garden of Eden, there would be no problem. You'd plant your seeds right after Passover is over, the Feast of Unleavened Bread is over, you plant your seed. And then, of course, by Pentecost, you start harvesting the fruit and getting it ready to take to **YAHWEH**'s House so you can share that fruit with others, that food, so there'll be food in My House. Now this is the first fruit. Now put that together with people and you will understand the fifty days, the fifty years, the fifty years.

37 But look at first **chapter 4** and **verse 6. Yechetzqyah 4:6**. He says, **And when you have completed them, you will lie down a**





**second time, on your right side; then you will bear iniquity of the house of Yahdah 40 days. I have appointed you each day for a year...** Well, of course, He was showing the sins of Judah, which are also shown in drought and famine, because they're the ones that brought it. The family, I've dealt with no others. You're the ones that did it. This is the one family I'm dealing with and you're the ones that've brought all this mess about. You brought it upon yourself because you broke My Laws.

38 And He tells us clearly in the Last Days, there is a group of people who're not going to make these mistakes. We're going to actually believe without seeing. We're gonna see these mistakes of others. We won't drop into them ourselves, will we? Now, hit yourself on the head maybe and make sure you don't because we're too close right now. You could lose your place in the Kingdom and lose your opportunity of receiving this Great Authority, Power, that I just showed you in the genes here. That's part of it that scientists understand 2% of. Ninety eight percent they don't understand that will be given to you to understand. Yes, that's part of the Great Authority that we're going to receive.

39 Well count a day for a year. Now if you go over to chapter, I put down **chapter 40**, but I think it's **36**. No, it's **40. Yechetzqyah 40**. Now in studying the temple, there're a lot of things shown in this temple and, of course, we built a model of it. And I know some of you will remember all the headaches of the studying and arguing and the settlement of arguments that it took to put that temple together. But it's put together according to **YAHWEH's** Perfection.

40 And here in **Yechetzqyah 40** now, it shows the building or putting together of His House. H-O-U-S-E, of His House. If you look at **chapter 1** because this is a

pattern of what **YAHWEH** has done down through the years. First bringing about His Savior. He was the One promised in **Genesis 49:10-11**, if you remember, Who would teach the Laws that He inherited, those Laws, to be the Teacher of the Laws. That's what you're looking at right there in **Genesis 49**, if you're at that part. But that was the Scepter. His Scepter is the Scepter of Righteousness, remember.

41 So **YAHWEH** brought His creation down to Yahshua 4,004 years later and had it put within His genes already to love the Laws and to overcome all opposition, including the opposition He's fighting today. And Yahshua plainly says, and you need to memorize this, the gates of hell will not prevail against My House. That was Yahshua doing the talking, speaking of you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 That was speaking of you. You are His House. We're in a building, yes. That always goes with a House. But you are the House of **YAHWEH** or as they changed it later and called it the temple of the Holy Spirit, the temple of the Holy Spirit. They put "holy ghost." They don't even understand what they're talking about, you know, but it's the House of the Laws, the House of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the House that teaches the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And in these Last Days He's putting together a Body, a Body of Believers.

43 If you could have seen what I saw when, I saw all of this except the last few speakers Monday evening at the conference, and I saw one speaker after another. And I told everyone years ago that this was what was going to take place. **YAHWEH** is building a House of Teachers, Teachers of His Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 Now, if you can think of Yahshua and how He was this very thing. He was. He lived it. He taught it. He lived it and that's what you have come to do right

now. You're a teacher, no matter what you do. No matter what attitude you take, you're a teacher. Now you may, you may be burned in hell for what you're setting forth teaching, unless you come into unity with me and start teaching exactly what I teach, as the Great Kohan Shaul Hawkins just brought out. Into unity, that's very important. You can't rebel. You can't rebel against **YAHWEH's** House. You become a teacher of Satan. You become Satan's teacher. That's what **YAHWEH** calls you. *I John 3:7-8.* If you don't teach the Laws in unity with me, you become a servant of Satan and Satan doesn't give Eternal Life. She wants you destroyed and that's her whole purpose today.

45 But notice now, He says in **Yechetzqyah 40:1**. He gives the year of captivity. **In the twenty-fifth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the moon, in the fourteenth year after the city had fallen...**

46 Well, of course, He warned the twelve tribes, the family that He dealt with, as Amosyah said. He warned them ahead of time, "This is what the kings are going to bring you." Remember? As sure as He prophesied Yahshua would come at a certain time, and set the genes, the alarm clock. I've always told you, you know, you

---

**...that alarm clock is your genes. And a certain time was picked for you to wake you up to bring you to YAHWEH's House. It would bring you to His House where you're made of Golden Oil, Pure Golden Oil. The same Oil that YAHWEH puts in me, He says I'm gonna put this in your seed.**

---

had this alarm clock in your head. Well, that alarm clock is your genes. And a certain time was picked for you to wake you up to bring you to **YAHWEH's** House as the Great Kohan Shaul just brought out. It would bring you to His House where you're made of Golden Oil, Pure Golden Oil. The same Oil that **YAHWEH** puts in me, He says I'm gonna put this in your seed.

47 Now, you can turn against it like Yahdah did, you know. It's not one hundred percent. It's still left up to the individual to choose. But I'm telling you, if you turn now, you're choosing death, the second death. Not the first one, but the second one.

48 Well, here He says, **...in the tenth day of the moon, in the fourteenth year... Gives the day. ...after the city had fallen; in the self same day the Hand of YAHWEH was upon me, and He took me there.**

49 Verse 2, **In the visions of YAHWEH, He brought me into the land of Israyl, and set me upon the greatly exalted mountain....** Now that, of course, was the promotion of **YAHWEH's** House. The same thing as He says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House." Well, He said in the chief of the nations.

50 Well, this is the great promotion or exalted promotion of His House. And what He did with that, He changed the world. With one Man there, He changed the whole attitude of the world, in one day. When that Man was killed, it changed the whole world. There's no doubting that. You could deny Yahshua if you want to, but you study history, the world changed the day that Man was killed. Proving, proving what they're trying to show here in this article of a Message from **YAHWEH** in these Last Days to His House. Spread this Message peacefully. Who's preaching peace today? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 Man the news there, you know. Yes! "No, we're not saying we're thinking about

selling missiles to Syria. We've been doing it for years." That's what the man said. "And we're gonna keep sending them to him." Now this means, "Cross my line and we're at war." We can see it, you can see it getting so close now. Nobody is preaching peace except The House of **YAHWEH**. Everybody's wanting that peace and what's holding them back is the warmongers who are saying, "No, we've got to kill our enemies."

52 You know they've been killing their enemies ever since Abel and Cain and still don't have their enemies killed. And now they're gonna kill each other trying to kill their enemies; from ballistic missiles and nuclear bombs.

53 Well here now, in these visions He showed the greatly exalted mountain of **YAHWEH**. **...and on it, like a building of a city on the south.**

54 In **verse 5**, look at **verse 5**. He says, **And behold, there was an adjoining separation...** And here he sees you, you see something dividing this from the world, a Separation from the world. That's what He's talking about right there and showing you this in this division in the Last Days. There're a lot of Prophecies in this chapter right here, the preceding chapters and the ones after this, concerning The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

55 A separation wall. **...around a temple...** Around a temple. A House of **YAHWEH** is the last temple, of course, the Last House of **YAHWEH**.

56 **...In the being's hand was a measuring reed...** If you remember that measuring reed like a rod is given to the Witness, given to the Witness in **Revelation**. He gave me like unto a rod and said, "Measure this temple." Well that means *put together*. Put together, what you see here and I know I'm the only one that sees it right now, but you're going to see it very

soon. I'll make it clearer, one verse at a time or one word at a time.

57 **Verse 6, Then he went to the gate which faced toward the east. He ascended up its steps, and measured the threshold and at the entrance, which was one reed...** Very narrow. **...and the other threshold, one reed wide...** If you compare that with what I brought now last week. You've got to keep all these things in mind or you won't understand what He's referring to here.

58 I'm not saying that there's not going to be a temple built now, don't get that, but it refers to other things here. It refers to The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

59 Now in **Mattithyah 7** Yahshua said take the narrow gate, the straight and narrow gate. And that's what He paints here, is that straight and narrow way into that temple. And then Yahshua said in **Revelation 22**, blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gate into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** or House of **YAHWEH**. May enter in through that gate. Well, keep that in mind now as you do this.

60 But notice now the separation wall; the separation wall first, the great separation here. And turn over to **II Corinthians 6**, found on page 904. **II Corinthians 6** and notice here **verse 17**.

61 Start with **chapter 5. II Corinthians 5:17. Therefore, if anyone is in the Messiah, he is a new creation...** Now, that is, if you've been called out of the world and brought to The House of **YAHWEH**, you become a new creation.

62 If you can think of what went on in your genes or what that alarm clock did, what **YAHWEH** put in each and every one of us and man's gonna--we will understand that one day clearly and be able to do it. But if you think about that, it just turns your life around.

63 When **YAHWEH** calls you and it might have been a word or as two people told

me, the reason they came here, the woman went to sleep watching television. She woke up about two o'clock in the morning, started to turn the television off, when she noticed the words something about your prayers being answered. The Creator has a Name and few people know it. Yet, they wonder why their prayers aren't answered today. And she jotted down the phone number, called us. We started sending the literature. Well, that just turned that whole world around. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

64 The old, ...**he is a new creation: the old has passed away...** Or is beginning--this is your chance to let the old pass away. ... **behold, the new...** Now look on over to **chapter 6**. That was **II Corinthians 5:17**.

65 Look on over to **II Corinthians 6:17**. He says, **Therefore: Come out from among them...** Remember the separation wall, the separation wall of the temple in **Yechetzqyah 40**. **Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean, and I will receive you...** Only if you come out from among them and stop touching the unclean, then I will receive you. There're accidents, of course, but deliberate, deliberate sin is the one that won't be forgiven.

66 Look to, well look back up to **verse 14** first, **Do not be unequally yoked together**

**with unbelievers. For what fellowship has Righteousness with unrighteousness? And what fellowship does Light have with darkness?**

67 **Verse 15, And what harmony can there be between Messiah and belial...** That is, Satan. ...**Or what share does a believer have with an infidel?**... Someone who does not believe. Someone of the world.

68 **Verse 16, And what agreement does The House of YAHWEH have with Gods?**... Remember what Satan said to Eve in **Genesis 3:5**. Do this and you'll be like the Gods. Leave The House of YAHWEH and let's go visiting, let's go playing around. Let's go seeing sights. Oh, it's so exciting. It's so desirable. You could get on this ferris wheel and go way up there and come way back down. Wow! What an experience that is! And your head is so empty. It's as empty as your hand.

69 Come stay in The House of YAHWEH and your head will be filled with the Knowledge of your future in YAHWEH's Kingdom. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] But Satan is still trying to get people to be like the Gods.

70 ...**For we are the House of the Living Father...** That's what He's creating. That's what He shows us there in that



**Come stay in The House  
of YAHWEH and your  
head will be filled with  
the Knowledge of your  
future in YAHWEH's  
Kingdom**

temple for the Last Days. ...As **YAHWEH** has said: **I will dwell in them and walk among them...** And He shows this. He showed us now, definitely in the writing of the clouds, as Yahshua said He would. He said, "Look up and see, I'm going to show you in the clouds." And lo and behold, the clouds came and the words were there, the Gold, the sewing of the Holy Garments, everything. He knows it! He's showing you this, and has shown us. We have pictures of it, dozens of them now. I don't know if we'll have time to show them again, but we've showed them before.

71 But yes, He's definitely writing to us, the Branch, the Olive Tree, and the donkeys spoken of in **Genesis 49**. Yes, **Genesis 49**. His Plan was way back then. Actually, it was made long before that, He said.

72 ...and they will be My People... They, they will be My People. Not the thorns and thistles right now. We will give them a chance later. Every one of them, we'll give them a chance later. But if they pull you into their uncleanness, if they pull you on their summer vacations or whatever you want to call it, into their uncleanness... Get it out of your mind now! Don't let it hang around until Pentecost! Make up your mind now you're not going to fall in that trap again! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 That's where I'm coming from. Don't let it occur again. You've celebrated your last christmas. Those were the lies of God worship. Just more, there're thousands of them out there now, trying to pull you away. Who's the nearest to you that would pull you away? Your aunt? Your uncle? Your mother? Your sister? What? If they do, they can pull you out of this Authority group that you could receive right here. Pull you out. You'd never get another chance. That's it. You'd never receive another chance to win this prize right here that **YAHWEH** set before you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 **YAHWEH** says, ...and walk among them... He's here right now. His Eyes and Heart are here with you right now. ...**I will be their Father, and they will be My People.**

75 Verse 17, **Therefore: Come out from among them...** Don't touch their uncleanness. It's everywhere.

76 Verse 18, **I will be a Father to you, and you will be My Sons and Daughters...**

77 In **II Corinthians 7:1**. **Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting Holiness...** That's the Laws of **YAHWEH** that perfect Holiness. Remember *John*, **Yahchanan 6:63**. ...**perfecting Holiness in the Reverence of YAHWEH.**

78 In **Ephesians 5**. Ew, wow. I'm going over. I got to quit. **Ephesians 1**. Oh, I'm sorry. I'm sorry. I didn't mean to hold up. We got people who are waiting to take pictures and these pictures are very important. We got to have them together by Pentecost to go with this song. You'll see, this is going to set it in your mind, everybody's mind.

79 We've got a beautiful Pentecost coming up. We could, we could receive gifts on that day. Put everything out of your mind. Make up your mind you're not going to participate in anything in the world, at all, including kinfolks. Put it out and tell **YAHWEH** you put it out. Tell Him, I repent. I'm not gonna do it again. And this Pentecost, brethren, if you cleanse yourself of this, of what is bringing these wars, what is bringing the sickness and disease, if you cleanse yourself, you could well receive these gifts at this coming Pentecost. It's that close, the war is that close.

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. Men! Men! Be sure you stay inside until the women get through out there in front of the Sanctuary! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty-One

## “Come Out From Among Them” Cleansing The Flesh And The Spirit Is Not Done With Soap And Water

05/16/13

### Feast of Pentecost

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Woo! Look at this! [laughing] Oh this is beautiful! Beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Okay, let's go one more time! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** with waving of palm branches] You may be seated. Oh, what a wonderful day! Wonderful day! You can see what kind of mess the world is getting in. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. You're gonna know more about what I said before too many, too many more sermons.

2 But the Pope just solved the problems there... he released the dove, the white dove. That should take care of it right there. Won't have any more rapes in the army. Won't have any more stealing from the banks. No more foreclosures. [laughing] Rest--you can enter **YAHWEH**'s Rest. You'll know what that means too one of these days shortly.

3 Everybody's looking super! [laughing] I hope you got a picture of this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You got it? Okay. Everyone! Boy, this is really great.

4 Releasing that dove--apparently, he still--he thinks that Vatican, somewhere back in there must be the Noah's ark and he's trying to find a dry place. I heard it was pretty nasty back there, pretty wet and slimy in that particular place. I tell you one thing, one thing it helped now, you know, dove season is just a little ways off! [laughing]

5 I heard that our boys were getting their shotguns ready and they had smiles on their faces and everything, looking forward to the dove hunt and then they all went crying and weeping. I said, what's wrong. They said, didn't you see that motorhome come through the gate? You didn't get that?! [laughing]

6 The trouble with Okie jokes, first off,



you got to know, you know, the history of them and you got to keep up and remember everything that's told about them and all. You know, the motorhome, it went turkey hunting. Remember that? So, so now, the dove, you know... [laughing] Well, anyway!

7 I think if you turn over to **II Corinthians**, that's where we left off last week and I was in hopes of getting through what I'm going to bring today and bring the last part on Pentecost, but then I think it'll probably be this Sabbath before I'll get to bring the rest of it. But be turning over to **II Corinthians 6**. That's where we left off in the sermons showing that **YAHWEH** is separating His People from the world.

8 And the prop that we have set up here, it starts with Abel's tent on the north and then you swing, come around, and swing



to the west and the first thing you'll see is how we farmed the land, how we traveled with the horses pulling wagons or buggies, whatever. And that went on for almost 6,000 years. It was still going on when I was born in 1934. I walked behind mules and horses holding a plow.

9 By the way, someone brought us a, I think it was the Great Kohan Toby brought us--he found a wooden plow. Now, that's very interesting. I didn't think I'd ever see one again, I figured they'd be long gone by now. But that's the way they did their plowing with a wooden plow, not iron. And then it went from the wood to the iron. But we have one down there that you can see, pulled by a donkey or an ox. They used oxen



a lot back in Yechetzqyah's day and Yliyah's day. Yliyah in his school of the Prophets, that's what they raised their food with.

10 And, of course, then it lasted until our time period when **YAHWEH** said knowledge, that He would increase the knowledge. Knowledge would be increased. And He gave you a time period for it. That time period was when he looked and saw two others, Two Witnesses. Well that was the time period that the knowledge would be increased, He said, and we've seen that increase in knowledge in my lifetime.

11 And the plow, the horse plow, plows pulled by horses are obsolete and the tractors, the gasoline tractors took over and from what I understand now, they have tractors that're computer controlled where they don't even have to have a driver. And the man can sit in his office and run the computer and plow a field and never have to leave his office. I doubt if that one is gonna last long, but anyway, they plow some big fields today with tractors. But that's the change.

12 And then you get to Abil's tent, that's mine down there, the last Abil. The first Abel is up here on this end and then the last Abil is the covered wagon. I still don't know if I was born in it or by the side of it or under it, I just know that it was there!



[laughing] And that wagon there dates back to my time period too. I believe it was--it's about 100 years old, something like that and still operational. They made them to last. That wooden plow too, it's there for you to see.

13 But then we move on over a little bit and you see a ballistic missile getting ready to take off. And, of course, this is what they used, according to what we've learned right now, against Syria, a tactical nuclear bomb and Putin made the statement that you do it again and Russia will intervene. So we can see the people, the nations are angry. Your Judgment is come, **Revelation 10**. And the time when we have to take this Message to all the world.





14 We're getting pictures ready to go to Associated Press and, of course, it looks like they're trying to stop the news from going out too. Every organization seems like is under scrutiny right now. The banks, the loan companies, the IRS, the army, the armed forces and the one they put in charge of preventing the rapes, he's now filed on for molesting so, you know, we put the fox in charge of the chicken house, but the world is full of foxes. And they're everywhere throughout the world today and all of them have guns.

15 We have a ballistic missile down there we're fixing to fire. You see the smoke coming from it! [laughing]

16 Anyway, the story is going out to all the news and we're hoping they will run it. The last one we put out which was just before the Feast, from what I understand, there was over 5,000 news agencies that actually picked that story up and ran it for us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 So it is getting interesting and with these props that we have set up, it is really great, it really displays it. It puts it in your mind, similar to what Yechetzqyah put in the minds of our forefathers thousands of years ago and I want to study that with you just a little today. If I don't get started we won't have much time.

18 But don't forget to take these *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* cards with you when you leave, those who are leaving today. I wouldn't just pass these out on the streets or put them under windshields. We don't get much help there in that manner unless you know that it's a judge or a lawyer. Oh, forget about them heisters! Let's see, judges, sheriffs or people in office, politicians. We're getting our best help from the leaders so find your leaders, school superintendents, school teachers. Tell them to give it to the superintendent. Educational ministers of your state,

definitely the leaders, all your leaders. If you can get these to the leaders in your surrounding area, these cards, we will get response from them. We have already and we anticipate this picking up and going to all the world and, of course, we're sending it out to others too.

19 Those in another land, we have several here from other nations today. Those from another nation, take a handful of these cards with you and I think we have them by the offering boxes. Is that right? They will be by the offering boxes, right? Okay. Okay. When you get ready to leave, they'll be by the offering boxes. If not, holler, scream, something, we'll get it to you! Call the office. [laughing]

20 In **II Corinthians 6**, we left off there with **verse 17** when I spoke last. **Verse 17** which says, **Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean thing...** If you'll hold your place there and look over to **Revelation** where it's speaking of this system--**Revelation 18**. In **Revelation 17**, He's speaking of the religion that sits on seven hills that is judging the kings of the earth. That's all in **Revelation 17**. Shows you it sits, it sits, it's a city that sits on seven hills. This is the great whore that is judging the kings of the earth today. That's their high priest, their high priest that sits as judge over the kings of the earth.

21 He just released, one of them did, he just released a white dove. He's the little horn today, the little horn. The reason, that word **little** is used in **Daniyl**, it means *worthless*. And releasing a white dove, that's like sending a ballistic missile to Syria with an olive leaf painted on it. That makes just about as much sense. And that's what they're doing. They're releasing a white dove and they're also releasing ballistic missiles getting ready to destroy the earth with their way of thinking.

22 And **YAHWEH** says in **Revelation 18:5**, speaking of this same system here, this same group that's waging war and intends to wage nuclear war and depopulate the earth by four-fifths. In **Revelation 18:4**, **And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,**

23 **Verse 5, For her sins...** These are sins. ...**have reached unto heaven...** Well, and **YAHWEH**, of course, He gives the Judgment in **Yechetzqyah** and all the Prophets warned Israyl of what they were doing and what they were bringing upon the earth and how it was going to get worse. And in this time period, He showed how Jerusalem, Israyl would be destroyed. The temple would be destroyed by our forefathers, by our forefathers. Then, they would move their religions to Rome and they would continue to rule the world or defile the world, bring abominations to the world.

24 And **YAHWEH** is saying to us here in **Revelation** and also **II Corinthians** now. He's saying come out from among them and be separate. And **II Corinthians 6:18** says, I will be your Father if you will do this. **I will be a Father to you, and you will be My Sons and Daughters, says YAHWEH Almighty...** This is **YAHWEH**, of course, speaking to His House. No one else is going to come out of this world. It's His House only that is coming out of the world and coming out of the uncleanness.

25 Look at **II Corinthians 7:1. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit...** Now, if you think what the world is teaching about spirit here, you could probably think right now this is all wrong and you can see the stupidity in their teaching of the "holy ghost," Casper, that's the name Casper, I think now from Hollywood and we've got to take some

soap and wash it and get it clean. And this is about their way of thinking--how Scripturally illiterate they are when it comes to cleansing the spirit.

26 Well, I can tell you now you can cleanse that spirit, which is, I'm gonna show you how and have been showing you for years, but you're on the right track. I'll just show you what you're gonna gain from it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

27 But cleansing--cleansing the spirit is getting you ready. It didn't get anyone else ready at all, but it's going to get you ready to raise the dead, which is coming very shortly now. It won't be very long until you're going to receive this Power and be able to raise the dead and, of course, have Authority given and I would now I could just erase everything you got in your mind on spirit because it's just full of fallacies and stupidity, ignorance. But we'll see it now. I don't think I could have brought this sermon a few years ago. You wouldn't have understood it. But with everything that you know now, you will understand it now.

28 But cleanse, cleanse the flesh and spirit, ...**perfecting Holiness...** This, part of it is believing without seeing. That's part of perfecting the Holiness, believing, coming to unity without seeing. This is so beautiful when you get all the Scriptures that go with this and get them in line and you can see then what He's talking about and we will come back to that portion right there later on. Probably by Sabbath we'll come back to it.

29 This word **uncleanness** here, it actually does mean uncleanness. If you'll turn over to **II Corinthians 12, II Corinthians 12** and **verse 21**, I believe it is. Yes, **verse 21**. If you look at **verse 20** above, you can see the words **jealousy, contentions**, all of that is being ironed out here with this... (what did I do with it? I bet I left it. Oh, here it is.) With this, what one of my children wrote me--there you go. (showing on

monitor) Attitude of Servitude. Attitude of Servitude. Now, that's what it's all about--that's **YAHWEH's** Way.

30 That's what Yahshua showed you on the night that He was killed. He became a Slave to His Disciples, washed their feet, fed them and washed their feet. And He says to you that He's going to come out and serve you very soon. So this is not a one-time thing. This was not a one-time thing. This Man is a Servant and that's what He wants out of you.

31 And, of course, your body is filled with servants. And if you remember all, and I'm asking you to remember, if you can't remember, go back and get the sermons on the real cause of global warming. That's where I brought out the most information on micro-organisms and the kingdoms of micro-organisms.

32 But if you notice **verse 21** there now, He says, **And that, when I come again My Father may humble me before you; and I will mourn for many who have sinned previously, and have not repented of the uncleanness...** So the uncleanness He's talking about here is sin. That's what you have to repent of, sin. So uncleanness is still a sin here now in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, or what the world calls the New Testament. It's still sin, uncleanness.

33 And then you have, **...sexual impurity...** Which the catholic church has brought down from the days, from out of Egypt, making themselves like the Gods of **Genesis 3:5**. Do these sins and you'll be like the Gods and you'll live forever. You'll have an eternal ghost within you and that ghost will go on living somewhere. He--I guess he, they say he's made up of some kind of gas, a gassy God. So you'll be a gassy God, somewhere floating around in the sky. I don't know if I'd want to be somewhere like that, even if it lived forever. I still--I'd

rather be the way **YAHWEH** made me in the body that He made me so we can enjoy life, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 **...uncleanness, sexual impurity and licentiousness...** Which is, they made a license to sin. **...which they have practiced...** Now, of course, these are some of the things you must cleanse yourself of.

35 If you look over to the Savior's Writings now in **Mattithyah 23:27**. He says, **Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed sepulchers...** Now, He's speaking of the same thing here, cleansing yourself physically and cleansing your spirit. That's on page 751. **Mattithyah 23:27**. And He's speaking to our forefathers.

36 Yeremyah spoke to our forefathers when he said--he talked about all these sexual sins they'd brought into the temple. They'd taken it over. The violent men had taken it over. Yechetzqyah's day too and Jerusalem--Yechetzqyah prophesied that Jerusalem would be destroyed and it was. But **YAHWEH** brought it back for the Savior, in order to bring His Savior, Yahshua Messiah. In order to bring that Prophecy about, He brought back Jerusalem and the temple, called Herod's temple at that time.

37 And here now, He says, in **verse 27**, **Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed sepulchers which indeed appear beautiful outwardly...** Did you notice how beautiful the pope looked? I didn't see him, but somebody said he was dressed in gold or white or gold and white and he let the dove loose, that he really looked sanctimonious there in that scene. [laughing]

38 **...appear beautiful outwardly...** He's describing the seven hills of Rome, what goes on inside the seven hills of Rome right now. And the same children, their fathers ruled the temple ruthlessly, violently, took the temple and ruled it.

39 And He says, **...appear beautiful**

**outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness...** Now here you get that uncleanness again inside. You're unclean inside.

40 If you remember Isayah, we may as well read that, **Isayah 65**. Here were our forefathers before they destroyed the temple and moved to Rome. And if you don't know about that and don't know about--that it was the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians that actually sent their roman army, which they owned. Titus was his name. All you've got to do is look up Titus and it will show you how he came, moved all the artifacts to Rome and destroyed the temple and plowed Zion like a field.

41 Well here in **Isayah 65** now, we see that he's speaking of our same forefathers here. **Verse 4** shows, **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things is in their... blood ... vessels,**

42 And **verse 7** says, **Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers together...** Your fathers and yours too. So it's just the same religion coming right on down the line, the same system that is led by and considered worthless. That's worthless, like releasing a white dove, you know, is worthless. Or sending a bomb with an olive branch painted on it. It's worthless as far as Salvation is concerned. It's great for destruction, great for starting wars. Great for starting this nuclear war that we're expecting too.

43 **Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers together, says YAHWEH: who have burned incense upon the mountains...** That's their promoted, their promotions of their faith, their religions. Same thing as **Isayah 2** where it says in the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the mountains, same thing. The promotion of My House will be established in the chief of the nations.

44 **...and blasphemed Me upon the hills. Therefore, I will measure their former work... Together. ...into their bosom...** Into this system that they have created themselves called nimrod, rebellion.

45 And **Isayah 66:17** says, **They who sanctify themselves...** Now get this. Get this. It's not **YAHWEH** sanctifying these people. They sanctify themselves. They set themselves apart for a job, for a purpose. And that purpose, of course, is inspired by Satan, as **YAHWEH** shows. We'll see more on that. But she, as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44** I believe it is. He says your teacher is Satan the devil and what she tells you to do, you're going to do.

46 So what they're doing right now is what Satan inspired Eve to do in the beginning and that is rebel. Then in **Genesis 10**, we see the system was actually created to bring forth the schools of higher learning and, of course, governments to rule the people.

47 Well here, **They who sanctify themselves...** Not following the Priests of **YAHWEH**, but another system. **...in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** The catholic church, yes, teaches you can eat swine's flesh, so do all christianity. So they're following the priests that eat swine's flesh. These're the ones that Yahshua was talking to, that says you appear beautiful on the outside, but inside is the broth of all of this abominable things that you're putting in your body, both through your mind and your acts, your activities.

48 Okay. That is the spirit now, this spirit they're following. Let's go to **Yechetzqyah** now because Yechetzqyah-Yechetzqyah was a man who was set aside by **YAHWEH** to warn Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl, as to what they were doing and what it was going to bring and he prophesied this to them. Go to **Yechetzqyah 1** and **verse 1**. He prophesied to them. Of course, they

bound him in ropes. They tried to shut his mouth. They didn't want to kill him because the people knew he was a Prophet and they knew that they were going to have big-time troubles on their hand if they killed him. That's the only reason they didn't kill him. And, of course, that's what they did.

49 Which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted? Well, they're still persecuting them, same system and it still has their ways of persecution. Their ways of persecution is called democracy today and the same as it was back then. The roman empire, that's what it was, it was democracy. They taught democracy. They had the same police forces. They had the same senates and governors and so forth that they have today in America. America's based on that. It's the same system right here in America.

50 But they also have states set up to where they can keep out what they refer to as "heathen," "witchcraft" and so forth. They do that in the eyes of the people by propaganda so they can destroy that work, hopefully by words, before they try to kill the person. They got to get the people hating the person and then they won't have any trouble like they would have had with Yechetzqyah or with Yahchanan. Herod was afraid to kill Yahchanan. He wanted to but he was afraid to because the people knew that he was a Prophet and they would have had an uprising on their hands at that time. And when an uprising started, it grew and more people ran to it. It was like, you know, rushing to war when this started and they didn't want that on their hands.

51 But look now at **Yechetzqyah 1:1. It began...** This was about 595 B.C.E., 595 B.C.E. **It began in the thirtieth year, in the Fourth Moon, on the fifth day of the moon, as I was among the captives...** Now, Yechetzqyah was taken captive, of course, by his own people, by the twelve tribes. I've explained this many times, but they wanted a king. Well, the other person down the road

wanted a king to fight their battles. This was what they brought to Samuyl. And said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** ruling over us. We want a king to fight our battles for us."

52 Well, of course, the next group, they elected them a king and then another one and another one and another one. And at the last here in Yechetzqyah's day, we had Rehoboam and Jeroboam. And those Rehoboam had three tribes and the rest went to Jeroboam. Well, they were fighting amongst each other. That was what was taking place here and **YAHWEH** says it's going to get worse now. This is going to get worse. The route that you are taking is going to get much worse than it is now.

53 Then He went to telling about another group at The End where **YAHWEH** would pull out from among these warring tribes and say, "Separate yourselves and come to Me. Be separate and I'll be your Father." And that's us He's speaking to in this time period, same group of people, same family of people that He was dealing with when He brought them out of the land of Egypt.

54 Well, he says, it all took place, **...as I was among the captives by the river Chebar. The heavens were opened...** When they took a group, like they did Yechetzqyah, they would use or they had their roving armies, that's where the roman army came from and got its name. They were a roving army. They don't know where they came from, they just came over the mountains from somewhere. Lie! Lie! Lie! [laughing]

55 Anyway, they had their roving armies. Before that, they had their spies go out mapping the land. And when they found a community where people were trying to live as a community, they would find a place to hide, you know, that was what I thought was so neat about the interviews that we had. We had some Hmong people and the history of the Hmong people was they were kicked out. They were just pushed out and they left the so-called civilization barefooted but they

walked and they found them a place. And they hid for a while.

56 Well, of course, this is the practice that went on in Israyl but then the people went to leaving Israyl and they would move out and start a community and they would try to build them a police force to protect themselves, but the roman army was the strongest. And the way they became strong was, just like in the case of Yechetzqyah here. When they took him, he was among the other captives. No telling how many captives they took and they took them to Babylon. And they said, "You have these places right here where you can dwell. You can settle these places," and they gave them choices. Well, that's when they started trying to make them satisfied in staying in babylon.

57 So the place that this group chose was along the great river there Chebar. **...the captives by the river Chebar...** Where they set up a homestead and started farming and working for the city of babylon or this great empire--the fourth empire that eventually became strong enough to rule the earth, but not to hold it. They took it. They won the battles but they never did win the war. And, of course, the uprisings came and they kept coming.

58 Every time someone would start a rumor about Saturday being the Sabbath and not Sunday, we had another fight coming, brewing, on our hand. Every time the IRS tried to cheat, they had another fight coming. Every time. Every time the news media reported something, they went in and they got AP and they got all their records. Yeah! Just imagine the newspaper headlines back then. They'd be the same as they are today, exactly. If you could get the headlines, the paper.

59 Somebody brought me a bunch of newspapers that were dated--they're Oklahoma newspapers and I'm anxious to go through them. But it looked like you'd be reading a modern paper today, the fights,

the troubles were the same as they are now but these dated back to before I was born. They're over 70 years old, some of them.

60 Well, anyway, back to this now. And he says, **...The heavens were opened, and I saw visions from YAHWEH...** If you look on over to **chapter 3** now.

61 **Yechetzqyah 3:27.** He says, **But when I speak with you...** This is **YAHWEH** speaking to Yechetzqyah and He warns him. He warns him before that, you know, He says, "I'm gonna send you out to warn these people, your brothers of the twelve tribes. Warn them of what they're doing and they're gonna try to shut your mouth." And He says, "Don't be concerned whether they convert or don't convert. That makes no difference. Just tell them what I tell you. Tell them what I tell you to tell them."

62 So He says here, **But when I speak with you, I will open your mouth, and you will say to them: This is what YAHWEH says! He who listens, let him hear, and he who refuses, let him refuse; for they are a rebellious; disobedient, house...** Now, remember this when we get closer to the end--remember they're disobedient and that's what the catholic church is. The catholic church is the family that **YAHWEH** brought out of Egypt. They're filled with Korahites, with the crews that rose up against Mosheh, with every evil thing. They were responsible for that and they come right on down today, the children of children of children in following the same pattern, every one of them.

63 In **Yechetzqyah 37** now, we'll skip a bunch. It's a great, great Book to read but it's not clear, absolutely, until you learn the rest of the Scriptures and you know what Yechetzqyah then is talking about and what the Apostles talk about when they refer to the Prophets' Writings. Even though they don't say it, but you can see they're referring to what the Prophets wrote before them. That is, **YAHWEH**

is referring to it. Probably the Apostles might not have known that the Prophets had said this and **YAHWEH** inspired the Apostles to write something.

64 But by knowing what both of them wrote then, you can see and put it together this way. And this is the only way you're ever gonna understand what spirit means and cleansing the spirit, washing your spirit. You don't do it with soap and water!

65 In **Yechetzqyah 37** and let's look at **verse 16. Yechetzqyah 37:16. Also, son of man, take one stick...** Well, he's building a prop and if you notice this and remember what we're doing right down here right now, it really puts together something in the mind that you can see. It's like seeing the movie *The Grapes Of Wrath* or *The Dustbowl*, now that doesn't mean anything to you unless you know **YAHWEH's** Plan for the Last Days and know that **YAHWEH** was gonna create a Work at the ends of the earth, in the ends of the earth.

66 Well, what does "the ends of the earth" mean? Get the past sermons. We got it in the *Books of Yisrayl* and so forth if you don't know what the ends of the earth mean. But all of these things put together then paint **YAHWEH's** Plan and shows you this Plan, Perfect Plan, but just bits and pieces here and there throughout the Holy Scriptures.

67 Well, back to this now. **Verse 16, He says, Also, son of man, take one stick and write upon it; For Yahdah and for the children of Israyl associated with him. Then take another stick and write upon it; For Yahseph, the stick of Ephraim, and all the house of Israyl associated with him.**

68 **Verse 17, Join them together into one stick, so they will become one in your hand...** Now, what Yechetzqyah was expected to do and what he did, you know, he actually built a prop for the people to see and they were watching Yechetzqyah because they knew there was a Prophecy coming with this. So they were watching Yechetzqyah do this and so that he would

place it in their minds so they wouldn't forget and then later when it came to pass, then Yechetzqyah kept saying, "Then you'll know that it was **YAHWEH** Who taught you this, Who said this." And he says it over and over throughout the Holy Scriptures. "Then you will know that I'm sent by **YAHWEH** in teaching you this thing."

69 So he said then, **verse 17, Join them together into one stick, so they will become one in your hand**

70 **Verse 18, And when the children of your people speak to you, saying; Will you not show us what you mean by this?**

71 **Verse 19, Say to them; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, I will take the stick of Yahseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim... Remember, Ephraim and Menasheh now are given, the history of them, the Prophecy of them given. They are going to become a great nation here. ... the hand of Ephraim with the tribes of Israyl associated with him, and will put them with it--with the stick of Yahdah, and make them one stick; and they will be one in My Hand... That is verse 19.**

72 Let's go over to **Yechetzqyah--no**, well just remember. Just remember what Yechetzqyah shows in **chapter 3** that he would be persecuted and **YAHWEH** said he would be persecuted. Now, look back to **Yechetzqyah 4. Yechetzqyah 4. Yechetzqyah 4** and notice **verse 17** here. No, let's go to **verse 1**. We got to go to **verse 1**. (I'm out of time but let me just cover this part and then we'll quit.)

73 But in **Yechetzqyah 4:1. Also, son of man, take a clay tile, lay it in front of you, and engrave on it a city, Yerusalem.**

74 **Verse 2, Lay siege to it--build a siege wall against it, heap a ramp against it; set army camps against it, and place battering rams against it on all sides.**

75 **Verse 3, Also take for yourself an iron plate, and set it as an iron wall between you and the city. Set your face against it; and it will be besieged with you besieging**

it. **This is a sign to the house of Israyl...** And today of course, it's a sign to U.S.A., America, the whole world.

76 He says verse 4, **Also lie down on your left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israyl upon it; for the number of the days that you will lie upon it you will bear their iniquity.**

77 Verse 5, **For I have laid on you the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days--390 days; so you will bear the iniquity of the house of Israyl.**

78 Verse 6, **And when you have completed them, you will lie down a second time, on your right side; then you will bear the iniquity of the house of Yahdah 40 days. I have appointed you each day for a year.**

79 Verse 7, **You will set your face on the siege of Yerusalem and, with your arm uncovered, you will prophesy against it.**

80 Verse 8, **And behold, I will put ropes on you, so that you will not turn from one side to another, until you have ended the days of your siege.**

81 Verse 9, **Also take for yourself wheat, barley, beans, lentils, millet, and spelt; mix them into one bowl, and make bread from them for yourself; during the number of days that you lie on your side, 390 days, you will eat it.**

82 Verse 10, **Your food which you eat will be by weight: 20 shekels per day; about 8 ounces; from time to time you will eat it.**

83 Verse 11, **You will also drink water by measure, one-sixth of a hin; about 2/3 quart; from time to time you will drink it...** Now, he's showing what will take place in Yerusalem here, putting it in their minds. Letting them see what they're going to go through.

84 Verse 12, **And you will eat it as barley cakes, and bake it using fuel of human excrement, in their sight.**

85 Verse 13, **Then YAHWEH said: So will the children of Israyl eat their defiled bread among the heathen, where I will drive them.**

86 Verse 14, **Then I said: Ah, YAHWEH my Father! Truly I have never defiled myself from my youth even till now. I have never eaten of that which died of itself, or that which was torn by beasts, nor has abominable meat ever entered my mouth...** Now, when he's saying, come out from among them, touch not the unclean thing and Yechetzqyah is naming you some things right here that the news media is saying are going into the food right now.

87 So Yechetzqyah apparently knew about this in his day and it's the same in his day. Meat torn by animals was being used. Meat dying of itself. They have laws actually allowing certain cows that should never be eaten, certain beef. Pigs, of course, are legal to eat in this land, so are horses. That is to be sold in the open markets. All kinds of unclean food. Well, those unclean foods were, according to Yechetzqyah and he said he wouldn't eat them so it means they were there.

88 **...nor has abominable meat...** **Leviticus 11, Isayah 66**, following the priests who eat swine's flesh. Abominable meat, pork is abominable meat spoken of in **Leviticus 11** and **Deuteronomy 14**. **...nor has abominable meat ever entered my mouth.**

89 Verse 15, **Then He said to me: Behold, I have given you cow's dung instead of human excrement; you will prepare your bread over that.**

90 Verse 16, **He said to me: Son of man, truly I will cut off the supply of bread in Yerusalem; they will eat bread by weight and in anxiety, and drink water by measure and in desolation;**

91 Verse 17, **So they will lack bread and water. One with another they will be dismayed; beaten down, and they will consume away in their iniquity...** This is not just in the days of Yechetzqyah. This is speaking right now, let me cover just a little bit more here in **Yechetzqyah 14**, because



I want you to see this is speaking of us. **Yechetzqyah 14** and remember what he's saying here. It's gonna be measured out to you. The food is going to be controlled, they say, to this world.

92 No one noticed the sign, I know. They all looked to the left to see the ballistic missile! [laughing] I think **YAHWEH** did that. I was working down there last night in the rain, trying to figure out where to put that sign, and we put it to where nobody could see it, I think. And I asked several people as they came through the gate, I said, what was the first thing you saw and they said the ballistic missile. [laughing] And I said, you didn't see the sign on the right as you came through the gate, as you entered the gate of The House of **YAHWEH**, the campgrounds. "No. Didn't see it." Well, did anyone see that? [scattered applause] Not very many. Not very many. Couldn't see it for the ballistic missile and the ballistic missile was way on up here! [laughing] Well, you'll look for it now, right? It's your protection. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 Well, anyway, here in **Yechetzqyah 14** now and if you'll look at **verse 13**, he says. **Son of man, when the sins of the earth have reached their peak...** Well, we're at that point right now. The sins of the earth have reached their peak. Well, we're about to explode with nuclear war and all the nations know this. All the leaders know this and they're saying it's not a matter of "if" but "when" that this is going to take place and it could go at any time.

94 **Son of man, when the sins of the earth have reached their peak...** Yahshua showed that. Just as the days of Noah, where it couldn't be stood any longer. They would never subject themselves to **YAHWEH** because they couldn't see the sign on the right, they was looking at the ballistic missile on the left. I do believe that was inspired! [laughing]

95 **...have reached their peak, their**

**full measure, I will stretch out My Hands against it; I will cut off its supply of bread, send famine upon it...** That's all prophesied too by the other Prophets, including **Revelation. ...and cut off man and beast from it.**

96 **Verse 14, Though these three men: Noah, Daniyl, and Iyyob, were in it, they would deliver only themselves by their Righteousness, says Father YAHWEH...** And notice, it's by their Righteousness that they will deliver themselves, not by anyone else--you can't. You can't get through on somebody else's Righteousness. You're going to have to do what we tell you to do. Cleanse yourself.

97 Let's go back to (There we go!) **II Corinthians 7:1. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh...** Including all I just named. **...all filthiness of the flesh...** You can't do that brethren and go out into this world. You just can't do it. You know, you mix with kinfolks and the kinfolks are unclean and, of course, you become unclean and **YAHWEH** is wanting you clean.

98 But He's wanting your spirit to be clean too and this is what He's telling you with the word **spirit** here as I'll prove later. That your spirit must be in agreement, in unity with **YAHWEH's** Spirit and I know you don't understand spirit yet because I've never explained it and you couldn't have understood it on your own. There's no way you could. I know you couldn't. But you'll see it, hopefully, this Sabbath.

99 **Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us...** Get to work on ourselves is what he's saying here. Let us get to work on yourselves. Repent, of course. That's the first thing you need to do. Get your mind off of taking part in this world. Do your best to keep yourself clean and you know how to become clean now. If you do, if you do become unclean, then do exactly

what **YAHWEH** tells you in His Laws and become clean as fast as possible before your life may be snuffed away.

100 ...**cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh...** These're abominations, abominable filthiness that're passed on to others. ...**all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting Holiness...**

Well, that's what we're told to do is become perfect and we'll see more thoroughly Sabbath or if I get time to speak before then, before that.

101 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Twenty-Two

## “Enter My Rest”

### This Message And Prophecy Were Taught In The Beginning By Abel

05/18/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Here we go! [waving palm branches] Man! What a crowd, praise **YAHWEH**. Okay. Big now! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] I hope we got that on tape! That was beautiful. You may be seated. I want to show you one more picture. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.



2 When I saw that this morning, when Deacon Tovia called me and said we found this time. This picture was taken yesterday evening now after the rocket was complete. And, now this looks like the sun here, but it's not the sun. The sun was going down in the other direction. This is east, or northeast. So it wasn't the sun, but it shows a nuclear



explosion here and a mushroom cloud. They're going to bring this out clearer later. Also you can see our missile here that he had in the picture earlier, 3 AM, but without the Constantine sword on top of it to go out conquering.

3 Well, this is shown again, of course, in **Revelation**. And the number. Now, they told me the number of this picture, they looked it up. They looked it up. No this one here. You see the wagon here and the display, the prop, same thing **YAHWEH** inspired **Yechetzqyah** to do just before the destruction came. Well here it is, and of course the destructive missiles and the news says Russia says we're going to do this and the United States says we'd rather you wouldn't. [laughing] They said who are you shipping these missiles to, the rebels don't have ballistic missiles, so who are they going to use these on?

4 Well, of course, it's pretty well known that they are going to use them against the United States if the United States goes on with their plans. Russia is also complaining.

5 These pictures, we'll have them in placemats here very soon, **YAHWEH** willing.

6 Now, if you remember where we left off day before yesterday with **Yechetzqyah**, And I've got to get through to a certain spot here so I may have to go over a little since these guys took all my time. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The place where we left off was **Yechetzqyah 37, chapter 37**. And I wanted to, rather I want you to remember those Scriptures about making the display. That was in **Yechetzqyah 4:1-17**. And it's a little bit strange that that would be inspired again in these Last Days and no one even thought about it and all of a sudden it was there after months of work.

7 Then **Yechetzqyah 14** shows--**13** and **14** when sin reaches its peak, we will see food and water shut off. And of course, sin has reached its peak right now. It's

everywhere. It's all over the world. The troubles that we're having we see it on every day's news. And I can't show all the news, we'd be up here all day.

8 But now, if you remember what we started with to begin with was **II Corinthians 7:1**. The Spirit perfecting Holiness. That was **II Corinthians 7:1**. The Spirit perfecting Holiness. You should remember that.

9 And then after that, if you go over to **Genesis 1** and read what **YAHWEH** has in Plan and the Message that was taught from the beginning. **YAHWEH** says, "I will make man in My Image and in My Likeness, according to My Likeness and they will have Authority; according to My Likeness and they will have Authority." Well, of course, the Authority is over what? All the things, all the creeping things. Now a lot of other Apostles spoke on this, I mean Prophets spoke on this and they called it different things. But it all amounts to the microorganisms that will obey us. Don't forget **Yechetzqyah 37:1** now. This is the Authority. Well let's just turn there and read it.

10 **Yechetzqyah 37**. Because this is the Authority that **YAHWEH** is speaking of. This is some of the Power that mankind will have. That you're going to receive. You're the ones that will do this. The last will be first as **YAHWEH** says and you are the last. You are the remnant. He speaks of this. He speaks of you when He speaks of this right here.

11 In **Yechetzqyah 37:1**, He says, **The Hand of YAHWEH was upon me...** That's gonna take several sermons right there, but we'll get it later. **...and He carried me out, in the Spirit...** Another few sermons. **...the Spirit of YAHWEH, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,**

12 **Verse 2, And caused me to pass by**

them all around. And behold, there were very many in the open valley; and lo, they were very dry.

13 Verse 3, Then He said to me: Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered; O Father YAHWEH, You know.

14 Verse 4, Again He said to me: Prophecy to these bones and say to them; O dry bones, hear the Word of YAHWEH!... Dry bones, hear, hear, hear. That's to hear with your ears. Dry bones, you're talking to dry bones saying hear the Word of YAHWEH. Beautiful, isn't it? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

15 Well of course you've got now, with this, you've got son of man. Well, the son of man here in **Genesis 1:26** is what He's speaking of, the son of man, the son of man. **Genesis 1:26**. And YAHWEH says I will make man in My Image. Now that means all the sons of men that are born after that and including this man He was speaking to at this time, or these men, these men.

16 You've got to remember that this was not written in chronological order by any means and it was here a little and there a little and you've got to put it together. And there was a lot of great teaching going on at the House of Abel, which was The House of YAHWEH at that time. By Abel, being taught by Abel, in fact.

17 Well, in fact you could write those Scriptures down there in **Yechetzqyah 37**. If you maybe circle the **son of man** and just write **Genesis 1:26** and this will help you greatly with your studies. And there're several other Scriptures throughout the Holy Scriptures that you need to put next to them, **Genesis 1:26**.

18 And then we've covered this before, but get it in your mind. In **Yahchanan 5**, and this is, of course, Yahshua speaking and He's showing He has received some of that Power. And that is the Power given Him to help Him as being High Priest over

the Last Days' Work beholding the Branch, as Prophecy shows that He would.

19 Well in **Yahchanan 5**, He says, let's see, **Yahchanan 5:27**. And has given Him Authority to execute Judgment also, because He is the Son of Man... He's the Son of Man.

20 If Christians could get this in their head and stop, you know they're thinking He's half-God, half-Holy Ghost, half this and half that. You know, they really don't know but they're interpreting. But it throws them off from understanding the rest of the Scriptures. Every bit of this is given to mankind. He's making mankind in His Image. He's not making the Gods in His Image. He's not gathering fruit from thistle trees. He's not gathering fruit from thorn trees. He's gathering it from His House.

21 He'll have no other Work except His House. That's what **Amosyah 3** says. He's only going to fool with one family of the earth. He's only going to deal with that one family, the twelve tribes. And yes, there're other families that came in and were allowed to come in if they would keep the Feast, if they would start keeping Appointments. But YAHWEH showed there wouldn't be many and these people would not repent. Neither would the twelve tribes until this time comes when you bring them to YAHWEH in these Last Days and then they will be flowing to you. You may not believe that, but it's going to take place.

22 But if you look back to **verse 24**, Truly, truly, I say to you: He who hears My Words, My Teachings pertaining to the Laws and the Prophets, believing YAHWEH Who sent Me has Everlasting Life... This is the road to Everlasting Life. This is what I want you to do is to understand the full thing here that Yahshua, of course, was speaking of.

23 Now get those two Scriptures in your mind and **verse 25** says, Truly, truly, I say to you: The hour is coming, and now is,

*Now, I would beg you again, look carefully at these Scriptures.*

---

when the dead will hear the Voice of the Son of YAHWEH... Now, He, remember this day, this is my Beloved Son this day, this day of baptism have I begotten Thee, have I begotten Thee. That's the *King James Version*. So He became the Son of YAHWEH. He's the Son of Man and now He is the Son of YAHWEH at second birth. Unless you're born again, then, if you're born again you will be the Sons of YAHWEH. Not of Gods, no, the Gods are going to perish, YAHWEH said. All the Gods, every power is going to perish that is not of YAHWEH. ...Son of YAHWEH; and those who hear will live.

24 Verse 26, For just as the Father has Life in Himself, so He has given to the Son to have Life in Himself... This right here, it carries a real deep meaning that starts in Genesis. Life in Himself.

25 Now in verse 27, And has given Him Authority to execute Judgment also, because He is the Son of Man... He doesn't give that Authority to the angels, as they call them, as the *King James Version* calls them, the heavenly messengers, which are higher than us at this time, but they won't be that way long. When you receive your subconscious mind, you know--this is something they want themselves, but they won't go through these trials and prove themselves. Mankind is doing that. That's the reason YAHWEH made you the way He made you, subject to vanity because you've got to prove to YAHWEH that you want this more than anything on earth, more than anything in your life. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Now once you do that, then YAHWEH can give you this Authority that He's talking about here at this time.

26 Verse 28, Do not be astonished at

this--for the hour is coming in which all who are in the graves will hear His voice,

27 Verse 29, And will come forth. Those who have practiced Righteousness... Now every translation says this same thing. Those who have practiced Righteousness, but they leave that out. They want you to only believe. Only believe what the pope says is what they want you to believe. Only believe what the pope says and you will be saved, they say. You won't. You'll be damned. The pope himself is damned.

28 And will come forth... Notice. And will come forth. Those who have practiced Righteousness will be resurrected in order to live... To receive Eternal Life. ..and those who have practiced wickedness will be resurrected in order to be damned... Or Judgment, be given Judgment of Revelation 20.

29 Now, I would beg you again, look carefully at these Scriptures. I know a lot of people are hearing this and they're going to--I want you to go to **Yahchanan Mark 3**. You're not going to receive this Power unless you give it your hundred percent. In **Yahchanan Mark 3**, there're two things that are plaguing me, making me lose sleep of a night because I know some are going to fall into these traps.

30 In **Yahchanan Mark 3:33**. Look at verse, yeah, 33. And He answered them, saying: Who is My mother, or my brothers?

31 Verse 34, Then He looked around at those surrounding Him, and said: Behold My mother and My brothers!

32 Verse 35, For whosoever does the Will of YAHWEH, the same is My brother, and My sister, and My mother.

33 And I say to you, be turning over to *Matthew*, **Mattithyah 19**, I say to you,

Yahshua is our Pattern and we're going to have to make ourselves like Yahshua, train your children to be like Yahshua, like Yahshua lived when He was here on this earth. The things He did, the things He taught, train your children to be just like Him doing those things. You be like Him doing those things! Don't try to train your children one way and say, "Let's go see some unconverted kinfolks," on the other thing. Or "Let's go to the Six Flags, to the ferris wheels. Let's go waste some time and some money," that could be used in the Work. Don't get your mind back on the world. This is what He says. Three out of four will fall away because they're drawn back into this stupidity that the world is filled with at this time.

34 In **Mattithyah 19:17** He says, **But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is Only One... Only One. ...Who is the Standard of Perfection... Of Righteousness.** That One is making

us into His Image, into His likeness. He drives out all others, as we'll see in just a moment. **...and He is YAHWEH; so if you would enter into Life, keep the Laws of YAHWEH... Keep YAHWEH's Laws.**

35 Look on down to **verse 29. And everyone who has forsaken houses...** Did you get that? Now everyone who gives this stuff up. **...brothers, sisters, father or mother, children or lands...** Here's a special promise of Yahshua Messiah to you. You better get it on your head. You know, He's your Judge as we just got through reading to you. He is your Judge [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 **...for My Name's Sake...** For My Authority's Sake, for My Authority sake. **...will receive a hundredfold, and will inherit Everlasting Life...** You will also be able to give your unconverted kin that you want to stay away from right now, totally, stay away from right now, lest they make you unclean, put stupidity in your mind,



**We're going to have to make ourselves like Yahshua, train your children to be like Yahshua, like Yahshua lived when He was here on this earth. The things He did, the things He taught, train your children to be just like Him doing those things. You be like Him doing those things!**

more stupidity than the thought of going to see them even. I hope I don't have to lose anymore sleep because of that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

37 Now I want you to go over to **Hebrews**. There're just a few more things that I've got to get in your mind closely. Let's go to **Hebrews 4**. **Hebrews 3** first because it leads up to this. We see, **YAHWEH** turned the trials. I'm getting ahead of myself, but I've got to get this in your mind. After He was rejected, after they chose sin, which He knew they would choose sin because He made them subject to that, subject to vanity, subject to desiring things that they shouldn't desire. And of course, He says deal with it. Overcome it. You must overcome it.

38 To be a part of My family you've got to overcome these whims and desires and then He gives you the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* in these Last Days to guide you and show you just how to become like Yahshua Himself if you will just practice it. If you don't practice it, you're not going to be there and that's a simple fact and you're wasting your time here with me right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 I won't gripe at you anymore! [laughing] But I want to make it perfectly clear you can't do these things and stay in **YAHWEH's** House. You can't be a part of His Kingdom. You're going to have to get your mind on His Kingdom. His Kingdom is so close you can feel it. It's like, it's like the wind, you can just about feel it.

40 Well here, He turned them or ran them out from the Tree of Life, from The House of **YAHWEH** and He even set a flaming sword to keep them out. Now that's what **Genesis** showed. Because they wouldn't do what He said and they wanted to follow Cain. Well He said, "Go follow him. Go follow him and here's what you're going to get in the Last Days." Missiles, ballistic missiles. And He writes it in the clouds over The House of **YAHWEH**:

2013. No one could do that but **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 Try writing with the clouds. The Indians tried it, you know, with their smoke signals. Why don't you try it? Try writing in these clouds. Or anyone. Any of you scientific-minded people out there listening to me, try to write something in the clouds. You can't do it. You don't have that Power. You could join The House of **YAHWEH** and you'd be given the Power over the clouds, yes, and they'd do what you said, yes, very soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 But He says here in **Hebrews 3**, He said this before He put mankind on trial. And said, now you're going to have to Work and prove that you won't sin and that you'll turn from all sin and you will do My Will totally. This is what the Great Kohan Shaul brought out just a couple of days ago. If you didn't get that, you need to go back and listen to that sermon.

43 **Hebrews 3:15. While it is said: Today, if you will hear His Voice; Do not harden your hearts...** How many got mad at me when I said that? You want to raise your hand and show me? [laughing] I hope not! Praise **YAHWEH**.

44 **...Do not harden your hearts as in the provocation...** That means where they're actually provoked. Well that's what mankind is doing to one another right now. You want to step back into that world? He has just showed us, as I showed you from this picture right here, the number of that picture right there actually means peace, joy, and love. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Given to His House, that's what we were dealing with.

45 That **YAHWEH** brought all this joy and gladness to us this Feast was a marvelous thing. You know, we could have had men over here with guns shooting each other. Women hitting each other over the heads, pulling your hairs out, taking telephones away from each other. You know,



that's what they're doing in the world. But you live together peacefully. You know what a miracle that is? That's not done anywhere in the earth except The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 **...as in the provocation...** That is, provoking, provoking, provoking to anger and saying, "You've got to overcome this," as He said to Cain.

47 Well He says here now **verse 16, For some, when they had heard, rebelled...** But not all rebelled now. Not all rebelled because we had a family that actually brought forth Yahshua out of all that mess. **...who came out of Egypt through Mosheh.**

48 **Verse 17, But with whom...** Did He test, whom was He testing. **...forty years? Was it not those who sinned, whose corpses fell in the wilderness?**

49 **Verse 18, And to whom did He vow that they would not enter His Rest?** Enter His Rest? What is He speaking of there? Now enter His Rest. **...that they would not enter His Rest but to those who did not obey...** These're the ones He vowed would never enter His Rest.

50 **Verse 19, So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.**

51 Now in **Hebrews 4:1. Therefore, since a promise of entering His Rest remains, let us be faithful so that none of you should come short of it.**

52 **Verse 2, For this Message was preached to us, as well as to them; but the Word which they heard did not benefit them, because they did not share in the Faith of those who obeyed...** Who obeyed the Message.

53 **Verse 3, However, we who have believed do enter that Rest...** That is, we're going to enter that Rest. **...as He has said: So I vowed in My wrath...** That's a little bit wrong. But anyway, don't get your mind on that. **...They will not enter into My Rest, although the Works were finished from the**

**foundation of the earth...** That is, they were prophesied to be finished.

54 I want you to keep that in mind, entering His Rest here now and **YAHWEH** promises Rest starting with keeping your Appointments of course. That's the first start of entering into the Rest of **YAHWEH**, this entering into the Rest.

55 There're two things shown in this. Entering into the Rest starts with keeping your Appointments with **YAHWEH**, keeping the Seventh Day Sabbath. If you turn over to **II Chronicles**, this gives us a hint of what is spoken of here and also what is given in **Genesis** that we will see later. **II Chronicles 15** found on page 363. **II Chronicles 15.**

56 Now this was after they'd been trained, The House of **YAHWEH** was quite some size at that time. And as we just read, not all rebelled against **YAHWEH**, but many of them did and it was shown. They rose up against Mosheh. They started changing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They started leading others to rebel, and of course this grew and they made plans to take over the twelve tribes of Israyl. They left Israyl.

57 This is **II Chronicles** now, not **II Corinthians**. **II Chronicles 15:14. They vowed an oath in front of YAHWEH with a loud voice, with a shout of joy...** You hear any of that going on here? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] A very joyous Feast and much shouting! **...a shout of joy, with trumpets, and with rams' horns;**

58 **Verse 15, All Yahdah rejoiced over the oath, for they had vowed it with all their heart...** And mind. **...and had sought Him with all their being, so He was found by them, and YAHWEH gave them peace...** Now actually that should have been translated **rest. YAHWEH gave them rest.** If you'd circle that and write it out to the side. In fact, that's where you'll find it in *Strong's* is under *rest*. And I don't know how that **peace** got there, but it does include peace.

The word does include peace, but it's talking about the same rest that's in **Hebrews 4**. He gave them peace or rest all around.

59 **Verse 16, Asa the king even removed his grandmother...** Wow! "But **YAHWEH** this is my grandmother, not his! Not theirs! This is my grandmother. She's precious!" She can destroy your life right now. She could destroy everything you've worked for. Grandmamma can do that. She sure can. Children can do it if you let them. Unconverted children, unconverted kin, this is what it's speaking of. And He shows you an example here of how they got this Rest. How they were able to actually enter into part of **YAHWEH's** Rest and actually live it here as an example on earth. And this took place for about sixteen years. They lived in peace and rest and joy for about sixteen years straight here.

60 **Asa the king even removed his grandmother Maacah from being queen mother, because she had made an obscene, and disgusting image of Asherah; Ishtar; Estarte...** That's Easter. She was celebrating Easter, the same thing that **Yeremyah** condemned them for. And saying this is the reason you're suffering, you've cut yourselves off from **YAHWEH**. You're not in His Rest anymore and you can't be as long as you keep this up. ...**the sacred pole, which Asa cut down, smashed and burned in the Kidron Valley.**

61 **Verse 17, Although he did not completely remove the high places from Israyl, Asa's heart was perfect toward YAHWEH all his life.**

62 **Verse 18, He also brought into The House of YAHWEH those things which his father had dedicated, and also those things which he himself had dedicated: silver, gold, and other articles.**

63 **Verse 19, Then there was no more war...** No war. You see that? Peace. Peace. Rest. Gave them peace from the world.

64 The world won't repent. The world is

building rockets--and let's be turning over to **II Yahchanan**. The world is building rockets and planes to kill each other, to destroy each other. Prophecy says they're going to. Turn over to page 966. That's 967, 968, 969. **II Yahchanan.**

65 The world is building the destructive weapons that started in this generation; the rockets, the ballistic missiles, I think the Great Deacon Tovia brought that out, the date of that rocket. I was born in 1934. This rocket, the first one was in 1932. **YAHWEH**, before that, says knowledge will be increased and this is what you're going to do with the knowledge that I've given you, the increase in knowledge. You're going to take this and build war weapons.

66 What if you had the Great Authority that He has actually promised to His House, His Family? You see? What if that was given to the world at this time? They'd destroy the universe with it. All their minds is on is taking advantage of one another, not servitude. Remember servitude. That's **YAHWEH's** Attitude in you. That was great.

67 One of the ladies, I was working and listening to the speeches yesterday. And one of the ladies, I think her name was Pearl Fesby, I believe is the way they pronounced it. But she said, you can't, you can't see this but you can certainly see--talking about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*--you can't see it, but you can certainly see the improvement, and you can see it active in your children once you start teaching this. Well, of course, when you start seeing this then you know you're on the right track right there. But if you don't ever teach it of course you won't see the results of it.

68 Keep that in mind when Yahshua said almost the same thing. He said you can't see the Spirit, you can't see the Spirit but you can certainly see the results of it. She said, she quoted it. I don't know if she

knew what she's saying there or not, but she certainly said almost the same thing as Yahshua said. You can't see the Spirit. You can't see character can you? But you can see it displayed in a person's actions.

69 Well, now, this Message, He said, this Message was taught in the beginning. He said in the beginning. Well there's only one beginning for mankind. This Message that I was just bringing you just now, how to have peace, and entering this peace and so forth, it was actually given in **Genesis**.

70 Here in **II Yahchanan 1**. There's only one chapter. **Verse 6, And this is love...** This is love. This is love **...That we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws, that, as you have heard from the beginning you should walk in them...** "I don't believe that. Surely you can't believe that." [laughing]

71 Let's go back to **Genesis 2**. The problem with the religions today, they don't believe the Scriptures. They don't believe anything. They say, "Well, all the Old Testament was done away with," that, "Jesus did away with it." No, they got that mixed up. It was Constantine that did away with it. He's the one that chose the God Jesus from Zeus and Krishna and said, "Take this God." He did know it was two that he was giving them, but he said, "You worship this one God now," and he gave them two! [laughing] It shows--they said Constantine--one of the historians said he was a complete idiot. [laughing] He gave them this name and they really stuck with it, but it was under the threat of death that they started worshiping this. And of course the Catholic church admits they took the Name **Yahshua** out of the Scriptures and replaced it with these two Gods that Constantine gave them. Now that's history and that history is true.

72 Now here in **Genesis** now, turn to **chapter 2** and notice **verse 9. Genesis 2:9. And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree grow that is pleasant to the**

**sight...** Something you can really rejoice over and this is what we saw at this Feast. More rejoicing this time than the last Feast, and I said the last Feast was the best I'd ever seen. But there was more this time this feast than ever. Like **Chronicles** where they were shouting with joy! Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

73 **...pleasant to the sight, and desirable for food. The Tree of Life...** All of these things, desirable for food, pleasant to see, pleasant to live with, servitude, rejoicing as we serve one another. That's the Tree of Life, the Tree of Life. Well, what does that tell you? If you look back to **verse 7**, you'll see Abel's teaching. Back to **verse 7**.

74 Get it now. Everybody. Read it for yourself. You see the Tree of Life. Remember Yahshua said He doesn't take His Children from trees of thistles, trees of thorns. He said these are all false teaching, false religion. He said a Righteous tree cannot produce that kind of fruit. An unrighteous tree can't produce this right here. They can't produce the pleasant, the pleasantness. No, they produce war. They don't produce the desirable.

75 Although they think this is desirable when they want to steal land, houses, money, people, molest children, seduce women, seduce men. They think this is desirable, but it bites back. And this is confusion--and it weakens the mind. It ruins the mind. They, you know their minds are so defiled right now, they think that dropping a bomb killing families, killing children, you know, that don't even know why they're fighting. Babies.

76 The doctor that they gave a life sentence, that man is not guilty for killing babies. They've told him over and over, "This is right. This is okay." The supreme court said it's ok. Well they finally admitted it was murder, you know, that's one thing that they did that they've been hiding all this time. But they can't produce peace.

They can't produce rest. They can't produce anything enjoyable and endurable.

77 Well look back to **verse 7** now and you'll see Abel's teaching here in the beginning. **Genesis 2:7. And YAHWEH formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being...** Well the *King James* says *a living soul*, I believe. Well, what does that say there? [laughing] What's He actually saying? You wouldn't know it from the words they were choosing.

78 But anyway let's just look at the word **breath**, the word **breath**. This is Abel's teaching and the word **breath** that He breathed into—breathed into his nostrils. You think of this as you know, spanking a baby and making him start crying when he's born. That's what comes or that's what's conjured up into your mind when you read this.

79 The word actually means here, according to *Strong's Concordance* and every other intelligent dictionary that I've seen, it means *divine inspiration*. Divine inspiration. Then it means *intellect*. Well what does intellect mean? It means teaching. It means learning. It means--well what are you learning here? You're learning here how to be peaceful and kind and loving. This is a love that **YAHWEH** taught. Desirable.

80 And it also means, now get this word because it does mean this, *spirit*. Spirit. But you've got to know what Spirit means, it don't mean Casper the friendly ghost by any means. It doesn't mean the gassy God up there somewhere floating around that came down and supposedly committed fornication with Mary. You know, these are all lies. Spirit. We'll see in just a moment. Well what he, Abel, was actually teaching here was this breath of life, Eternal Life. Eternal life. And it was a Teaching of how to live Eternally.

81 Well if you'll look at **verse 9**, again,

he said the Tree of Life. That's what he was teaching, the Tree of Life to the people here. Teaching Knowledge to them. **Verse 8, YAHWEH planted a garden eastward...** Top. **Eastward** meaning *first* or *before*. So this garden was planed before mankind was created. This is what it means--what he's saying here. Before mankind was created, YAHWEH planted a garden so He could feed them. He had it all planned out here.

82 Well this is what the catholic church and the critics, you know there're critics on everything in the Scriptures. And I've read most of it I think. And of course there're loopholes in every one of them that I've read. And I think no, surely no one would believe that, you know, surely they know their Scriptures better than that, but they don't.

83 But critics say, and the catholic church said this, remember the pope wrote a letter saying there're controversies in the beginning, in the creation chapter of **Genesis**. No, there're no controversies if you'll just believe what the Hebrew word actually says.

84 Abel was the teacher as is shown in **Genesis 4**. By the time this took place right here, we had a pretty great population going. And of course Abel had a flock following **YAHWEH**. Cain had a flock following Easter Goddesses and rabbits laying eggs and so forth. And they were saying, "Oh no, we're like the Gods. When I die I'm going to be a God and I'm going to float around in heaven on a cloud." Well that's the same thing they're teaching here today if you notice.

85 So, **YAHWEH planted a garden...** Before. **YAHWEH planted a garden eastward...** The word there means actually *before*, *afore time* or *afore*, *ever*, or *everlasting*. We have examples of that, but that should be enough to get you to know what actually took place.

86 And of course Abel went on to teach.

**Verse 9, And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree...** Out of the ground. This means he taught about microorganisms. Out of the ground--this was a Teaching of Abel. How did it get here? And then he taught mankind. We see this teaching throughout the Holy Scriptures. And I remember several sermons that I brought to you showing the creeping things that creep on earth.

87 Science is finding out about a little of this right now. If I can discover that article, I don't want to waste too much time with it, but if I can find it for you quickly. Here it is. Here it is.

88 Now mankind is getting close to this. Mainly because we brought it out several years ago and they're checking into it. If you remember, I told you that the trees--now the county extension agent gave the Great Kohan Benjamin this information--that when a tree is not getting the proper food from the soil it sends out a message. And that message is heard by other creeping things, which come in and destroy or rather start destroying what is destroying or bringing the tree down. It destroys that including the fruit that's on it so the tree can survive and maybe get it's health back.

89 Here's a new one that just came out. *Plants Talk to Each Other Using Underground Fungus Network...* Now, if you think about what goes on in your body and brain, your body is made up of trillions of micro-kingdoms. Now I brought this out to you months and months ago. It was maybe years ago. But it's made up of trillions of micro-kingdoms inside your body; for example that has to do with your sight. There're several kingdoms in your eyeballs here that send messages to your brain and actually send images to your brain.

90 Well, the same thing is taking place here that they have found that they are communicating with each other. That is,

the plants that you see growing out of the ground. This was taught in the beginning by Abel. Abel taught for quite some length of time. You wouldn't know it. You wouldn't know it by the way **Genesis** is written, **Genesis chapter 1, 2, and 3, 4**, but if you combined as we did before, if you'll just remember, go back and get the sermons. I showed you throughout the Holy Scriptures where **YAHWEH** added to this in both the first part and the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* and showed us what Abel actually taught. And that Abel was Righteous as Yahshua actually testified, which means He kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Righteousness is practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

91 He brought an offering of people to **YAHWEH** who were actually suitable to enter into **YAHWEH's** Rest. After the flaming sword was put there, he actually brought these people. And then from his Work, thousands of years later, they were still asking at Abel from the Work that he had done and he was teaching this very thing. You'd never know it unless you follow through and see all of his Work by the Prophets and the Apostles.

92 He says here, *If you think it's weird that plants can "talk" to one another, here's something even weirder: one way they talk to one another is via a network of underground fungus!...* Isn't that beautiful?! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's like they have cell phones and they communicate with each other! [laughing]

93 *...Many plants have a chemical armoury that they deploy when aphids attack, with chemicals that both repel the aphid and attract parasitic wasps that are aphids' natural predators...* So they call in a team to destroy them.

94 It says, *...Those unconnected by the networks appeared not to receive the signal of attack, and showed no chemical response...* So if the telephone line doesn't

reach them, if they don't have a cell phone, then they don't get the message. Somewhat the same.

95 But they're getting close to what we will see here. Not today, I'm already way overtime. But anyway the breath now. It's a *divine inspiration*. That's a few sermons in itself that that the Great Kohan David Yahodah and I are trying to get some answers ourselves because there're some of the things that tie in with this that I don't understand yet.

96 In **Genesis 3:22** is where Satan talks Eve into sin. And that's the first seven verses and it shows that she sinned and they put it **naked**. They knew that they were naked. Well the Hebrew word there showed that that word actually means *sin* in **verse 7**. But **verses 3-7** show that she talked them into wanting to be like the Gods and follow a practice of sin.

97 So in **verse 22** now. **Genesis 3:22**, He says, **Then YAHWEH said: Behold, the man has become like one who has begun to know Righteousness and evil. And now, he must not be allowed to put out his hand and also take of the Tree of Life, and eat, and live forever.**

98 **Verse 23, Therefore YAHWEH sent him out of the Garden...** Garden. This word here according to *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* the word **garden** means *garden* or *protected place*. Out of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Protected Place, Protected Place.

99 Now **verse 24, So He drove out man; and He placed cherubim at the east of the Garden of Eden, and a flaming sword... Here're more sermons, but just take it for what it says right now. ...flaming sword which turned every way, to guard the way to the Tree of Life...** So **YAHWEH** put man on trial. And said, "Now you've got to prove

yourself to me before you'll ever get into My Kingdom or ever enter My Rest." His Rest being, of course, Eternal Life of Perfect Peace. I'll jump ahead just a little bit.

100 **Isayah 2:2** shows in the Last Days I will establish My House. It will bring Perfect Peace to the earth. There won't be any stopping it. It's going to bring Perfect Peace. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And then a Kingdom, a Kingdom is going to be set up that will guard and keep, that will guard and keep.

101 That was the Message that He told Adam. He set him in the garden to guard and keep this. Don't let it change. Well Adam, he wasn't deceived but he was tempted into going to see grandmamma, going to see Aunt Jo, Aunt Josephine, whoever it was he was going to see. And of course, he fell into sin. Whatever sin it was. Sin is sin. He should have kept his mind on the garden, guarding and keeping it instead of going and visiting kinfolks.

102 You need to do this brethren, you need to buckle down and get to studying every minute you possibly can. Either study *The Books of Yisrayl*, *The Book of YAHWEH*, listen to the sermons. In fact, you can listen to the sermons now in one ear if you can train yourself to do that and read--you know, you can do two things at once. You can study both ways here. You can listen to the sermons on the one hand and read on the other. Don't waste your time. Keep building your mind. It's going to be worth it here in just a few days here now. You're going to see all of this break loose and we're going to receive this great gift if you're ready. If you're not ready you're going to get left out.

103 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**You need to do this brethren, you need to buckle down and get to studying every minute you possibly can.**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Three

## “The Tree Of Life And Yahshua Messiah” Are Taught From Genesis One, Clear Through To Revelation Twenty-Two

05/25/13

---

*K. Chizqiyah: It's my honor to present the Greatest Teacher on the face of this earth, our Great Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Let's do it big, okay? Okay, you ready? [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I asked for some extra time today because I want to get this sermon all in one show so it will be easier to understand. The wars, I asked for the number--I believe this is the wars. I asked for the number of wars that we've had. (If I can find the start of this thing. I don't know if these are wars or abortions. Let's see.)

3 Now this was since the 1900s. Planned Parenthood. Now this is hard to believe that this is going on, on earth and in America. But Planned Parenthood Federation of America. *The number of innocent human beings who were aborted at Planned Parenthood in 2010 everyday...* Now, this is every year. This is the sickness of this world. ...*329,445 abortions for the year...* This goes on every year now. Every year. In 2010, they made \$320 million for

the year. \$335,342, that's the number of tax dollars Planned Parenthood received everyday. They received \$487 million in 2010. 46%, that's the percentage of Planned Parenthood revenue paid by U.S. taxpayers. That's for just murdering babies. And I know they hate me for telling them this is murder, but this is murder.

4 And here're the wars we're having now. We've had 237 wars since 1900. And deaths from those wars were 95,890,838. Now, if you can absorb all of this and you can see then what our world is doing right now, what it's come to from the time of creation. Now, in this same time period, in this last generation, that is, we've come down to this right here. This is what the world is.

5 **YAHWEH** has started a Work in this last generation that is going to turn this whole thing around to peace, to a Peaceful Solution that will bring peace, joy, love, to everyone on, in every planet in the universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



6 We're now getting some results. The House of **YAHWEH** display of the end of the world that we have down here, I don't know if you noticed the planes flying over and taking the pictures. But there've been quite a few this week. I think I counted five coming over.

7 The House of **YAHWEH** exhibits display showing Prophecy fulfilled. Here're the newspapers that took this story and printed it: 33,278. This was since, I believe this was since Monday, 33,278. Now, these're newspapers that've printed that story of that exhibit. So we are getting some results of that.



8 *Newspaper website sees increases in unique and average daily visitors in first quarter...* It just came in to me. They're keeping me informed. *Newspapers improved upon their website traffic in the*

*first quarter of 2012 with a 4.4 percent increase year-over-year in adults unique visitors (113 million) and a 10 percent increase in adult average daily visitors (25 million)...* Now, the reason I wanted this information was because this ad went out 33,000--the ad of the display went out to 33,000 newspapers. So those newspapers took this to the people, families. I think an average family is four people and I don't know what, still don't know what the average amount of newspapers are that's being sold by each one of these, but, that's how many read the ad--But that's how many newspapers ran the ad.

9 Now the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated*, what we did, we took the card that says this will solve your problem. We took that card and we opened it up and sent this to the newspapers and they ran the ad. *Peaceful Solution, Character Education Incorporated reveals new method to get problem solving...* The rest of it is so faint that I can't read it.

10 But now that went out yesterday morning and in a 24-hour period, 27,955 news medias took the story and ran it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If you, whatever their mailing list is, you know, whether it's 10,000 or 100,000 or whatever, this is what we're reaching here with these ads where they're actually getting interested in this now. Mostly the world peace, you know, because the first ad we ran we told all nations to lay down their weapons and that there's a Peaceful Solution. That we can show them. And the second one that I'm writing now will show them how they can actually take every nation, each nation can sign a truce for six months. Give us the opportunity to preach to all nations, all the teachers of all the nations. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 In six months they won't want to pick up those weapons again. Now that's what



I'm saying. In six months, if they can get this out, this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* out to everyone, all the teachers in the world and they teach it.

12 Now, we've had some feedback already. And one leader, I won't tell you who he is because I don't want the enemies after him just yet until we get him built up to where he can withstand their baloney. [laughing] But he said, I can guarantee you, under my leadership there's not going to be abortions or homosexuals--homosexuality taught in the schools. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, you know, we're getting quite a great response to this. And this, in a 24-hour period now, this is really great. To me it's really great.

13 Now, with the world going on in these wars here. You know, you can pretty much see that the world, which the Prophecy shows is being led by the catholic church, has been since the days of nimrod. That's where the system started, the nimrod school of rebellion, which said we'll rule by force, not by choice, but by force. We'll force them to do what we want them to do. Well, of course, this has been going on now for right at 5,000 years, this trying to rule by force and it doesn't work. And right now we've increased; the war supplies have increased to where it's like Satan, she wants to destroy humanity along with the planets that govern the earth. Which we see in **Genesis 1** that certain planets, this earth was built for a certain purpose and those planets that govern this earth, she wants to destroy those too. And **YAHWEH** is going to show that she can do it. I mean, through mankind, He's wanting to show this and He's put us on exhibit and that's exactly what is taking place.

14 But you can see from the number of wars that we've had. They haven't decreased. They keep increasing each year and the number of deaths from those. So we've got

up to nuclear war and this is what everyone is expecting. They're now thinking about fallout shelters again. But that's not going to save anyone, you know. A fallout shelter is not going to save anyone. It might protect you for a little while, but then you've got to come out of that fallout shelter. And unless you have a Higher Power protecting you from what is coming, then you're going to see this thing destroyed. Praise **YAHWEH** He said this is the Protected Place meaning in Prophecy. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

15 Well, on the other hand the largest religious organization in the world is taking his stand from the podium and kissing babies, supposedly casting out demons, but he hasn't said that yet. But others are saying that's what he's doing. And he's making a big show of deception, which is what the Prophecy said he would.

16 As far as anything constructive to stop the wars, he's not. Nothing has been said, anyways. Now, some of the local religions are saying that they're going to start teaching a 'peaceful solution'. It's worthless. I've seen what they got to offer. It's nothing. It wouldn't help. It wouldn't help anyone to achieve peace.

17 The House of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** Himself is the Only One Who has an answer to this problem. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And of course it's being sought for right now by a lot of people as you can tell. And more and more, as the word spreads more and more will. I want you to turn back to **Genesis**--more and more will turn to this way. And we see that two billion people will be saved out of this mess. It's not something instant. It's not something that's going to take place overnight, but it can and will. And what we're going to save is about two billion people.

18 Well in **Genesis** we see a Plan that they're trying to knock that out now too. They're trying to discredit **Genesis**, but

nothing else makes sense except what is shown right here. And we got up to that last week in **Genesis 1:26**. Now this was the plan and in **verse 26** we see why man was made. He was made in the Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH**.

19 Now that's what the purpose is. The purpose is to make mankind just like **YAHWEH**, to be the **YAHWEH** Family and then **YAHWEH** would use His Family. He would give them Authority that is much higher than the malakim because they're proving that they can be trusted. And that's the proof that we've got to bring forth to **YAHWEH** or we won't be chosen. But in **verse 26**, we see that that's what **YAHWEH** is going to do and then He's going to give us Authority.

20 Now Seven Works were planned to bring forth sons and daughters for this purpose. The Tree of Life was presented in each one of these Plans. It was presented in each one of these Seven Works. And **YAHWEH** says He will have no other Works but these Seven Works He's got Planned which we're the last one. It's going to bring forth to mankind the fruits of the Tree of Life which will be **YAHWEH's**.

21 If you look over to **chapter 2** now, we got some of this last week. But **Genesis 2** and look at **verse 9**. We see here the Tree of Life and then we see the worldly religions there in that same chapter. That's a mixture of Righteousness and evil. This mixture of Righteousness and evil has now killed, murdered, through war alone 95 billion, I believe 95. Is it 95 billion? I've got to get those numbers. They're hard to get it in my mind. Estimated, the total report is 92 billion--no, that's abortions. That's abortions, the total number of abortions. The money that's being made off of that, there's no way I could even pronounce it.

22 The deaths from wars now, 237 wars is 97,896,838. So, we can see here that

what **YAHWEH** offers here and sets before us, He sets before us, He says, this tree of Righteousness and evil.

23 Now **YAHWEH** said to Cain on a Sabbath Day, if you go there to **chapter 4** and look at **verse 2**. **Then she bore again; this time his brother Abel was born. Now Abel was a keeper of sheep...**

24 If you look on down to **verse 3**, **And on one of YAHWEH's Sabbath Days...** Now, what would that teach a person? Now, I said from the beginning and this is what the Apostles say, this is what was taught in the beginning. So you should be able to find it, if it was taught in the beginning, you should be able to see it, right? Well, what do you see here? You see on one of **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths. So the Sabbath was being taught. One of **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths, which means just one? Which means more of **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths were being taught at that time.

25 They said the Law wasn't even taught until **Exodus**. Now this is how stupid they are, Scripturally stupid they are, because the Scripture itself and the Apostles and Yahshua Himself testified to the fact that this Plan of **YAHWEH** to perfect mankind with His Laws was taught in the beginning. There's only one beginning and **YAHWEH** shows it began with a Work. A Work here. And He says on one of **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths.

26 If you look at **verse 7** now. **Verse 7**. He says, **...if you do Righteousness...** Now what would that tell you? He's teaching from this Tree of Life here. He's teaching Righteousness. And if you do Righteousness. Well, if He didn't teach Cain what Righteousness was that wouldn't benefit.

27 Now the popes said, "To those who do good." He won't even pronounce the word **Righteousness**. He doesn't want it in his vocabulary. And they try and tried to

take it out of the *King James Version* but they were unsuccessful in many cases.

28 So today they avoid the word **Righteousness** because this Hebrew word for Righteousness has a certain meaning. It means exactly that. Righteousness means the Laws, the set Laws of Righteousness, teaching mankind what Righteousness truly is.

29 So He says to Cain here. Now this is Cain He's teaching this to. Did you get that? He's teaching Cain Righteousness. And He said if you practice this Righteousness, which I'm teaching you Cain, then He said you will be accepted. If you don't practice this Righteousness, look, look at what He says. If you don't, here's the warning. What lies at his door? Sin. Well what is sin? You see what He's teaching Cain here? He's teaching this in the beginning. In fact, this is the fourth chapter of the beginning. The fourth chapter of **Genesis** and He's teaching him the Righteousness and He's teaching him what sin is also. He sets it before them. This is what He sets before them.

30 In **Genesis 2:9**. I've set before you the Tree of Righteousness, but I'm also teaching you what sin is and telling you don't do it or you're going to have continual war as you see further down.

31 So we see here He's teaching sin and He's also teaching Righteousness. Now **YAHWEH** taught this to Cain. You must overcome, see. He's telling him you must overcome this. You see that? All in the beginning. You must overcome sin.

32 The pope has not got this Message. He's still teaching the world to sin. And sin, according to **Isayah 24:1-6**, is what's causing the defilement of the earth, the defilement of mankind's minds, the confusion that we're seeing today all over the world where everyone is wanting to kill everyone else.

33 The babies that the pope is kissing are deformed and defiled. The minds are

defiled. Their bodies are defiled. They're defective. But kissing the baby will make it okay? No, that's a big lie and nothing to do with Righteousness. The only thing it is, is to deceive. And a deceived mind is saying, "Oh look how Righteous this person is." No, it has nothing to do with Righteousness.

34 Celebrating Christmas has nothing to do with Righteousness. Santa Claus coming down the chimney has nothing to do with Righteousness. Painting easter eggs and worshiping the Goddess of easter, the queen of heaven, has nothing to do with Righteousness.

35 And the pope has read the bible, some of it, but he won't accept Righteousness and Scripture says he won't. So if he won't, then sin is lying at his door, as **YAHWEH** told Cain. This was the teaching in the beginning.

36 Righteousness. If any Catholics are listening out there, I beg you to look at these words. Turn over to **Deuteronomy 6**. The whole world, I beg you! Listen to this. Read the Scriptures. Don't be deceived by these men who put on acts to deceive. And we're going to see, the Savior warns you of this. This is big time deception that just started. And you're gonna see it worsen as we go. Insomuch that even the Very Elect could be deceived if it were possible, if **YAHWEH** would have just let you. He won't because He called you out of this world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 You may run in fear or benefit or whatever, to think you're benefiting yourself. You might leave but you won't be deceived. You'll know that you're going to burn in hell and this is the last place, the last instruction you will get. You won't get any after this.

38 But Righteousness, the same thing He taught to Cain He displays right here in **verse 25**, **And it will be our Righteousness if we observe to do all these**

**Laws before YAHWEH our Father as He has commanded...** This is Righteousness.

39 Now, the Sabbaths was one of those. If you look back to **Genesis 1**. Now here's the very first of **YAHWEH**'s creation here. **In Genesis 1** and look at **verse 14**. Now, dissect this verse and look at what it's teaching, what He's actually teaching Cain and Abel.

40 **Verse 14, And YAHWEH said: Let there be lights in the expanse...** The firmament. **...of the sky...** This is what Satan hates. Man, does she hate this! And she's wanting all destroyed. This is the reason she's going to rock and roll because she wants to destroy the heavens and the earth. And these are the heavens that she wants to destroy. **Let there be lights in the expanse...** That is the firmament. **...of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs...** Signs. In **Exodus** when it's giving the Commandments, it says this will be a sign unto you. Put the two together and look at the rest of it.

41 **...to mark the...** Now the *King James Version* translates this, let's see, *seasons*. Let's see. Traditionally translated *seasons* in the *King James Version*, as you see the footnote there, but if you look at *Strong's Concordance* it means *appointed time, designated time, season, congregation*. It actually means *a congregation*. Remember **YAHWEH** said you'll have a Holy Convocation; a Holy Convocation. That means a congregation. Have a Holy Convocation, a Holy meeting of people.

42 Now, this is coming from *Strong's*. ... *congregations, time appointed...* These are times. These are Sabbaths or times appointed to meet with **YAHWEH**. ...*solemn feasts...* Yes, that's *Strong's Concordance* and it says Feast Days! These are the Sabbaths of **YAHWEH**. And on one of those Sabbaths, He was teaching him what I'm teaching you today. **YAHWEH** was teaching them Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

43 Now, this, I'm still reading from *Strong's Concordance*. ...*solemn feasts, set time, set feast. Appointed, solemn feast, appointed feast, appointed sign, places of assembly, solemn assembly...* Now to read it again here.

44 So **YAHWEH**, when He made the heaven, the earth and the heavens that govern the earth, He put planets to show you set times, to show His People, including Adam, Eve, Cain, Abel and all the rest of the people that were multiplying at that time.

45 **And YAHWEH said: Let there be lights in the expanse of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs to mark the Feasts, and for days and years...** Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

46 Turn on over to, now, with that in your mind, to **Leviticus 23**. Set times. Why would He want this? Well, the first place, to fulfill this Plan. I will make mankind in My Image and then I will give him this Great Authority. So He's going to let him run out through the earth without any guidance? No, He sets up a House of **YAHWEH**, called the Great House of Abel that they translate in the *King James Version* *great stone of Abel*. The great stone of Abel, but the worldly authorities say this is the Great House of **YAHWEH** at Abel. Then He had the flood. Remember the flood. And then the ark came down. And as the Great Kohan Yahodah proved that the ark actually settled in Abel. And of course was used until they didn't need it anymore and used up.

47 Well, in **Leviticus 23**--but somebody found it over somewhere else. They must have transported it with a covered wagon and two mules pulling it way up in a mountain and then it froze up somewhere. All of this is deception so you won't hunt for the Truth, see. You'll think, well, it's somewhere; it's in Sinai somewhere. Well where's Sinai? Well two of our men went there one time. [laughing] Asked for a

million dollars and he said sure, just a minute and they said well a minute is like a thousand years with this Being! [laughing] Let's go back and ask for something else and narrow it down.

48 Well, that's the world. It's hunting--it's hunting the fountain of youth and the tree--the goose that lays the golden egg. That's the two things they're hunting. And neither one of them can save them of course.

49 But **Leviticus 23** and we've already established now in **Genesis 1** that these Feast Days, the Sabbath Days were being taught in **chapter 1** to the people. Why would they teach it before the Exodus? How did Mosheh know the Laws before and knew that he was fulfilling it and gonna bring His People out and gonna save them from sickness, disease and so forth? He knew all of these things. It was written at Abel. And of course the ark protected those Writings and they were used for years and years, and years and still being spoken of thousands of years later; saying you want an answer? Ask at Abel. It's all there. Given in the beginning. And the Apostle said the same thing. This is the Love of **YAHWEH** taught in the beginning.

50 Well **Leviticus 23**, these are Appointments with **YAHWEH** where **YAHWEH** set you aside to teach you. Now keep this in mind. He says My Sabbaths are a Sign so you will know that it's Me Who's there teaching. Well how will that possibly show you that it's **YAHWEH** Who's there teaching? Because no one else keeps the Sabbath. They hate it. They hate the Sabbaths and they did away with them. Only The House of **YAHWEH** teaches the Sabbath Day. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

51 So these are Appointments now, set Appointments forever. Eternal Appointments set with **YAHWEH**, so **YAHWEH** established--so we could seek

the Place where He chooses to place His Authority. That's His Authority. His Authority for what? To give you this Authority, this same Authority He has, so you will rule as a Family with **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Where I choose to place My Name, that means My Authority. I choose to place My Authority. In these Last Days, that Authority comes straight from heaven, sitting at the Right Side of **YAHWEH**, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You see what a beautiful picture this is when you just put it together. Believe what the Prophets have spoken and put it together.

53 Well here now in one of these set times, notice He says in **verse 1**, **And YAHWEH spoke to Mosheh, saying:**

54 **Verse 2, Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; Concerning the Feasts of YAHWEH, which you shall proclaim...** Mosheh, proclaim these. Teach these, in other words. **...to be Holy Convocations...** To be Holy Convocations, Holy Gatherings in other words. The same thing we saw back in **Genesis**. **...these are My Feasts...** They're My Feasts.

55 Satan doesn't teach these Feasts. Satan doesn't keep these Feasts. You can't pick Righteousness rather, you can't pick the fruits of Righteousness from trees of Righteousness and evil. It's not there. So **YAHWEH** says if you start keeping the Sabbath, you're going to know it's Me Who had you do it, not Satan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...these are My Feasts:**

56 **Verse 3, Six days shall work be done but the Seventh Day is a Sabbath of Rest...** Mark out that word "solemn". **...a Sabbath of Rest. You shall do none of your work on**

---

**Believe what the Prophets have spoken and put it together.**

---

it. **It is the Sabbath...** The Sabbath. ...**of YAHWEH in all your dwellings...** And the words there are you shall do none of your work on that day.

57 Now notice **verse 4, These are the Feasts of YAHWEH, His Holy Convocations, which you shall proclaim in their seasons...** Remember the word **seasons** that they translated. It's set times, set Appointments with YAHWEH.

58 **Verse 5, On the Fourteenth of the First Moon between the two evenings, YAHWEH's Passover Sacrifice is to be killed.**

60 **Verse 6, And on the Fifteenth Day of the same Moon is the Feast of Unleavened Bread to YAHWEH; seven days you must eat unleavened bread.**

61 **Verse 7, On the first day you shall have a Holy Convocation and you shall do no regular work...** Translated correctly there in that place. No regular work on that day.

62 Now here's the beautiful part of it that I will get in deeper into explaining. But look on down to **verse 10**. This is speaking of you so pay close attention. **Verse 10, Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them...** Speak to the children of Israyl. *Israyl* means *he who rules as YAHWEH rules*. And when He brings you to His House, He wants to train you to rule as He rules. Yes. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And you can find out His Rule just by reading the Holy Scriptures and seeing what YAHWEH is.

63 But **verse 10, Speak to the children of Israyl...** Those who want to rule as YAHWEH rules. ...**When you come into the land which I am giving you...** Well, if you know this is not talking now, geographically. Abraham, you know, had no place to set his feet. Even though he was given all this land, all these hills and mountains and everything, he owned nothing.

64 Yahshua, He owned three houses that we know of. He owned those houses and yet

He had no place to lay His Head. The foxes have dens and everything, and the birds have nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay His Head.

65 But there is something that is given, that He is speaking of. That was not His at that time, not yours at that time, but it's going to be. Abundance, in abundance.

66 ...**when you come into the land, which I am giving to you...** When you come into the Kingdom, the Kingdom of YAHWEH. You could put **Revelation 22:14** right there because this is what it's speaking of. And this is what YAHWEH is showing that He's bringing us to.

67 Hold your place there in **Leviticus** and **Revelation 22**. Now here is Yahshua sitting speaking in **Revelation 22**. And we know He's the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH as **Hebrews** says or as we're told in **Hebrews** and also in **Psalms**. He would sit at the Right Hand of YAHWEH until YAHWEH brings about this conversion that is going to take place. But here He is right here and He's fulfilling Scripture. He's fulfilling some Scriptures here, a lot of them. But you see He's in charge here.

68 **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be...** Assign you a job in other words. He's gonna give you a job. And right now you're training to Work. You may be training to take a toothbrush and clean out around the commode. The filthy mess that hides in the cracks. That's what I used to do. And I was so tickled about it because I had a job! [laughing]

69 Well, Yahshua is saying here, I'm going to give you a Work to do. And this is Him speaking here. If you had a red-letter edition, they even know that themselves.

70 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End...** Spoken of. No one could understand that. He's

the First spoken of and He's the One to bring it to pass. He was spoken of back here in **Genesis**, prophesied of back here in **Genesis**. He's the First and He's the Last here Who's going to bring this great Plan to a completion here because He's High Priest and that is a very necessary thing for you. Because we have this Great High Priest between us and **YAHWEH**, Who is taking our prayers to **YAHWEH**, taking our improvements, our disabilities, everything to **YAHWEH** and showing how close He is to getting this job done.

71 He says, **I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End...** And they say, the Christians, well, no use going into that. It's just stupidity anyway. They don't know how to explain it. They couldn't explain it in a million years even if they studied day and night. But I am the First and the Last. And Prophecy shows you what that means.

72 **Verse 14**, And He says, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** Keep His--*King James Version* says *Commandment*. Well that's Righteousness. Blessed are those who practice Righteousness. That's the same thing that was taught to Cain. If you do these things, you know, then you will be accepted and that's what Yahshua is saying here.

73 **Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have Right to the Tree of Life...** Tree of Life.

74 Now go back to **Leviticus 23** here. That's our High Priest right there. But **Leviticus 23**. Get **verse 10**, again. **...When you come into the land which I am giving to you...** Now, the reason I know this is us is because we're the first and these are the firstfruits. **...and you reap its harvest...** This harvest is going to be reaped, starting with you. It's starting with you. None, none of the rest of them ever fulfilled this. What we're speaking of here, what you are specially made for, you were planned for,

you were designed to take this magnificent job that **YAHWEH** is offering you. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 So when we come into that land. That's what Yahshua was talking about there in **Revelation**. I'm the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End. Blessed are those who have practiced this Righteousness because I'm giving you right now to the Tree of Life. And He sits there as your Judge on that Throne at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. And He's bringing you to that Perfection, that Golden Perfection that we've been singing about.

76 **...then shall you bring a sheaf...** That is a group of people. **...firstfruits of your harvest to the Priest...** To the Priest.

77 **Verse 11**, **And he shall wave the sheaf...** That's you. **...in front of YAHWEH, to be accepted...** To be accepted. **...On the day after the First Holy Day Sabbath...** After the Sabbath. After you're trained is what He's saying. After you're trained on My Sabbaths to be like **YAHWEH**, then you will be accepted as He said to Cain. On the Sabbath. So on one of **YAHWEH**'s Sabbaths. Or on the Sabbaths. He said this to Cain teaching Him this same thing in the **Book of Genesis**.

78 And now look at this beautiful **verse 12**, **You shall offer on that day when you wave the sheaf, a male lamb...** The Lamb. **...without blemish or defect...** Never been anyone else except Yahshua Who has done that.

79 **Verse 10**, this is what's being offered in **verse 10**. It's not geographically that He's speaking of. It's not a portion on the earth, but it's the portion that is offered to you in **Genesis 1:26**. None, none have accomplished this yet. They could not. They did not have the Perfect Lamb, the High Priest. There had to be a High Priest to guide the people.

80 Let's go over to **Hebrews**, the **Book**

**of Hebrews. Hebrews 1.** We come with the Lamb. The only ones who have the Lamb is, of course, **YAHWEH's** House. Come with the Lamb.

81 Well in **Hebrews 1:1** now. He says, **YAHWEH Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets,**

82 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son...** Last Days.

83 Well, when He said Last Days that should clue you in to **Genesis 49.** The Last Days. This is what's going to take place in the Last Days. So He's telling you that He's going to have a Guide over The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days and special things are going to take place under this Guide Who was without spot, without blemish, perfectly Righteous according to the Laws of Righteousness.

84 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son, Whom He has appointed Heir of all things...** Now that is Owner of all things. He had to be the Son of Man. That's who the promise is made to is the Son of Man. And Yahshua said because I have gotten this Judgment, because I am the Son of Man. He had to be the Son of Man to do this. But there again the world reads over that and say ah, this is the son of the Holy Spirit--Holy Ghost, not Spirit, Holy Ghost, the son of God. And they want to be like the Gods.

85 Well here **...Whom He has appointed Heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world...** He made it. He made the earth, the creation of the earth. He made it for that purpose. **Genesis.** That's what we were just reading about. Made it for that purpose and started His Laws to being taught and kept at that time.

86 **Verse 3, Who, being the Reflection of the Perfection of YAHWEH...** That is, in the Likeness and Image of **YAHWEH.** **...and the Representation of YAHWEH's**

**Plan...** See His Plan there? His Plan to make man in His Image and Likeness. **Genesis 1:26.**

87 We're now in **Hebrews 1:3.** **YAHWEH's** Plan, a Representation of His Plan, of His Plan. In the beginning was the Plan Yahchanan said. **Yahchanan 1:1.** In the beginning was His Plan and He saw to it without it nothing was done that was done without His Permission, without, without being according to this Plan.

88 So what is taking place right here, the killing, the destruction that you see, it was planned of course. He made man subject to vanity and man has followed that vanity. And He says, here's what its going to bring you. And they obliged.

89 **YAHWEH's** Plan. **...by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets...** Upholding all of those things. That's the reason He says you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophets, all that the Prophets have spoken. **...when He had purged sins, sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High...** He had, He, our High Priest, had to pay for our sins. He had to buy us back from Satan because we sold our lives to Satan. You belong to whom you obey. We sold out to Satan. He bought us back.

90 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim, He has by inheritance obtained a more Excellent Name...** That is, Authority, a more Excellent Authority, brought by character.

---

**In the beginning was His Plan and He saw to it without it nothing was done that was done without His Permission, without, without being according to this Plan.**

---



91 Look on down to **verse 8, But to the Son He says: The Throne of your Father is forever and ever; a Scepter...** Now **Genesis 49**. We'll get deeper into this in just a little while. **Genesis 49**. We see this Scepter is to be inherited by a certain Person, a prophesied Person. This Scepter that He must have in order to say to us we have right. Now this is a ruling Authority. He must receive this Authority or this Judgment. He says all Judgment is given unto Me. That's in **Yahchanan 5**.

92 But in order to receive this now, this Scepter of Righteousness, He first had to live by **YAHWEH's** Laws, which He did one hundred percent, and then He could say you have right, you have My Authority to the Tree of Life, Eternal Life from **YAHWEH**, and I'm going to give you a job in the Kingdom.

93 Notice, **...a Scepter of Righteousness is the Scepter of your Kingdom...** Righteousness. Righteousness means, **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **Verses 7 and 8** says don't let anyone deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who commits sin belongs to the devil. And **verse 10** says this is what manifests The House of **YAHWEH** from these trees of Righteousness and evil. And the fruits that He's gathering from this last one right here, this last Tree, the Seventh Lamp on the Lampstand is you. That's you. And that's the offering, that's the firstfruits as we'll see.

94 **Hebrews 1:9. You have loved Righteousness and hated iniquity; therefore YAHWEH Your Father has anointed You with the oil of gladness...** Or the Golden Oil **...more than Your companions**.

95 Now, look at **verse 10**, there. **And You, YAHWEH, in the beginning...** In the beginning. You see that? He's taking you right back to the beginning what we just found or just saw a few minutes ago. The

same Message was taught to them in the beginning.

96 **And You, YAHWEH, in the beginning...** In the beginning. **...laid the foundation of the earth...** That is, the purpose for it. That is, the purpose of the earth for mankind. He made it for mankind so He could train mankind on His Sabbath Days and they would know that it's Him Who set them apart for this special purpose that Yahshua, in **Revelation 22** says, "Come on, I'm going to give you a job in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. And you have right to the Tree of Life." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

97 **And You, YAHWEH, in the beginning laid the foundation of the earth, and the heavens are the Works of Your Hands...** Of course to bring this about.

98 Now, the last will be first. In **Revelation 22**, we see that Yahshua here is speaking to His House now. In fact He says, He's testifying to His House. He's the High Priest. **Revelation 22**. He's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

99 And He says in **Revelation 22:12. Behold I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

100 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End...** The End of **YAHWEH's** Plan here, this total Plan. That **Revelation 10** says the Seventh Malak, the Plan will be finished in that time, that time period, that generation.

101 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have Right to the Tree of Life...** Tree of Life.

102 If you look back over now to **Mattithyah 19**. Keep that in mind what you just read. **Mattithyah 19**. Look at **verse 30**. And we're talking about, you have Right to the Tree of Life and He's speaking of the same thing right here.

103 **Mattithyah 19:30**. He says,

**However, many who are first will be last, and many who are last will be first.**

104 In **Mattithyah 20** and notice **verse 8**, now. **So when evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward; manager of his house; Summon the laborers... That's you. ...and give them their wages, beginning with the last...** Beginning with the last. Beautiful words when they're put together.

105 If you go over to **Yahchanan** now, Yahshua, His prayers. **Yahchanan 17**. Let's read first, **verse 9. Yahchanan 17:9**. He says, **I pray for them. I do not pray for the world...** I don't pray for the world. Now He's High Priest, remember this, He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. His prayers are going to **YAHWEH** on your behalf. He's not praying for this world. The world is under this Plan. They're assigned to go ahead and take care of their thing, do their thing. You've got to make a choice, as we're shown in **Deuteronomy**. You've got to make your choice and **YAHWEH** says that He's going to show you what is going to take place. You go your way as you have chosen and I'll show you what your end will be. Remember the Song of Mosheh?

106 Okay, here in **chapter 17** and **verse 9** now of **Yahchanan. Yahchanan 17:9**. He says, **...I do not pray for the world...** Period. Period.

107 Now look at **verse 20, He says, I do not pray for these alone...** Now He was praying for His Disciples here. You got that? **Verse 20, Yahchanan 17:20**. This prayer here, He was praying for His Disciples to finish their Work. But He's saying here, **...I do not pray for these alone...** Here. Well who's He praying for then? He's not praying for the world so He's praying for another group of people here. His prayers, sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, yes, He's making His prayers known to **YAHWEH**, but not for the world, not for

the world. But He's praying for somebody else besides His Disciples if you see that.

108 **...but also for those who will believe on Me through their words...** Through--and that's not right it's **...through the Word...** Believe on Me through the Word, the Word taught to them.

109 Now look back to **verse 14, verse 14, I have given them Your Laws...** Yahshua. **I have given them Your Laws; and the world hates them...** Boy, have we experienced some of that. **...because they are not of the world, just as I am not of the world...** So they're being influenced by Satan of course.

110 And He says now I have given them your Laws. He's opened the seal. He's actually opened the seals as **Revelation chapters 5** and **6** say. I've given them your Laws, which means, also including Prophecy.

111 Now look at **Yahchanan 17:17. Sanctify...** Sanctify. **...them through Your Laws...** Your Laws are Truth. **Sanctify...** Sanctify. **...them through your Laws...** If you look back to or remember, just remember this. Remember this. He says, keep My Sabbaths and they will be a sign that it's Me Who sanctifies you.

112 Now, let me explain that some people claim they're keeping the Sabbath and they start saying they rest on the Sabbath Day. And that's about as deep as they get into what the Sabbath is all about. They have no Truth now. They don't even know how to keep the Sabbath Day. Yahshua, He set a Perfect Example of keeping the Sabbath Day. But not only that, **YAHWEH** said, "Go to the Place where I choose to place My Authority." That's where you keep the Sabbath. If you don't go to that place, then you're not being sanctified by **YAHWEH**. You're not keeping the Sabbath.

113 There's where you learn to keep the Sabbath. Learn to keep it to Perfection, the Perfection that Yahshua brought. Being a

Servant to the people. Servitude, that's the attitude. Remember? One of our cooks wrote that. Servitude, that's the attitude that He put in us. And then I will give them Eternal Life. Give them Eternal Life.

114 **Yahchanan 17:17. Sanctify them through Your Laws...** Well, if you keep the Sabbath at the Place where He chooses to place His Name, then you will get the instruction, just like Cain and Abel got it, and you can make your choice whether to keep it--whether or not to keep it. And you're offered this. And then Yahshua said in **Revelation 22**, blessed are those who have done this. Not those who don't do it. He's not gathering fruit from those trees of Righteousness mixed with evil. He only gathers it from His House, His Prophesied Work.

115 Now let's go back to **Genesis 3** again. **Genesis 3** and look at **verse 22**. **Genesis 3:22. Then YAHWEH said: Behold, the man has become like one who has begun to know Righteousness and Evil...** Now, if you'll notice here, that's what the world has done. That's what the world is teaching right now. And that's where

rather, why they're in this big mess right now. They practice Righteousness and evil, following the Gods, as Eve just told Cain in **chapter 3**. Do this and you'll be like the Gods. Well that's what the world has done.

116 And now I want to point out something too about the pope trying to knock out creation, the creation chapter Book as they call it. If they can make you think that **YAHWEH** didn't create the heaven and the earth, this is a step in getting their propaganda and their deception to going, to make you think that it all just happened. That's the reason they're pushing Darwin's theory right now.

117 Now they got some new laws that're going into effect in the schools. You may have seen it. We'll probably get some news on that and show it. But the people are all angry about these laws and the teaching. And what they're saying is, well it pushes out Christianity.

118 Now what they actually mean is it pushes out, it's pushing out the creation and putting more emphasis on Darwin's theory of evolution. So it's taking **YAHWEH** out of the picture. So what do you have left?



**Servitude, that's the attitude that He put in us. And then I will give them Eternal Life. Give them Eternal Life.**

You have the dead rabbis who are the lords. If you read *Unger's Bible Dictionary* and see, look up the word **rabbi** you will see that's where it started.

119 Now the pharaohs before the rabbis, they became gods. The pharaohs, they were Gods. They took the place of God himself, that's what the pope does today, in place of God. And they meant, at that time they meant God the creator. But now they say, no, there was no such thing as creation. They say there was a time period when, you know, billions and billions of years and surely something could have happened during billions of years. So they throw a bunch of billions of years at you, hoping you'll believe that something slowly developed over billions of years. And that wouldn't be so hard for you to believe, maybe, instead of He created the earth in seven days.

120 We're the only ones that know how He did that by the way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Why do we know it? Because Yahshua is our High Priest and Yahshua is guiding His House to all this Truth in these Last Days, bringing you to Perfection. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

121 Well here now they've, **...become one who has begun to know Righteousness...** Who is practicing, actually practicing the Righteousness. **...and evil...** Well, what are they bringing forth? They're bringing forth wars, hatred, confused minds, sickness, disease and so forth. Which **YAHWEH** promises to take all that away from you and give you true minds that you can really think with and then multiply that Wisdom and Knowledge so you'll have a billion times or more.

122 **...And now he must not be allowed to put out his hand and also take of the Tree of Life and eat, and live forever...** So He says they're practicing both Righteousness and evil. They're like the Gods now, they're

practicing Righteousness and evil together and they will never submit to My Laws, like this. So He said they can't do this. I'm gonna take the Tree of Life away from them now, totally away from them and let them go their way and nothing will be withheld from them and we will show them what their end will be. So, they're shut off from the Tree of Life.

123 **Verse 23, Therefore YAHWEH sent him out of the Garden...** That is away from His House, from His House. This word right there, **garden**, comes from word #1588, and #1598, Hebrew dictionary, *Strong's Concordance* meaning *garden* or *protected place*, protected place. So they were sent out of the protected place and then they started killing each other.

124 **Verse 23, ...to work the ground from which he was taken.**

125 **Verse 24, So He drove out the man; and he placed cherubim at the east of the Garden of Eden, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to guard the way of the Tree of Life.** So he's cut off from the Tree of Life.

126 Now if you go back to **Revelation 22**. And of course we know from what we read in **Hebrews 1** that Yahshua qualified to receive this Judgment. All Judgment is given to Yahshua. So all Judgment is given to Yahshua and here He stands, the First and the Last.

127 The first part of **YAHWEH's** Plan was to make Man in His Image. Yahshua was the Firstborn of many brethren. He was the First to be made into this Perfection of **YAHWEH**, the First, the First. A lot of others who are here last, who're being called last are going to go with Him first into this Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

128 That is, to receive Authority, you see that. The last that He is calling see, are going to be allowed with Him and given this job, that is, given this Authority to do

the job. And of course, our job is to teach the whole universe **YAHWEH's** Way. And He says to you I am the First and the Last of this Plan. And now, blessed are those who keep His Laws or have kept His Laws. Yahshua said this same thing in **Mattithyah 4:17, Mattithyah 5:5. Mattithyah 5:17, Mattithyah 19:17**. If you would enter into Life, keep the Commandments; enter into the Tree of Life. That's the only way there.

129 And He says, **Revelation 22:14. Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have Right to the Tree of Life and may enter in...** So the Life has been cut off to all the world except to **YAHWEH's** House. And in these Last Days, Yahshua, of course, Yahshua is that Life.

130 Let's go back to **Revelation**, I mean **Genesis**. (I'm sorry.) In **Genesis 2** and notice there this Tree of Life. The Tree of Life now is just what I showed you. He's teaching His Laws on the Sabbath Days. They're keeping their Appointments with **YAHWEH** on the Sabbath Day. If you leave His House, you won't be keeping the Sabbath Day. And of course it won't be **YAHWEH** Who's sanctifying you then. If you keep His Sabbath as He has commanded, you can rest assured it's **YAHWEH** Who's sanctifying you, setting you apart for the job Yahshua has said. "Come, I've got a job for you," that's what He said. **Revelation 22:12**. "And I'm here to give you a job, every person according as what your job is going to be." That's **Revelation**.

131 Now here He says in **Genesis 2:9. And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight, and desirable for food...** That is, desirable to get you to the point to where **YAHWEH** can use you and give you Authority, like He said in **verse 1. ...The Tree of Life was in the midst of the garden...** The Tree of Life, that is Righteousness. **...in the midst of the**

**Garden, and the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and Evil was in the midst also.**

132 Now look back where Yahshua showed this tree in **Mattithyah 7** here. We covered this just a little the other day, last Sabbath. But Yahshua showed this Tree of Life that He says you've qualified for in **Revelation 22:12-14**. Blessed are you, blessed are you because you've kept His Laws. You've kept His Sabbaths at His House. You've learned to be Righteous. You've learned to be a Righteous Servant so you have right to the Tree of Life. That is, My Judgment is, His Judgment is you have Right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gates into the City.

133 Now here in **Mattithyah 7**, the Savior speaks of this, and notice **verse 12**, first. **Mattithyah 7:12**. He says, **Therefore, all things you want men to do to you, do the same to them, for this is the Teaching of the Laws and the Prophets...** So He puts it upon you now. This is the Teaching and He tells you exactly what **YAHWEH's** Laws teach you. **YAHWEH's** Laws are teaching you, don't steal, don't kill, don't murder, don't molest, don't lust after your neighbor's property.

134 Now, if you don't want him doing this to you then He's saying don't do it to him. Do to others as you want them to do unto you. And this is the Teaching of the Laws and the Prophets. This is the whole Teaching that will get you to be like **YAHWEH**.

135 **Verse 12**, Now remember **Revelation 22:12** He says do it. Blessed are those who do it. Oh, I was wanting to read you one more thing there before I read this other here. In **Revelation 22** again. Hold your place there in *Matthew* or **Mattithyah** if you want to.

136 **Verse 14** says **Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have Right to**

**the Tree of Life...** That's been cut off from mankind all this time. No one has received Eternal Life. You got that? It was cut off. It was cut off. You couldn't receive it at all. Yahshua was the first to qualify for it. We are going to enter that phase with Yahshua our High Priest. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

137 He's not going to die ever again and He's going to receive that Right from **YAHWEH** along with us that He presents. The Lamb is going to be with us. He's going to present us, the wave sheaf, the firstfruits, the last. The last will be first. These're the ones that take the Lamb, that believe on the Lamb because we see it in the Writings of the Prophets and we believe without seeing. And we got it. He's ours! He's ours and He gives us that Right and He gives us the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

138 And He says, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have Right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gates into the City.**

139 **Verse 15, For outside are dogs...**

140 Now look at **verse 16, I Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify...** That is, Messenger. **...sent My Messenger...** Well, who is His Messenger now? [Congregation calls out Yisrayl Hawkins! Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

141 Well hold your place and go over to **Zecharyah**. I'm getting a little ahead of myself, but we'll pick it up in later sermons here. **Zecharyah 6**. Now He's got a Messenger here, a Prophesied Messenger. Yahshua was prophesied or He wouldn't have got this job. He is the Prophesied Lamb. Behold the Lamb of **YAHWEH**, He was prophesied. They were speaking of the Prophecy before this.

142 And here I've sent My Messenger. He's speaking in the Last Days now. He's not praying for His Disciples anymore. He's praying for another group. That group is us!

As we've just got through covering that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

143 Well here I've sent My Messenger, He says. Well here in **Revelation**, I mean in **Zecharyah 6:11**. He says, **Take the silver and the gold and make crowns, and set them on the head of Yahshua...** And of course the *King James Version* has *Joshua*. That's the first time they ever made the mistake of showing you the Savior's Name. And you can look this word up, *Joshua*, in *Strong's Concordance*. I think it's in the bible dictionaries. I think that's the first place I saw it and rejoiced. But Yahshua is the Name of the Son of **YAHWEH**, the First Son of **YAHWEH**.

144 He says, take the crown, **...and set them on the Head of Yahshua son of Yahzadek...** And *Strong's Concordance* and every other Hebrew dictionary that I know of says this is **YAHWEH**. This means **YAHWEH**. But they translated it *Yahzedek*. **...Yahshua, the Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** Well, He became a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** as **Hebrews 10** shows. And He's our High Priest.

145 And then He says, **verse 12, Speak to Him and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says...** In other words, Father **YAHWEH** is giving Yahshua the High Priest a Command--Behold the Malak. Behold Your Malak is what He's saying here. **...Behold, the man whose name is the Branch! For He will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!**

146 Well if you go back now to **Revelation 22:16**. **I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak... The Branch ...to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** In the assemblies. **Revelation 22:16.**

147 So **YAHWEH** gave Yahshua the Command by the Prophets in **Zecharyah**. That's only the one place He gave it. In

other places too, starting in **Genesis** by the way. Behold this man. Behold this Branch. **Genesis 49:11, 10-11.**

148 But here now Yahshua says, talking directly to His House through **Revelation**, the last Revelation given to mankind. **Revelation 22:16. I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak...** That is, the Branch who's given to Him. **...to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** He's the one who will build The House of **YAHWEH**. He will Branch out and build The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

149 So He sends, Yahshua is saying then, **I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak...** That is the Branch. **...to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH. I am the Root and the Offspring of David...** This was spoken by **Isayah**. This is speaking of **Isayah's** Prophecy right here. **...The Root and the Offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning star.**

150 Verse 17, **And the Spirit and the brides, say: Come! And let him who hears, say: Come! And let him who is thirsty come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of Life freely...** That is, those who choose The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, they will take of the water of Life freely.

151 Now back to **Mattithyah 7:12**. He says again here, **Therefore, all things you want men to do to you, do the same to them...** Do it. Do it. Don't, don't, don't fall for this stupid baloney: "only believe." Only believe. That was only part of the sentence. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken. You're a fool if you don't. **Luke 24:25**. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

152 Now in **Mattithyah**, I mean yeah, **Mattithyah 7** here and **verse 12**. Now if you look on down to **verse 13**, He says, **Enter in through the narrow gate; for wide**

**is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction...** Destruction? I don't see how anyone could keep from seeing that. 237 wars. 237 wars since 1900. The deaths from those 237 wars are 95,896,838. Now, not just that, they won't repent of their murders of babies which goes up into the billions. The destruction, the destruction. We'll have more on that next week. Don't miss next week.

153 But notice, just do it. And **Revelation 22:12-14**. Do it. **Mattithyah 19. Mattithyah 19**. These are all the Savior's Teachings. And if you have a *King James Version*, a red-letter edition, it will show you in red that this is the Savior's Teaching.

154 **Mattithyah 19:17**. The last part. **...so if you will enter into Life...** Enter into the Tree of Life. If you want to enter into this Tree of Life that He just spoke of now in **Revelation** to His House and this Last Days, in the Last Days. **...keep the Laws of YAHWEH...** Just do it.

155 These are the Commands of Yahshua Messiah to you. Everyone who is listening out there. These are not my commands. They're the Commands of Yahshua. Remember **Mattithyah 7:12**, the Laws and the Prophets teach everything you want man to do to you, do to them. Do it to them.

156 **Leviticus**. This is the Teaching of the Laws and the Prophets He said. And in--and in **Leviticus**, here is part of this Law. Remember we went there in **verse 23** and He says, these are these Appointed Times that you come to My House. That was in **Leviticus 23**. You come to My House for teaching. This is the Holy, Holy congregation, that has a Holy Convocation on these set time periods with **YAHWEH**, where **YAHWEH** inspires this to be taught to you.

157 If you turn back here a little to **Leviticus 19**. Here's the Teaching of the Laws and the Prophets as He shows here. In

**Leviticus 19**, remember, don't do anything to someone else that you wouldn't want that someone else to do to you. That's what the Laws teach you. That's the Teaching of the Laws and the Prophets as Yahshua said. And then He goes on to show you all the false teachings that's throughout the world that's causing all the wickedness, causing all the death and destruction as **Isayah 24:1-6** shows.

158 But now look at **Leviticus 19:18**. **Do not seek revenge nor bear a grudge against one of your own people; but you shall love your neighbor; whether a brother or an enemy, as yourself. I am YAHWEH...** If you don't teach these things, brethren, and your actions are your example--is what you're teaching. You can speak with your mouth and testify about **YAHWEH** and teach your brothers and sisters to walk in destruction, to be rebellious like you.

159 When you rebel--when you're rebellious against **YAHWEH's** House, against His Servant, against me, when you're rebellious against me and I tell you things to do and you don't do it, you're rebellious against **YAHWEH** Himself and Yahshua Himself. Yahshua tells me, tell these people this thing. Your actions speak louder than words. That's what **YAHWEH** said. Do what you're told to do exactly. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

160 Now, don't hold a grudge. Yes tell the person. Tell the person where they're wrong, yes, and forgive that person. Don't hold a grudge against him. You won't be forgiven yourself if you don't.

161 Let's see. **Verse 18, Do not seek**

**revenge, nor bear a grudge against one of your own people...** That is The House of **YAHWEH** members.

162 **Verse 19, You must keep My Statutes...**

163 Look at **verse 34, The stranger living with you must be treated as one of your native-born, and you shall love him as yourself; for you were strangers in the land of Egypt...** All of the same family.

164 Well, how did this rebellion start anyway? Of course it started with nimrod and we'll get into that in the next sermon. But remember what He said in **Mattithyah 7:12**. This gate to destruction, it's wide and anything, a lot of things can get you off if you're not very, very careful. And you can let a grudge swell up within you and you can get to hating. And when you start hating, you cut yourself off from **YAHWEH** then. And of course you're left on your own without the Instruction that He wants to give you so you will be like Him.

165 If **YAHWEH** held a grudge, He would destroy this world Himself, but He doesn't. He sees us through in spite of what we've done. He sees us through and He keeps guiding and coaxing you but there is a cut off date. And if you don't straighten up, if you hold that grudge you'll burn with it. And you'll be wishing at that time you didn't. You'll be wishing at that time that you had listened to the Malak that Yahshua sent you.

166 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Now, don't hold a grudge. Yes tell the person. Tell the person where they're wrong, yes, and forgive that person. Don't hold a grudge against him. You won't be forgiven yourself if you don't.**

---



---

# Chapter Twenty-Four

## The Spirit Of This World And The Spirit Of YAHWEH Are Opposites

06/01/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You're looking great, **YAHWEH** says! And look, new ones! Look at this! Praise **YAHWEH**. [waving palm branches, laughing.] Wonderful! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 If you noticed, it looks like nuclear war, big wars are coming and very, very close. This one wasn't shown today, but *Russia to send nuclear submarines to southern seas...* This is something that Russia did do at one time, 20 years ago. Well now they're going to do it again. It says, just for peace purposes, of course, but these, each one of these submarines, which are sixteen, I believe, can carry sixteen long-range missiles each. Which will secure the knock out of many cities, that's for sure!

3 Things are really going to get bad and especially the deception, as Yahshua shows. I guess we should start with that and read it in **Mattithyah 24** because Yahshua, it shows that He's in charge of His House. He doesn't assure anyone of anything outside this House. But He does assure us inside the House. And **YAHWEH** says it's the Protected Place.

4 But you know, if you start doubting, you're falling right into the hands of Satan. Yahshua does tell you, just believe, believe all that the Prophets have spoken and then do what He says. Do what He tells you. You can't go wrong that way.

5 But He shows here great deception in this **Mattithyah 24:24**. David Verner, the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins did a lot of great work on this chapter, this verse right here because it was not clear. And let's see, **24**. But He says here in the *King James Version* even, you can see that He's talking about great deception and then **II Thessalonians** shows you the great whore that brings about the deception. **Revelation** shows you that also. **Revelation 17** shows you it's coming from the seven hills, the great city that sits on seven hills, the leader of the kings of the earth.

6 Well the leader of the kings of the earth is leading these nations right now, the quartet. I'm not the only one who showed you this. Malachi Martin in his book, *The Keys of This Blood* showed you Satan's plans and says anyone that won't worship the queen of heaven, she's going to make



war against you. And he says she is going to win. These were his words in his interviews. Rachel McMillan Hawkins taped those interviews and then typed them up for me years ago. Precious material that I've used now showing, bringing this to light, showing you these things that the catholic church shows she's going to be a part of. And right after that book came out, then the wars started in Afghanistan and Iraq and of course it's spreading from nation to nation.

7 But Yahshua said here in **verse 7**, He said there will be great disease epidemics, which I hope to get into next week with the films, the news, and the articles plus what is shown in the Scriptures. Because about one hundred percent of the people you meet on the street has diseases and one--as one scientist puts it, he says, one out of five people have a mental disease. Now we know this. We know that one out of five. Of course, it's more than that.

8 But he says that means that one out of every five people I meet in WalMart could turn around and shoot me as I pass them for no reason at all. I mean this is the kind of world that we're facing. And we're seeing it.

9 There're some that I marked out today that were so gruesome I said no, let's don't show this, but it's bad. And of course, people still insist on wanting to go out there and rub their filth all over them. Our shoppers, you know, they stink like Thieves, like oil, like Thieves oils. I tell them bathe in it! I don't care how bad you smell to the public, just so you don't bring those diseases back here. Spray the things you buy. And then tell the people to put them in the washing machine and wash them. Dump them from the plastic into the washing machine. Wash them. The filth is everywhere. And there're new ones coming up every day that I want you to see next week. Don't miss it.

10 But Yahshua shows here in **Mattithyah 24:24** that you probably won't believe this. And even leave the Protected Place, some will. And because they think well, they come up with something in their mind, Satan will put a thought in their mind like she did Judas or Yahdah Iscariot. You remember that person? He's the one that actually got so bad he sold out Yahshua, sold him for thirty pieces of silver. Yes, that's how bad you can turn, when you can when you stop believing, even for an instant. And Satan can place something in your mind.

11 And if your mind is a little bit sick, which it is, already from the food and the activities that you've been practicing all your life before you came here. People, when they come here, normally they're dying. And some of them are so close to death that it's impossible to do anything about it.

12 But one thing about it that I know, and I'm thankful for this is, they died in he Faith. They died in Yahshua. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And they were faithful, they repented, and they were faithful up to the end. [crying] Well, Yahshua showed you how bad the deception would be. And if something enters your mind don't, you don't want to harbor it. You want to say, "Get behind me Satan." Don't go around repeating it and showing what an idiot you are, you know, for your disbelief. Build the House! Build the Protected Place [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 Well, Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:24. For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders...** Is that what you're looking for?

14 Years ago, at the Pressroom, we had a baby die and the baby had already changed colors. And they had called me to come pray for the baby and, of course, several elders saw that. And I took the baby in my arms

and I asked **YAHWEH** to--man! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Anyway, the baby came back to life in front of everyone. And everyone was startled that the baby started breathing and I guess the--unless the baby died since then. Those people left the House.

15 Well that's what miracles can do. Yahshua had thousands of people that followed Him because of miracles, and what did it get? What did it get them? They all left Him. And He turned to His Disciples and He said, "Are you gonna leave Me too?" That's how bad it got.

16 You seeking miracles? Why don't you go kiss the baby that the pope kissed and see what that gets you! You know this is stupid to put down the Words of **YAHWEH** for something that you're seeking to where you want to see something. Your best bet is, as I've told you a thousand times already, believe the Scriptures. Believe what the Prophets and Apostles say. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 Another person, the baby was having, I don't know what kind of attack, I think it was asthma, but he was gasping for air. The parents were getting ready to call the ambulance and I said, how long do these things last? And this was back when we were all in tents. And I walked up to the east side of the campgrounds to a tent, myself and David Hodge, Elder David Hodge. There were several people ganged around the tent because they thought the boy was going to die at any time. The parents said it takes sometimes three to four days for the hospital to get him over this when he gets in this kind of shape. And he had done some running and playing in the sand.

18 But all these people were gathered around and I went in the tent with a boy and put my Tallit over him and suddenly the boy calmed down and started breathing normally. And the man, the words out of this boy's father's mouth said, "Wow. I've

never seen anything like that before." That man is not even in the House anymore. He left, him and his family. Because Satan put something in their mind and they couldn't see where The House of **YAHWEH** was. They couldn't even read House of **YAHWEH**. Forgot all about the miracle.

19 These miracles mean nothing to me. And I told **YAHWEH** I said, I don't want miracles. What I want is to understand Your Word and to be able to explain it to the people where they'll have a foundation that they won't quiver on anymore. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Well, I see many miracles. The Prophets said that in this time period there would be a House of **YAHWEH** established. They even went so far to show that it'd be done by an Okie from the ends of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Who on earth is gonna believe a joke like that? Here you couldn't or they didn't even have a bible here for 2,000 years, wasn't allowed to own one. And then all of a sudden here's a man saying, "In the Last Days I'm gonna establish My House," and this Being Who He's talking about is **YAHWEH**. And He brings out His Name and says His Name is **YAHWEH** and He's going to establish His House. And lo and behold He established it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 To me, that's a miracle that you can understand those words right there and know that **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH**'s Prophets don't lie. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the biggest miracle you could show me right there. And it came to pass in my life.

22 Well Yahshua said here there're gonna be signs. You're going to see it a

---

**To me, that's a miracle that you can understand those words right there and know that YAHWEH, YAHWEH's Prophets don't lie.**

---

lot coming from false messiahs and false prophets. **...who will show great signs and wonders: insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the Very Elect...** What's gonna keep you from it? It's me standing up here and hollering at you and saying believe what the Prophets have spoken and Apostles have spoken! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Don't believe this stupidity. It's everywhere. I've seen it. I've seen it. Remember Peter Popoff? Oh man, he healed them by the thousands. Yes, the lard talked to him and told him what was wrong with these people and he repeated it. Come to find out his wife was in another room with a microphone and she was telling him, that man you're talking to right there has something wrong with his right shoulder or his left cheek or his tooth or his head. And he said the lard said you've got this, and you've got this and he fooled so many people.

24 Well it's gonna get worse than that, brethren. The signs you see here would deceive the Very Elect if it wasn't for a guide

you have to guide you and keep you, keep you following **YAHWEH** instead of a bunch of hypocrites. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 The Work, we can prove this; in fact, I'm gonna go into the Work deeper. But the Work from the best known, it's like the *Oxford Bible Dictionary*, or *Oxford Dictionary of the English Language*, you know, it's well understood that they know what they're talking about. Or *Webster's Dictionary* and you look in it for a word. Well Jastrow is recognized as one of those people. We have a bunch of others too. Not a bunch. But we have a few and they do agree that the words mean what they say. Exactly this.

26 And the commentators, I just ordered another commentary this week that I saw that the man was right on and I'd been reading his stuff and it's very helpful. But there're a lot of these guys that can study and get these words, especially if they get deep into it, but they will never understand and put them together unless they come to The House of **YAHWEH**. It's just not there! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**...they would deceive the Very Elect... What's gonna keep you from it? It's me standing up here and hollering at you and saying believe what the Prophets have spoken and Apostles have spoken!**

27 Yahshua opens the seals for His House, Only. And to understand it, you've got to be a member of the House. You've got to repent, come out of the world, and submit to what I'm telling you to do, which is believe what the Prophets have spoken. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

28 Well **Mattithyah 24:24. For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the Very Elect.**

29 **Verse 25, Behold, I have warned you beforehand!...** I've warned you already!

30 **Verse 26, So when they say to you; Behold, He is in the desert!--do not go out. Behold, He is in the Holy Place!--do not believe it.**

31 **Verse 27, For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be.**

32 **Verse 28, For wherever the carcasses are, there will the eagles be gathered together...** Well, of course, it doesn't say that exactly but they got a little bit close.

33 **Verse 24, For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the Very Elect...** That one is right.

34 **Verse 25, Behold, I have warned you beforehand!...** That is right.

35 **Verse 26, So when they say to you; Behold, He is in the desert!--do not go out. Behold, He is in the Holy Place!--do not believe it...** Let me see if I can skip over and find the right one. That is it.

36 **Verse 27, here's the catchy one. For as the lightning will depart from the east... For as the light...** Not lightning, but the light. **As the light will depart from the east...** That's what it says and we can prove it with books that are recognized by the most learned Hebrew scholars on earth.

37 **For as the light will depart from the east and thus Revelation and Truth, Truth**

**and Prophecy will come from the Witness in the west...** Yes that's all there. ...so also **will the coming of the Son of Man be.**

38 **Verse 28, For wherever those who worship YAHWEH and reverence the One He will send are, there will the Righteous be gathered together...** The Great Kohan David Yahodah is going to have his hands full come Feast of Tabernacles unless we get him up here before that, which we may do because he's got a lot to cover. I don't have time to cover it. I don't even have time to read all of His work to you here because we've got to get into other things.

39 Now, last week we left off with Yahshua saying in **Revelation 22**, that I have told My Messenger to report all of this to you. And of course, if you don't know the Scriptures that go with that, you'd think He sent an angel. You'd think like the *King James*, you'd think, well I sent an angel. I sent an angel here to talk to you. Well where is he? I don't see him. Where is he? He must have got lost somewhere on Saturn or got knocked out of the sky by an asteroid or something. He didn't show up.

40 In **Yahchanan 20**, I want to rehearse that one with you. **Yahchanan 20** because the Savior here, first off He says in **verse 9**, I don't pray for the world. I'm not praying for the world. But then He goes to **verse 20** and I'll find it here in a minute. **Yahchanan. Yes, Yahchanan 17:20. Verse 9** says He doesn't pray for the world. These are plain words. I do not pray for the world.

41 But here in **verse 20**, He shows that He prays for two groups. If you'll look closely at what that word, what that paragraph says, He's showing you He prays for two groups here. **I do not pray for these alone...** He's talking about His Twelve Disciples. **I do not pray for these alone...**

42 If you look back to **verse 14**, He says, **I have given them your Laws...** His Twelve Disciples. **I have given them your Laws; and the world has hated them because they**

are not of the world, just as I am not of the world.

43 Verse 15, **I do not pray that You would take them out of the world, but that You would keep them from the evil one...** That's exactly what He's telling you in **Mattithyah 24**. There're going to be false prophets everywhere and they're going to show great signs and wonders. This is Satan's way. And this is the way to keep you from Satan: **...keep them from the evil one...** He warned them ahead of time in order to keep them away from the evil one.

44 Verse 16, **They are not of the world, just as I am not of the world.**

45 Verse 17, **Sanctify them...** He's asking **YAHWEH** to sanctify them. Well, the only way you can sanctify a person for **YAHWEH** is that they keep His Sabbaths. That's what He says in **Exodus 20:31**. Keep My Sabbaths and you'll know it is **YAHWEH** Who is sanctifying you.

46 Satan won't tell you to keep the Sabbath. And those who pretend to keep the Sabbath they're not really keeping the Sabbath because they're not keeping it like Yahshua kept the Sabbath. Yahshua showed us how to keep the Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 Our Foundation is Yahshua. He's the Chief Cornerstone. Our Foundation is the Prophets, what they wrote, the Apostles, what they wrote, and Yahshua and His Example. He set us the Example, He says, and He says do it. Just do it.

---

**Our Foundation is Yahshua. He's the Chief Cornerstone. Our Foundation is the Prophets, what they wrote, the Apostles, what they wrote, and Yahshua and His Example. He set us the Example, He says, and He says do it. Just do it.**

---

48 Verse 17, **Sanctify them through your Laws; Your Laws are Truth...** Well He quoted **Psalms 119:142**, which you should have written there. You should have the **Exodus 31:13** written there by **sanctify** because it says your Laws are the Truth.

49 Well in **Revelation** now, back to **Revelation**. He says in **chapters 5 and 6** He shows that Yahshua is chosen to open the seals. Yahshua, He's chosen to open the seals. And **Yahchanan 17:17** says sanctify them through your Laws. So He's teaching them. Yahshua is teaching them. He's teaching them by opening the seals.

50 This second group that He shows in **Yahchanan 17:20**. **I do not pray for these alone...** That is the Twelve Disciples alone. **...but also for those who will believe on Me through their...** That's the Twelve Disciples. **...through their Word...** Through the Work of the Twelve Disciples. That's where we get our Foundation right there from the Disciples, through their Word. These are the Twelve Disciples, the Root, the Root, the Foundation left by Yahshua is the Twelve Disciples and the Work they do right here.

51 I saw people get so close to The House of **YAHWEH**, a group of them. And then they said, well the rabbis, they've been doing this for years. You know, they've been studying the Scriptures so surely they would have the Truth. No! [laughing] The rabbis are the very lards that the catholic church is part of and worshiping. They're the seed of them. And Yahshua said they don't keep the Laws. He dealt with them in His time. The Apostles dealt with them in their time.

52 They persecuted my brother for wanting to bring back the Name and the Laws when he was there for seven years teaching. And they persecuted him and finally told him, "We're gonna kill you if you don't stop this." Well that's how much they loved the Laws.

53 What'd they do to Yahshua? They threatened to kill Him. The minute He

brought out the Name and the Laws of **YAHWEH** and said, "You had the Laws delivered unto you and none of you have kept them. Well, why do you seek to kill Me, One Who tells you the Truth?"

54 Well He says, **I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who will believe on Me through their word.**

55 **Verse 21, That they all may be one...** In unity, in unity. That is, **YAHWEH** is Unity. That is, He is unified with His Laws. His Laws. His Laws show that very thing. And if you want to be a part of the Family of **YAHWEH** you must come into unity by keeping His Laws.

56 **Verse 21, That they all may be one, as You, Father are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us, so that the world may believe that You have sent Me.**

57 **Verse 22, And the Glory which You gave Me, I have given them; that they may be in unity.**

58 **Verse 23, I in them, and You in Me--so that they may be made perfect in unity; and that the world may know that You have sent Me...** That is so plain. It's so plain, you know, He's never taught anything else except that. Well that was sanctified, sanctifying them with your Sabbath.

59 Well we just looked at **Mattithyah 24**. Now let's go to **Luke**. Let's go back to **Luke 8, chapter 8** and He makes a statement here that it's very important to keep from being deceived. The way to do that is to keep your mind on this and what He's saying.

60 Remember His Words here in **Luke 8** and look at **verse 13, The seed on the rock...** The seed on the rock. **...are those who, when they hear, receive the Word...** They receive it, yes. **...the Laws and the Prophets, with joy...** You remember how joyous you were when you found this Truth? One person woke up of a night and said they saw it running across the screen "His Name is **YAHWEH**." And they got the number and

they were so joyous. They're here now. They moved here so they could be at The House of **YAHWEH**, the Protected Place.

61 You hear the helicopters overhead while ago? Don't worry! This is the Protected Place. Fear not! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 **...but these have no root...** They have no root. What was He talking about here? **...who believe for a while, but in time of temptation...** Time of temptation when Satan starts putting things in their mind, they start falling away.

63 Turn back again to **Yahchanan 20** and look at **verse 29, Yahchanan 20:29**. And keep what He said in mind in **Luke**. They have no foundation. They have no root within themselves. You got to understand this root that He's talking about, the foundation.

64 This is **Yahchanan 20:29, Yahshua said to him; Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed...** Well, of course, because 5,000, 8,000 saw Him take a few fish and a few loaves of bread and fed them and then gathered up more than they had to begin with. Yes, they saw this. Remember that? And they all left Him. What benefit was this miracle?

65 It's beneficial to us because we believe it. But then we have some deeper roots here. We know how He did this. One of these days these cooks that are working there, with sweat, they'll be able to command the meal to be formed on the table and stand there and watch it be put together [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, you'll have that Power, if you believe. Now if the doubts start coming to make you believe otherwise, well she'll pull you away, of course.

66 **...Blessed are those who have not seen, and yet have believed...** Well, that's the reason I told **YAHWEH** I didn't want to see miracles. All it does is trap people. They come and they come into The House

of **YAHWEH** and then somebody leads them away because they have no root within themselves, so they lead them away. And others go following after them. So you lose more than you gain this way.

67 What I want are people who have their roots in these Prophets, their Work and the Apostles' Work and believe every Word of it. If you believe it, you'll stay with me.

68 Look on over now to **Revelation** again. Now in **Revelation 22**, He sends a Messenger. But look at **chapter 21 of Revelation**, **Revelation 21** and look at **verse 14**. Everybody get this now. Read it for yourself.

69 **Revelation 21:14. And the wall of the City had twelve Foundations...** Remember, there's a Scripture that said **YAHWEH** laid the foundations of the earth? Well, of course, He poured His concrete and set the earth on it! [laughing] No, it means a little bit more than that.

70 But notice the wall of this City, this great City of **YAHWEH** that He's put together of the residents of The House of **YAHWEH**. It had twelve Foundations. **...and in them the names of Twelve Apostles...** Well, of course, that's our Foundation. That's our Foundation, The House of **YAHWEH**, and we believe what the Apostles have spoken.

71 The people that I saw drug away who went to Israyl and they took up with the rabbis, they won't even use the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* or the "New Testament" anymore. They just use the first part or the "Old Testament". They, of course, they don't really use the first part because they're taking the talmud instead of the Prophets' Words. The talmud is supposed to be a handed-down version of mouth-to-mouth, ear-to-ear from Mosheh through the lards who want you to worship them, pray to them and so forth.

72 I don't think these people even realize where the word lard comes from or the word lord either. They're both two the same. I don't think they realize that. But they're now accepted by the rabbis and they think they have salvation, but they don't. They're not even close.

73 **...and in them the names of the twelve Apostles of the Lamb...** Of the Lamb. You see what He's saying here? This is a Teaching. This is a Teaching of the twelve Apostles. This is the Roots, the Roots of Yahshua right here that He said He left. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 If you have your Scriptures marked, you would turn over, or you might mark right there at the side of that **Zecharyah 4:12, Zecharyah 4:12**. The Foundation, the Twelve Disciples, the Foundation for them, the Names, that's in **Revelation 21:14**. And if you would mark by the side of that **Zecharyah 4:12**.

75 **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?... You get that?**

76 Now turn back to **Revelation 21:14** quickly. Now look at **verse 15**. Did you read it? **Verse 15**. You see that word? You see the word I want you to see? **Revelation 21:15. And he who talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city...** A golden reed? [laughing] If you'll just let this sink into your minds, you'll see it all coming together here.

77 And in **Revelation 22**, He said to this person, **Revelation 22:16. I, Yahshua, have sent... My Malak ...My Messenger to testify...** Now remember all that because we're gonna come back to it in a little while.

78 But look over now at **Ephesians**. (I'm sorry to say it, but I'm out of time again.) **Ephesians 2**. (I know.) **Ephesians 2**. Keep that in mind, the Foundation of this City. If



you knock out the Foundation, you knock out your part in the Kingdom, in **YAHWEH** Shammah. The Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets.

79 Well here now in **Ephesians 2:20**. Found on page 917. **Verse 20**. Now look at **verse 19** first. **Therefore, now you are no longer strangers...** Well, you were strangers to **YAHWEH** before He called you, before you came to the House. And then you were introduced by baptism into this Great Knowledge that **YAHWEH** wants to give you. And that's where you make contact with **YAHWEH** because you've said your vows and He has something to hold on to besides your sins.

80 And then He says, **...you are no longer strangers or foreigners, but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of YAHWEH.**

81 **Verse 20, And are built on the Foundation of the Apostles and the Prophets...** Well, **YAHWEH** Shammah has twelve Foundations and the Work of the Apostles is part of it. And if you kick it out, you'll never understand the first part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. **...the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief Cornerstone.**

82 Notice, **verse 21, In Whom the whole House, being fitly joined together...**

83 And then **verse 22, And in Him, you are also being built together...** In this right here, in The House of **YAHWEH**, with these twelve Foundations and Yahshua being the Guide, you're being built into--to become The House of **YAHWEH** through the Spirit.

84 Well, that's Casper the friendly ghost. Now, that's what's coming up in your mind. Right? That's what *King James* put there. Casper the friendly ghost who, he's a gassy God, probably stinks like gas too. The gas you smell when you walk by a sewer line, you know. I'd like to conjure up something

else in your mind about this spirit they're talking about because it's not the spirit that comes from **YAHWEH**. It's a spirit of rebellion, of iniquity. That's what they put forth.

85 This Spirit He's talking about here is made perfectly clear by the Savior. And if you don't take His Word for it, which was written by the Apostles. The Apostles, that's part of their Foundation. They wrote what Yahshua said. That's the reason they're part of the Foundation of The House of **YAHWEH** and will be forever pillars in His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 In **Yahchanan**, if you want to turn to it and read it, **Yahchanan 6:63**, you'll see that Spirit, that Spirit is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Otherwise your flesh is worthless, and will turn back to the dust eventually; without that Spirit... Well let me turn to it and read it! I want you to get this, get this. This Spirit, by the Spirit. He's not talking about a gassy God or a piece of gas floating around in the sky or something you smell. You can't get any of that.

87 It's a character. Servitude, that's the attitude. That's the Spirit. Written by the people who bake the breads Friday night for you to eat Sabbath morning. What a blessing! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Come all who are hungry. Come all who are hungry and eat with us on the Sabbath Day and rejoice. Learn to be a Servant.

88 Well in **Yahchanan 6:29**. **Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH: that you believe in Him Whom He has sent.**

89 Now turn over to **verse 63, verse 63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** It is the Spirit that gives you Life. Well what is the Spirit? Remember what Yahshua said. **Mattithyah 19:17**. You want Life? Keep the Commandments. Keep the Laws. It's the Spirit. This is **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless.**

**The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** This is the Spirit of **YAHWEH**. It teaches you love. You can't see love, but you can see the acts of love. Yahshua says you can't see the Spirit. It moves around like the wind. It's like the wind, you can't see it, but it changes a person's heart and it changes his mind--your mind, to where you love one another. And therefore you become in unity with **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 It's Spirit. ...**The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit and they are Life Everlasting...**

91 Well you go back here to **Ephesians** now and you'll understand that. **Ephesians 2:22. And in Him, you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through this Spirit...** The Spirit, those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, they develop this character, this Spirit that you get from this **Zecharyah 4:6** from this golden, golden rod. Okay, it's all fitting together. **Ephesians**.

92 Now if you go to **II Timayah** [*Timothy*], I'll give you a page number here in a minute, maybe. **II Timayah 2**. Now this is the Spirit that He wants to develop in you so you'll be in unity with **YAHWEH** and won't be running off deceived by every wind of doctrine, or every character that wants to make out like they're performing miracles. If they could perform miracles, they would be performing miracles, but they're not. It's deceiving as **II Thessalonians** says. All deception, lying wonders.

93 Well here now in **II Timayah 2** found on page 938. **II Timayah 2:19**.

**Nevertheless, the Foundation...** Remember the Foundation of the Apostles and the Prophets. Now here's the Foundation that **YAHWEH** set in the beginning. Remember, in the beginning **YAHWEH** laid the Foundations of the world in order to bring people to Him, a family, brought to Him; being made in His Image and His Likeness. He laid the foundations to do that. Well here they are.

94 **Nevertheless, the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...** What is it? Concrete? A rock? Well it certainly stands like a rock. Yahshua is the Chief Cornerstone. ...**having this seal: YAHWEH knows those who are His, because everyone who reverences...** Who loves **YAHWEH**. ...**the Name of YAHWEH departs from iniquity.**

95 Well if you know anything about the catholic church, you'll know that the catholic church teaches iniquity. All christianity teaches iniquity. Iniquity is doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. Look it up in *Strong's Concordance*, bible dictionaries. Any, any bible help will tell you that iniquity is doing away, rebelling, or ignoring the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And of course, those who reverence **YAHWEH**, who get the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, they do just opposite from that. They teach and abide by the Laws of **YAHWEH**, after the Example of Yahshua. Not after your own example, but the Example of Servitude. That's the attitude. I'll never forget those words!

96 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**..those who reverence YAHWEH, who get the Spirit of YAHWEH... They teach and abide by the Laws of YAHWEH, after the Example of Yahshua. Not after your own example, but the Example of Servitude. That's the attitude. I'll never forget those words!**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Five

Genesis 3:23-24

## Did YAHWEH Shut Salvation Off From Mankind?

06/08/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] That's beautiful, beautiful, beautiful, beautiful. Cheer up now! Okay, real big now. Come on! Come on! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] That ought to get your blood to circulating! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It's obvious the world is hurting with wars and disease epidemics. That last one, the one before the actor, that one is gonna be pretty deadly, looks like. That's one of the new Gods that's just come up. And it could, if you remember, Yahshua said that's what's gonna be in this time period.

3 Disease epidemics and nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom, that's what we're seeing. The United States, they're really worried now about what is building in the United States secretly.

4 I sure would that they'd get a hold of our phone lines and get them tapped

right away! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Our internet too! They'd find a way to peace! Believe me, President Barack Obama is wanting peace. This man wants peace. He wants to change this world. And of course, the pope has him convinced of going a certain way right now. But the quartet is going to, is going to balk on this at a certain time and they are going to repent. I can hardly wait to get into **Yechetzqyah** again and show this. It's the most beautiful Prophecy. And the two faces of the presidents, I don't know if y'all saw that, but it's also shown in Prophecy. And it's great. We'll get to it one of these days. [Laughing]

5 Now, here's what we're doing, *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated launches world petition to end all wars...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now that was taken by 31,733 news agencies and ran. They ran it. So, if you could figure up from that how many people each one of those news agencies



reached, you'd know that, how many we reached with that one article, which is still going.

6 *The Peaceful Solution Character Education incorporated launches worldwide petition to end all wars...* Of course, we can stop war. We're going to. **YAHWEH's** Way will stop it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's not long now before this other takes place. You can see what's building with the nuclear activities. And they're afraid right now.

7 The United States is afraid that deeper plans are in order. They've caught the ones that are senseless, some of them, but they haven't caught the masterminds. And they don't even know who they are. They just know that it's being planned. And they could hit in a, you know a thousand different places at one time. And this is what they know, in a thousand different ways and really hit hard to where it can't be handled by the armies, the armed forces.

8 Here's another one in The House of **YAHWEH**. *The Peaceful Solution Character Education Incorporated reveals new method to get problem solving information into the hands of world leaders...* That was the second one. How many news agencies ran that? 38,447. Right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They're beginning to see that the people are wanting to bring peace. There're a lot of people that would like to bring peace right now.

9 One more. *The House of YAHWEH exhibit display...* I got a little bit jealous during the Feast because I'd be up here to speak and somebody would tell me there're people sitting down there in that covered wagon acting like they were going to Oklahoma or something! [laughing] But, anyway, it got some great interest.

10 *The House of YAHWEH exhibit display showing Prophecy fulfilled...* How many newspapers or news agencies ran it? 40,786. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well,

that's what **YAHWEH** is doing. **YAHWEH**, through Yahshua, through His House.

11 Now, if you remember last week's sermon, Yahshua was talking about the Roots, the Foundation. No Foundation. And of course, if you, if everyone had of had a Foundation like Yahshua did then, you know, it would have been built before you were born. It would have been put in you, in your genes before you were born and then you would have, your mother and dad would have been training you from day one with the Scriptures. Not wheels, not play pretties, that just takes the mind away; it takes your mind off of what it should be on.

12 If you had something that you could write a Scripture on or something that might be different to catch their eye. If you want to give them an automobile, put about five or six Scriptures all the way around that thing. But you give them wheels and you're gonna get them interested in wheels.

13 The father and mother of Yahshua, they kept His Mind, from day one, they kept it on the Scriptures. Right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And of course, He's now sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** right now as a result of this.

14 Now our job is harder because we didn't have that. So, we didn't have a proper Foundation and most people without a proper Foundation fall away. You'll find them here, you find some here. They even come to The House of **YAHWEH** with no Foundation at all in the Scriptures but they go and they teach and they turn people. And those that turn to them, they have no Foundation. And this is what I was showing you last week.

15 The Foundation, of course, is the Scriptures themselves that **YAHWEH** gave at the beginning of creation. He had it before. He had it all written out. He had it all laid out. The Plan, it was with **YAHWEH** at the beginning. He is leading now. He's in charge. He's having to lay a

Foundation with people who had none. And He's done this through letting them do things to show what sin brings.

16 It would take a pretty foolish man to look at history and see what's gone on and not have a full understanding of what sin brings, but you will have. Before this thing is over you're going to see the bad results. You could read this in the commentaries, the commentators' work. They see this too as we're gonna read some of it here in a little bit.

17 But the Foundation that **YAHWEH** wants you to get from The House of **YAHWEH** now in this last time, you have the chance. You have the opportunity if you'll listen to me. If you'll listen to me, you have the opportunity. If you don't you won't pick this up and this is a very vital lesson, what I'm gonna bring here in **Genesis**.

18 But if you will, if you want to, you could actually let **YAHWEH** lay this Foundation where you will be strong and He'll know that you're strong. He can depend on you and then you will be a part of that Kingdom with Yahshua Messiah our High Priest. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

19 The young people are wanting to do some commercials to reach other young people and I'm all for it. And they're gonna do this on their own. If y'all can just assist. They don't want any interference. They'll take suggestions, but that's all, they said. I said great. I want to see the end result and I know it's gonna be great coming from our people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Let's turn over to **Genesis 3**. If you remember **Yahchanan**, we covered that last week, **Yahchanan 20:29**. I've asked that **YAHWEH** not show us miracles but He knows best so He's shown us a bunch of miracles here lately. But that couldn't be done by anyone but Yahshua or **YAHWEH**.

21 And then, the believing without seeing. Believing the Scriptures, what the Prophets have spoken; otherwise, you'll be classified

as a fool. And you are being judged one way or the other--you're setting it for yourself.

22 Our Foundation is the Prophets, what the Prophets wrote. And the Apostles. The Foundation is the Prophets and Apostles with Yahshua. And you can't understand these without it. The seals, everything was sealed, not in **Daniyl's** time. It was sealed in Daniyl's time too, but it was sealed before that time. It was sealed in **Genesis** to where no one had it, could get Salvation. They can qualify for it and that's what Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob did. They did qualify. But they won't receive it without you. You are the final. You're the one that's gonna bring in Salvation. That's what you're doing right now. And eventually Eternal Life to those who have died before us. It's all gonna be done through man.

23 But the Seal of **YAHWEH**, if you remember, it is that you depart from iniquity. Now you should remember that from last week's sermons. And let's turn over now to **Genesis 3** and see here **verse 23**.

24 **Genesis 3:23** He says, well go back to **verse 22**. Then **YAHWEH** said: **Behold, the man has become like one who has begun to know Righteousness and evil. And now, he must not be allowed to put out his hand and also take of the Tree of Life, and eat, and live forever...** So here was the second phase of the Plan right here. Here's where it was sealed. Salvation was sealed. The Knowledge of Salvation was sealed. And people whom **YAHWEH** chose or called, they could do a job and qualify for the Kingdom or for Salvation, but it won't be possible to get that Salvation until you qualify and get the power. And that's what your Scriptures show.

25 We're the ones who will bring it through, of course, Yahshua's help, through **YAHWEH's** Guidance. But mankind, and we wouldn't receive it if it wasn't. If we weren't mankind, we wouldn't be a part of

it. He doesn't promise this to anyone else, any of the other beings.

26 So when mankind proved that he would, he was going to partake of Righteousness and evil, **YAHWEH** stopped it right there and says now we'll set up a testing program, the 6,000 year program. But it won't be just left to mankind, that is, the wicked. I'm going to have Seven Works. Now this has never been explained; what I'm about to bring you here has never been understood before. So pay close attention now or you won't understand it either.

27 **Verse 23, Therefore YAHWEH sent him out of the Garden of Eden, to work the ground from which he was taken...** And what this conjures up in your mind now is He sent mankind out of the Garden and they went out in the field and started plowing and raising or planting seeds and so forth. That's what is coming into your mind; what the *King James* planted in your mind.

28 **Verse 24, So He drove out the man; and He placed cherubim at the east of the Garden of Eden...** Placed them at the east of the Garden. What would that mean to you? [laughing] East of the Garden, placed cherubim at the east of the Garden. Well, let's go around and get in on the north side, huh, or the south or the west. [laughing]

29 **...at the east of the Garden of Eden...** Eden, where was that? Where is that? How can we find it? Is it like Sinai? Let's go looking for it, the Garden of Eden. The commentators say, you know, if they're asked, which they were, "We don't know." This is totally unknown.

30 Well, here this is the third chapter in the Scriptures and you don't know yet what it is, what it's talking about? I'm ashamed to say it, but that's what. That's it. We are totally in confusion here. We don't know anything about these verses and they admit it.

31 **...and a flaming sword...** Well, is He standing there gonna cut your head off? Is

that what's in your mind right now? Here's a big old being, a being from heaven, had to be from heaven surely. One of them angels. An angel, I guess. Well, what's an angel? I don't know. He's some kind of gassy God or something. [laughing]

32 So you see the confusion that people are left here with in just understanding the third chapter of **Genesis**. Right in the start and they're totally confused. You see how the Scripture is sealed? How Salvation is cut off? It's totally blocked. And of course, Christianity comes up with the idea through *King James*, well, "Let's just accept Jesus. He says he did it all." Well who is Jesus? That's the God from Egypt. I thought we was supposed to get out of Egypt and not worship any of their Gods. "Oh, is that what the Scripture said? Well, I didn't understand that either." [laughing]

33 So we're still in the dark even when we get over to the exodus, getting out of Egypt, and they're still in the dark. But they came up with this Egyptian God and said, "Let's take this and put it in the place of Yahshua because Yahshua don't make any sense to us either." You know, He's saying you want Salvation keep the Commandments. He was supposed to have done away with all of that. That was obsolete. It didn't work, so they ditched it. [laughing] Well, believe it or not one of the commentators said that too. He said, I think God just ditched the whole thing. Maybe he couldn't understand what he wrote either! [laughing] Well, that's the confusion.

34 But here we see, **...and a flaming sword turned every way, to guard the way to the Tree of Life...** Well, **YAHWEH** withheld Salvation here as you can plainly see. The understanding is gone. Eternal Life also, the Tree of Life, from mankind, putting into motion a 6,000 year plan of making mankind in the Image of **YAHWEH**. That's **Genesis**, but I want you to turn over to **Yahchanan. Genesis 1:26** is where He

states it, His Plan, that's His Plan. You're the last part of that Plan. Making, making mankind, not the angels as *King James Version* calls them, not the angels in the Image of **YAHWEH** but mankind and He's gonna do it through mankind. He's not gonna intervene. He's going to bring this about through mankind.

35 The only way Yahshua achieved His position was because He was the Son of Man, not the son of an angel, not the son of the "holy spirit" as they call it. The holy spirit, the great God trinity as they call it, the trinity. And the *King James Version* turned it around and instead of saying Spirit Holy, they gave it a personalized character and said "Holy Spirit," the "Holy Spirit."

36 Well there must be a lot of unholy spirits there too. So the "Holy Spirit" now, in making or giving this a personality, a person, a person's body, giving it a body to go with it instead of an action like the Spirit Holy really is; it becomes a person and they call it the trinity then. God the father, God the son and God the Holy Spirit.

37 Now, if you say it right, you won't personalize it if you say it right. Spirit Holy. But you turn it around and you personalize it making out like that is a person or being of some kind, which it's not.

38 But get that in your mind because you can't understand the Scriptures. You can't even understand what Yahshua says which is part of our Foundation. The Chief Cornerstone of the Foundation, Foundation being the Prophets and Apostles.

39 Well in **Yahchanan 1:1** He says, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** It was **YAHWEH's** Alone.

40 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

41 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it, and without it nothing was done,**

**that was done...** So when you see that mankind was put to the test and He accepted learning both Righteousness--practicing both Righteousness and evil, then it was sealed. And He said no Salvation at this time. But we'll see that He actually prophesied Salvation in those same verses. And you wouldn't figure that out in a million years unless somebody unlocked the Seal because there was where it was sealed.

42 And of course, Yahshua, Yahshua qualified. If you remember **Revelation**, Yahshua, the Lamb qualified to open the Seals. And then He said, I sent My Messenger, not My angel, but My Messenger to tell this to the congregations of what? The House of **YAHWEH**. Remember that? **Revelation 22:16.**

43 Look at **verse 12**. He says, **But as many as received Him, to those He gave Authority...** Authority to become what? You see that? **...to become the Sons...** He didn't give them sonship. He didn't give them Perfection at that time. He didn't give them an eternal body and Eternal Life, but Authority to become the Sons of **YAHWEH**.

44 **...to those who believe the Testimony of YAHWEH...** That is, believe all that the Prophets have spoken. **Luke 24:25.** Those who will believe all that the Prophets have spoken, then you will, you will have this all straight in your mind and you will know what you can actually qualify for. You know what you can actually stand up and say in court, in the courts of heaven, "I did this. So, I can qualify for this."

45 You know, we have this going on in the laws of the land. And we have people learning the law and they say this is rightfully ours. They've got to give it to us. It's rightfully ours. They can't keep it back from us. If they do they're breaking the law and then they can be sued. And this is something they're afraid of. They could lose their license as being a judge if they do the wrong thing and the person knows the law.

46 Well, with this information and you believing what the Prophets have spoken, that's the way Yahshua knew that He was qualified and did accept it and went ahead and went through with this Work. He knew that He was qualified and He was going to receive all Authority, He knew that He was going to leave a Foundation for us, this other group that was coming later that I showed you last week, He was praying for. Last week and week before that, I showed you Yahshua Himself actually made a prayer there for us, this Work in the Last Days.

47 Well **verse 13** now, **Who are begotten, not of blood nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of YAHWEH...** So begotten with what? Spirit Holy. Not that holy spirit, the person, who is not a person! They created one themselves, like they create their Gods. They personified it. But Spirit that is Holy which you get by studying and obeying and practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**, as Yahshua said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 Okay. Now, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, they kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they have the Authority to become the Sons of **YAHWEH**. And when they are resurrected, they can actually say, "I did this. I qualify for this position." Well, of course, their position is also prophesied so he who **YAHWEH** ordained or foreordained, He also made it possible for them to qualify for this position. Be it an Okie... or whatever! He makes it possible for us to qualify for the position He names.

49 And He's already, if you remember, He named the Twelve Disciples. Now that's not only in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, but it's also in the first part. They are twelve foundations laid there by Yahshua Messiah for you to learn what they say and to practice it. Let it be a part of your mind and body.

50 In **Romans**, turn over to **Romans**.

**Acts... Romans 8.** Now these twelve Apostles, their Foundation that they laid for us, that **YAHWEH** laid for us, it's absolutely necessary that you learn this Foundation. How do you learn it? You find **YAHWEH's** House. You seek it and you go to that House, to the Priests and the Priests will tell you what you must do. Not tell you to choose, you know, this, that or the other, but he tells you what you must do in order to get into this Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

51 Well in **Romans 8:29** now. He says, well back to **verse 28**. **And we know that all things work together for Righteousness to those who love YAHWEH, to those who are the Called Out according to His Plan...** According to the Plan that He spoke of in **Yahchanan 1:1**. Nothing, nothing occurs outside that Plan. If it did you would probably see people flocking to The House of **YAHWEH** right now, but it's not so until the set time.

52 He does this through man. He opens the Way--He opens up the doors. He brings the teaching and each Work, each of the Seven Works, I can tell you right now, it's backwards in the *King James Version* to the start with. But each of these Seven Works guarded the Way. They didn't guard the Way to keep people out. They guarded the Way to keep it from being changed. And every one of those guards that was put there with a flaming sword that turned every direction and corrected everything that was out there, that was of **YAHWEH** guarding the Way. That's the same thing He told Adam. Guard and keep this way. Don't let it change. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 And every one of the Seven Works brought to Light, this Plan of Salvation, the Way to Salvation. That was guarding the Way. Not trying to keep people out of it, but to show them the correct Way. The narrow Way as **YAHWEH** said, straight and



narrow Way. And they guarded it and kept it right down until today and that's what we're preaching today, that straight, narrow Way into the Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

54 **Verse 29, For whom He did foreknow, He also did foreordain to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the Firstborn among many brothers...** He might be. If you qualify, which you can, He's made it possible for you. You can qualify if you just will, if you'll just do it.

55 **In verse 30, Moreover, those He did foreordain, those He also called...** At a certain time. Seven Callings down through the time that they rejected His Laws and went to learning both Righteousness and evil.

56 Well, here was Abel telling them this way is going to bring you destruction. What you're doing here mixing it, accepting this mixture is going to bring you destruction. You steal; somebody's going to be hunting you with a gun. You commit sexual crimes; the brain gets screwed up and you could pick up a gun and start shooting at anytime. You saw this on the film. You see it almost every week these things taking place.

57 Isn't it strange that the Prophets told you that's what was going to take place. That we was gonna have this confusion and hatred, the hatred to go with it. Why do you think that man grabbed that gun and went to shooting? Shot his wife--wife and mother or something before he came out into the street and started shooting, hoping that they'd kill him and get him out of his misery.

58 How did the brain get screwed up? Can you explain **Deuteronomy 28** to me and tell me that it doesn't go along with everything you're seeing with the brains, the curse that is upon our children today. The curses. Children are now being born with two heads. This is obvious. They're

also being born with screwed up minds capable of murder, mass murder. Ready to get anything they can and make a bomb out of it.

59 The man they caught through the Internet, he was some kind of idiot to begin with. He gets on the Internet, contacts the people in Afghanistan and says, "I don't know how much of this to use to make this bomb. Give me, tell me how much to use." On the Internet? And then he says, "They took my constitutional rights away from me. They shouldn't have been listening to that. They shouldn't have been hearing these words bomb." [laughing]

60 They don't listen to your conversations, Barack Obama said. Their computers listen for certain words that are used. And this man spelled it out. Got on the Internet and everything they went speaking of bombs--put right into the computer and the computer is what woke up the FBI and says this man is building a bomb. He lives at a certain address. His address is this, this, and this. Well, you know, that's not a smart man.

61 But they do have some intelligent men. They don't have sense enough for Salvation or Peace, but they have a lot of intelligent men in this world capable of mass murder, capable of forming gangs and they're afraid of them. They've got the FBI worried because they're doing things in secret and they can't discover exactly what, but they know it. Well this is a danger.

62 And of course they're trying to, Barack Obama hopes to create a system to where they can control this and he can bring peace to the earth. Now that's what he hopes to do. It will wind up, four-fifths of the earth's population are soon to be destroyed by nuclear bombs. The quartet then, that is yielding its power to the catholic church is going to repent and they're going to turn to **YAHWEH** and that is exactly what

is shown. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Barack Obama may be the leader, still the leader at that time. And will actually turn to **YAHWEH** completely. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **...and whom He called, those He also justified...** He didn't just say, "Well, you're justified." He brings it about to where they see their sins and they repent and they turn from those sins.

64 As the Great Kohan Shaul just brought out, you know, when we first started we had sin, deep sin within the House. And of course, we wanted it out and we started working. We were inspired to do so. And now we've got the House clean, gold, and ready. Yes! a House that we can present to **YAHWEH**. And I'm most anxious to do so. I'm most anxious every day to do so in my prayers. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 He said, **...He also justified; and whom He justified, those He also glorified.** (Let me see where we want to go.)

66 Let's go over to **Hebrews** and clear this up right quickly before we go back to **Genesis** and see the Wonderful Prophecies there of what is actually going to take place that **YAHWEH** prophesied of you. Yes, you're prophesied in the third chapter of **Genesis**. That sound interesting? I hope it does. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 Well **Hebrews 11** now and look at verse 39, on this same subject. He says **And all of these, having obtained a Righteous report through the Faith, have not received the promise...** No, no they're not saved. They have Authority. This is **Hebrews 11**. They have Authority to be, to say, "I did this. I deserve this. I would like this job."

---

**YAHWEH's Courts are Just. They're based upon His Laws, Statutes and Judgments.**

---

And of course, it's not going to be held back from them because these courts are Just. **YAHWEH's Courts are Just.** They're based upon His Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

68 Verse 40, **YAHWEH having provided some better thing for us...** For us. Well, it wasn't talking about the Disciple that wrote this. This is a Prophecy of the Seventh Era here. **...that they, without us, would not be made Perfect...** That's us He's speaking of. We're the ones. We will not all die as the Apostle said. We will not all die, but we will be changed. In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, **YAHWEH** will change us--Yahshua will. He now has that Power. Yahshua has qualified for that Power, and we will be called up and we will see Him given that Power. He will change us and give us the Authority to resurrect all of these others. You hear, you see that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...they without us would not be made Perfect.**

69 (I've got to get just a few more here.) Mankind put on trial for 6,000 years. Seven Works prophesied to bring about **Genesis 1:26**. Let's go back there. **Genesis 1:26**. He says, **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image...** This is part of His Plan. **...according to My Likeness...** That's no if ands and buts, He's going to do it.

70 **...I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness...** He can make you if choose so to be. But you must make the choice. He won't drag you into it. He won't force you to read these Scriptures and pay attention. This is making you into His Image, into His Likeness at His House. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

71 **...according to My Likeness; they will have rulership...** Or Power, Authority, be given Authority. And then it shows you over everything. And **Psalms** even adds to that and said all the Works that His Fingers have framed, it's going to be given to the Sons of Man. And Yahshua said He

qualified because He is the Son of Man. He is a Son of Man. And He's the Firstborn. We see Him as the Firstborn, also the High Priest, Who sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** in heaven, writes to us with the clouds, putting the clouds over the House of **YAHWEH**, writing *sew*, writing *gold*, giving the year. He's well aware of what He's doing. He's the One Who's doing this Work. It couldn't be done by mankind.

72 Well, we have Seven Works to make, rather, make us into that Image and then **Genesis 3:23, Genesis 3:22-24** it looks like, from the *King James Version*, that it was discarded and He sent man away and said, "Get out of here, I don't wanna see you anymore." But that's not the case. Not the case at all.

73 I don't--I'm out of time so I don't want to-- [Congregation yells "Go over!"] Let me, maybe I could read you just a little bit of maybe what the commentators say about this **verse**. Now they know something's wrong. They know that it's not correctly translated. They know that there's

something here great, but they don't know what. And like the beings that Yechetzqyah saw, they say the same thing about them. Now there's no logical explanation, so they discard it. But all of it is prophesied. And this fits together, of course, this Prophecy here fits together with Yechetzqyah and I'm getting way ahead of myself.

74 But **Genesis 3:24**, He says, so He drove them out of the Garden... I'll read this correct. *Three things are noted here: 1. God's displeasure...* Well, it wasn't **YAHWEH**'s displeasure at all. He made man and He made him subject to vanity and that's what the Apostles said. They are your second Foundation, remember. Subject to vanity. ...1. *God's displeasure against sinful man evidenced by His expelling him from the place of blessedness.*

75 ...2. *man's unfitness for the place...* For the place. This is not speaking geographically. This is speaking character. This is speaking character building. So, you have to watch for all these things as you read this. But, ...*unfit for the place of*



*which he had rendered himself unworthy by his ingratitude and transgression...* That is, mankind; so his ingratitude and transgression.

76 Well, they use the word transgression here, which is surprising because the same ones do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And of course **YAHWEH** says sin is the transgression of the Laws, His Laws. They don't want to admit that. They want to say that Jesus did it all for them. The God from Egypt did it for them and that's the one they put in the place of Yahshua who said, "No, Yahshua didn't do it for you. He's not going to do it for you. You either overcome or you won't get anything." But those who do overcome will be with Me in My Kingdom, He said.

77 3. *His reluctance to leave this place of happiness. He was as we may naturally conclude unwilling to depart and God drove him out. He placed at the east...* This word--now they admit the word is **Malakim**, but this is the way they translated it, I believe angel and another one cherub. But **Malakim**. ...*or before the Garden of Eden...* Now get this now because this should ring a bell. I brought it out and explained it to you already. ...*or before the Garden of Eden...* He placed a **malakim**. ...*or before the Garden of Eden, before what may be conceived its gate or entrance...* Before. Remember the old word that I told you meant afore, afore, which meant previous to.

78 Well, of course, previous to this these plans were already made and conceived and **YAHWEH** was carrying them out. Cherubims, that's what the *King James Version* says.

79 Now he gets a little jab in here at

the translators, the English they use--like they do today, you know. They say "thuh" instead of "thee". They don't pronounce it correctly, like the Okies do. We say thee in Oklahoma. "Thee" cat ran up "thee" hill. Get that? But all that got changed and the pronunciation thee became a uh, thuh. You don't believe that? [laughing]

80 Well, anyway he says, ...*The cherubim, Hebrew plural. In the masculine in, in general im...* **Malakim**. The plural. That's more than one. He says, *To add an s to this when we introduce such words into English is very improper...* [laughing] I laugh when I see them mixed up in their own words. But he points this out and he gets a jab at the English language.

81 ...*is very improper. Therefore the words should be...* As The House of **YAHWEH**, *Book of YAHWEH* correctly translates this. Did you notice that? ...*cherubim, not cherubims...* [laughing] That's what he says, cherubim, not cherubims.

82 ...*What were these?*... Here's his statement. What were these that He placed there? ...*They are utterly unknown...* [laughing] Well, they're unknown to everyone except The House of **YAHWEH**.

83 Next week, **YAHWEH** willing, we'll share this with the world, what the Truth is here. There's more confusion than that. I just don't have the time, I'm running over. I don't. The cooks are looking at me like, like this, you know. [a grumpy look with eyebrows pushed together] "Hold us up." [laughing]

84 So, we'll stop and we'll start next week and share all this with the radio and TV land. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

## Chapter Twenty-Six

### Genesis 3:24--Prophecies And The Laws And All Activities For The Work Of YAHWEH In The Last Days Were Ordained Before The Earth Was Created 06/15/13

---

*K. Benjamin C.: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins.*

---

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Go ahead! Keep going! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You probably think I'm gonna extend that sermon on Syria, but I think, I think it's well. We got it in writing. And the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins just gave an excellent report on our Work that we did and brought out. So, I'm gonna continue on the other that I left off with last week.

3 I want to remind you of the Feast of Tabernacles. You need to start looking forward to it, with great anticipation. Feast of Trumpets starts September 7th. The Feast of Tabernacles--that Feast of Trumpets that's just about eleven weeks, I think. Feast of Tabernacles, September 21st. Now if you need help with your gold garments, you need to let us know now. We can help you if you'll let us know quickly.

4 The Prophecies are coming to pass with the world. And last week we left off in **Genesis**, if you want to turn there. It's very important that you understand what **YAHWEH** is showing you here. And you can't understand it the way it's written in the *King James Version* without some studying. But you have books available now, bible helps such as *Strong's Concordance*. *Brown and Driver* is a great one. And if you use those, you can see that the words were mistranslated, terribly mistranslated and they lead you to believe that **YAHWEH** took the Tree of Life away from the people and put a guard, with a big sword--a big guard, got a big sword and he's ready to chop your head off if you get near this Tree of Life. [laughing] That's what that conjures up in a person's mind there in **Genesis 3:24**.

5 He says in **Genesis 3:22**. **Then YAHWEH said: Behold, the man has become like one who has begun to know**



**Righteousness and evil...** Now before that he was, of course, introduced to total Righteousness. And then He says **...And now, he must not be allowed to put out his hand and also take of the Tree of Life and eat and live forever...** So if you live forever in the state that the world is suffering right now, if you could see the way the body deteriorates and how it's slowly eaten up from inside.

6 And the doctors are doing what they can do, but they admit that, well they can give you five years. Well, what if you had more than that? And the pain keeps creeping into all the joints and muscles and so forth. Now here you're living forever and the pain keeps getting worse and worse. And you're actually wanting to kill yourself and you can't.

7 Now that's the state that, of course, the world is in and they're wanting Eternal Life. Well, **YAHWEH** says you won't get Eternal Life unless it's pain free. And that's what He wants to give you is a life that's pain free, that's healthy, and then He wants to give you a job teaching how to achieve this to others throughout the entire universe.

8 So then He says, **verse 23, Therefore YAHWEH sent him out of the Garden of Eden, to work the ground from which he was taken...** Now here's the great part right here. This is really amazing. There's so much said in this **verse**. You could preach from now until the coming, you know, on this--the subjects that are found here.

9 **Verse 24, So He drove out the man; and He placed Cherubim...** These Cherubim, we don't see them here but you see them in other places. And I know the young Priests, they're looking for this. If you get the rest of the Prophecies you'll see the Priests--the Cherubim here were actually two-faced. They had two faces.

10 I brought something I saw last week to show you. If I can do that with the

Scriptures and with these pictures, maybe have you understand what this is talking about. Of course, they have two faces, if you remember. Keep this Scripture in mind, they had the Face of **YAHWEH**. And I'm going to cover this quickly without Scriptures, but listen to me now, everybody.

11 They have the Face of **YAHWEH**, of course, these Cherubim do. Let the face of **YAHWEH** shine upon you. Remember that blessing? That was a blessing pronounced on **YAHWEH's** People. So we know that Face is on the Cherubim. And the Cherubim, we'll see who they're talking about here later, but they're talking about the Seven Works. I'll tell you that right out. They're talking about the Seven Prophesied Works of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** set in advance to guard the way to the Tree of Life, guard the way to it. Keep it from being changed. It can't change and, of course, to keep it being Sound and True.

12 If you'd think about it, if you'd think about the people this must have involved down through the centuries. I told you the Scriptures were taken away from us. For 2,000 years, the catholic church would not allow a bible to be owned or printed. They would not allow anyone to own a manuscript, own a Law, a menorah which stood for the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**. And for 2,000 years this was so, but yet things occurred among men, among men. Now how would you explain that? Among men. No House of **YAHWEH** established at that time, but certain ones, like Norah who **YAHWEH** started the ball to rolling with, actually were inspired by **YAHWEH** to do certain things.

13 They weren't called. They weren't called into the Work or anything like that, weren't called to The House of **YAHWEH**, weren't offered Salvation. But they did certain things; worldly men, and actually by the time 1934 came, just a little before 1934, the bible became available again. You

want a miracle?! [laughing] How could this possibly be?

14 Just a little bit of study of history, history of the Holy Scriptures would help you to see what I'm talking about here and that **YAHWEH** prophesied this Seven Works to go up, and the Last One we're in right now that's teaching these Holy Scriptures, that weren't even in existence a hundred years before I was born. That's about the time they started bringing them out--back again to where the people could own them. They were selling books, you know, galore and the money is what they were after to begin with. It wasn't anything that had to do with Holiness. They had the Scriptures and still didn't turn to Holiness, still didn't turn to Righteousness.

15 But let the Face of **YAHWEH** shine upon you. Well, hocus pocus diddely-docus. How'd that come about? [laughing] Why is It shining upon you today? Well Yahshua shows it comes from teaching, from accepting and from yielding to repentance and conversion.

16 But the second face is, the second face, of course, is shown as a lion. Now you should put that one together especially if you're still working on Yahshua's ancestry and what's obvious and what's not obvious. But I know you are because I hear some things about it.

17 But the second face was a lion that you will see on these Cherubim. Each had two faces. The first one was the Face of **YAHWEH** that shines upon the messengers and then the second one, of course, was a lion. Well where does that come from? **Genesis 49**. Remember **Genesis 49**, what's written there? The tribe of Yahdah. Yahdah. The Laws will not depart from Yahdah until the Rightful One comes to Whom--to Whose right it is. Yahdah was a lion, a lion's cub. Remember how he was described.

18 Now what'd He say in the first verse of that chapter? He says this is the Last

Days. You're going to see this in the Last Days. Well, here you see the two faces then. The lion, which represents Yahdah, that's the obvious part. What is not so obvious here, I'm going to get you into is the Cherubim and the Seven Works here. They were all prophesied in this chapter, this **Genesis 3. Genesis 3:24**.

19 Here's a picture of President Obama. [showing on monitor] And this artist did a great job on this. Now this picture here, you probably wouldn't figure it out, but that's the face of President Obama on the right, and President Bush on the other. Here is a little more obvious with President Bush on the left and President Obama on the right. Now this artist did this to show, you see that, two faces, everyone. The artist actually did this to show that no matter who's president, they're going to do the same thing. And President Obama is carrying on with the same, same things that Bush did before him. He's not changing any of it. He's going the same way.



[huffingtonpost.com](http://huffingtonpost.com)

20 Now when you see what Yechetqzyah, for instance, what he says about the beast, and each one of them having four faces. When you see that word four, you need to get in your mind, hey, boing! Quartet. Four, four. Boing! Quartet. [laughing] And Malachi Martin's book showing what is going to be pushed forward.

21 Well, of course, what Bush set in motion, what Bush set in motion, Barack Obama is pushing forward on it. Every president has for several years. And what you saw, what you're seeing in Syria, it was prophesied before that, but it was also announced by Malachi Martin. He didn't know the Scriptures. Malachi Martin didn't know any Scriptures. He just told the plans of the catholic church and that was it. He told that all these Muslim countries was gonna get hit, Satan was going to make war against them. Well, the way she makes war against them, **Revelation 6** shows that it's the quartet that makes this war. So they all push forward, they all have four faces. They never went from side to side now. They kept looking forward, straight forward, traveling forward in what they were going to carry out.

22 Now keep that in mind and you'll start understanding about the Cherubim now. The Cherubim with two faces is **YAHWEH**'s Face and Yahdah's face, the Lawgivers. That's what we're here for. We're studying the Laws of **YAHWEH** that will make you Perfect. That was assigned to Yahdah. Remember? Yahdah, in **Genesis 49**. And it says it won't depart from Yahdah until the Rightful One comes, Whose right it is, Who was Yahshua, that was given in **verse 10**, along with the Branch who teaches it in the Last Days. See that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Well, that's in a nutshell, of course. And that Branch had to have some training in these Holy Scriptures. First off, he had

to have the Holy Scriptures, you know, in order to teach it in this time period and had to have the Prophecies to show that these Prophecies are being fulfilled.

24 Well, here we see that in **Genesis 3:24. So He drove out the man; and He placed Cherubim at the east...** That word, **east**, I think I have it. Yes, the word **east**, it means *east* or *time*. It means *before*, *before antiquity*. It means *ancient time*, *before*. And remember these words I'm giving you here now. We're gonna see some Scriptures where it was translated just that in the Holy Scriptures that refers to this time period that we're in. ...*ancient time*, *before*, *afore*, *afore time*.... Afore time. All of it indicates that it was before this that He ordained Seven Works. He ordained Cherubim who are Messengers of **YAHWEH**. The Cherubim. That word. No, it's not an angel. To which of the angels did He make any such promises? None! Because I am the Son of Man I'm also the Branch. I wouldn't be the Branch if I wasn't the Son of Man. It's that simple! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 **East** means *everlasting*, *forward*, all these words. **YAHWEH** placed the Cherubim to keep the Way to the Tree of Life. Keep it. The *King James Version* says *keep*. I think we put **guard**. But the *King James Version* said *keep*, and when you look up the word *keep* you will find this definition. To keep, you'll find a totally different thing than guard. It's to keep it from being changed, to keep the way of life in existence.

26 Although it disappeared. The bible disappeared for 2,000 years, no manuscripts, no nothing for 2,000 years. But there was something being led by bits and pieces among many people, tribes and so forth that actually brought about the reprinting of this bible. The printing of it, the putting it together so in the Last Days, Prophecies could be fulfilled. So they "guard" the Way.



27 And turn over to **Ephesians** again and get that in your mind once again before we proceed on here. But **Ephesians 1 and verse 4. Ephesians 1:4.** Found on page 916. **Ephesians 1:4.**

28 **Verse 3, Blessed be YAHWEH the Father of our King Yahshua Messiah...** Get that in your mind and then He was the One prophesied in **Genesis**. In the beginning, He was ordained before the beginning. His job was actually set aside for Him before the beginning. So was ours. It was set aside and ordained--ordained in the Plan of **YAHWEH** before the beginning. The beginning was when it was brought to Light.

29 Now **verse 4, Because He chose us with Him...** He chose us with Him. Before the beginning He chose us with Him, with Yahshua. **...before...** See that? **...before the foundations of the world, that we were to be Holy and without blame before Him in Love.**

30 **Verse 5, Preordaining us to be His Children by adoption through Yahshua Messiah, according to the Righteous Pleasure of His Plan.**

31 Look on down to **verse 9, Having revealed to us the Great Secret of His Plan, according to His Righteous pleasure which He has purposed to Himself,**

32 **Verse 10, For the Administration of The House of YAHWEH at the completed time...** Time. Be sure and mark these so they'll stand out to you. **...the Administration of The House of YAHWEH at the completed time...** Each thing taking place only at the completed time. **...to gather together in unity...** One, in one to Himself. That's what we're going to do. That's our job. **...under One Head...** Who is, Yahshua. **...both the things...** Now He's Working with us. Remember **Zechariah 6**, between the two of them, between the two of them, or between both of them. So Yahshua is working with His House. **...both**

**the things which are yet in the heavens, and the things also for the earth, in Him:**

33 **Verse 11, In Whom also we are allotted an inheritance, being preordained as He set forth, as all things work according to the purpose of His Plan...** Now that was **verse 11.**

34 Go to **Romans 8** again. We can't leave that one out. Get this one in your mind too. **Romans 8:29. Romans 8:29.** Found on page 879. **For whom He did foreknow...** Now these are just the ones He foreknew, you are. He foreknew you before He ever laid the Foundations at the beginning. Before that, He knew you, and He had certain things planned for your parents to do and your grandparents, and your great grandparents and your great-great grandparents, several generations before you. So that certain things would be put into your mind and your heart so you would do, come do the job, join the House, learn the Way to the Tree of Life. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 So **For whom He did foreknow, He also did foreordain to be conformed...** Notice that, to be changed over. He ordained this that you be changed over. **...to the Image of His Son, that He might be the Firstborn among many brothers...** Now that should make sense now, along with the **Genesis** and what you know there already.

36 **Verse 30, Moreover, those whom He did foreordain, those He also called; and whom He called, those He also justified; and whom He justified, those He also glorified.**

37 Now, let's go back to **Isayah**, with all of that in mind. **Isayah 37** now. What in the world would **Isayah** have to do with **Genesis 3:24? Isayah 37.** And remember you were preordained for this position that you're preparing for, that He's forming you for at this time. Found on page 553.

38 **Isayah 37** and look at **verse 26** here. **This is what YAHWEH says: Have you**

not heard that long ago I ordained this? From ancient times... Or the same wording there is *before*, or *afore*, *afore*. Before the foundations of the earth. It's the same thing being said, but they translated it differently. ...**that I formed it?**... I formed this. **YAHWEH** did, Himself. The fact that you're sitting here right now is part of this forming.

39 **Now I have brought this to pass...** Well, if you read the things He was talking about here, the history, you can see that **YAHWEH** is involved in the history that came down to you. And certain things that we probably don't know, it will take us billions of years probably to find out how, but certain things that were all planned out, were all put in order. And certain microorganisms were given command from other microorganisms down through the line to carry this thing out in the kingdoms

---

**Yahweh is involved in the history that came down to you. And certain things that we probably don't know, it will take us billions of years probably to find out how, but certain things that were all planned out, were all put in order. And certain microorganisms were given command from other microorganisms down through the line to carry this thing out in the kingdoms of the microbes so that you could get a message in your head at a certain time and it would wake you up and it'd say "Hey, that man's preaching the Truth!"**

---

of the microbes so that you could get a message in your head at a certain time and it would wake you up and it'd say "Hey, that man's preaching the Truth!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 But He, ...**Now I have brought this to pass--that you should be the one to lay waste defended; fortified, cities, turning them into heaps of ruins...** And that's just one thing. Now that, they refer you on over to **Isayah 44**. And I know you're familiar with this one, and remember now, the Cherubim with two faces, foreordained to guard the Way to the Tree of Life, to keep it from being destroyed, to make sure its always there for those who want to repent and join the Work of **YAHWEH**. That's what they really do, to guide and teach the Way to the Tree of Life; that Straight and Narrow Way, that Straight and Narrow Way. It'll never get crooked with the Seven Works that **YAHWEH** has afore ordained.

41 Well, here in **Isayah 44** now, we see the same wording that we find in **Genesis**. And if you study this on your own you will see this for yourself with the concordances and the lexicons. **Isayah 44** now look at verse 2. This is what **YAHWEH** says...

42 Well, verse 1 says, **Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...** Here's a job for them. These are two of the Cherubim or Messengers that have two faces. Yes, two faces. The others have four. We don't have those other four faces. We're telling the other four faces to repent, to repent.

43 Verse 2, **This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** Formed you. That's ordained. Brought you, brought something, notice formed. That's the same word we just saw where we were formed to be made in the Image of His Son. Well, He's doing the same thing here, but He's showing He's doing it with the Cherubim, the Cherubim

that He put in charge of guarding the Tree of Life in this last era, this last generation as Yahshua put it. Who works with Yahshua in building The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days.

44 **...and formed you from the womb...** Formed you. So He put into this person here from the womb the things that would bring about certain things. And then, of course, those things are being fulfilled now.

45 **...Who will help you... I, YAHWEH** is saying this, I will help you. **...Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed.**

46 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour My Spirit upon your seed... Your seed. ...and My Blessing upon your offspring...** So the Spirit of YAHWEH, the Laws of YAHWEH are going to be taught from this person He's speaking to here, Yisrayl. It's going to be taught to his seed and his offspring. He shows in another place it will not depart from their mouth. This is throughout all eternity He says. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

47 **Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass... Among the other peoples. ...as willows by the watercourses.**

48 **Verse 5, One will say, I belong to YAHWEH...** How did He know this? How did He possibly know this before the earth was ever made? But He knew this was going to take place and actually had it arranged to where a certain Prophet would write it down. You see the Wisdom in this Being Who we're worshiping? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

49 **Verse 5, One will say I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself...** Now remember the Scripture we just read now in **Isayah 37:26**. Was it not said from ancient days? Am I not bringing this about? Have you never heard of that? You know, Yahshua used to say that to the

Pharisees. Don't you know, have you never read where it was written, certain things?

50 Well, here He says now this is going to take place. **...the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob...** And of course, that was done under duress as the Hebrew words show. And that's what his wife was telling the women here before she died, who she wanted to go and tell. She came here on a mission to tell this to certain people, that it was under duress, they were about to throw them off of the train and force this man to call himself by the name of Yaaqob.

51 Now He knew all of that before the foundation of the earth and He ordained it to be so. Miracles? That's the miracles I love right there! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

52 **...The other will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl...** (How far do we want to go? Through verse 8)

53 **Verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and the Redeemer, YAHWEH our Father, says: I am the First, and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power!**

54 **Verse 7, And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me...** Well He's fixing to tell you. He asks the question and then He said, **...since I appointed the ancient people...** I appointed them. I appointed all of them including Yahshua. I appointed Yahshua to come and die at a certain time for your sins. **...and the things which are coming...** I appointed them, He says. **...and will come...** I appointed all these things that're going to come. **...let them foretell them...** These two people here. Let them foretell these events. You see the job He's set before us here?

55 Before the foundations of the earth, afore I drove them out of the Garden of Eden, before they sinned I had all of this

ordained before they sinned. That's what **Genesis** says, **Genesis 3:24**. Before any of this took place I had all of this arranged. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time and have declared; You are My Witnesses!...** So you want to know who the Witnesses are? You have your witnesses here. Go to **Revelation 11**. Not now! I'm talking to the people who are hearing me outside. Let's turn over to **Isayah 41**. So when you see the Scripture in **Revelation 11** and you want to know who the Two Witnesses are, remember **Isayah 44**. Here a little and there a little. And when you get it together as **YAHWEH** has directed His House to do then you have a beautiful painting here. A beautiful picture of now and the future. **Isayah 41**. We see the same, same word here, but used, of course, describing the Work of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

57 **Isayah 41:8. But you, Yisrayl, are My Servant, Yaaqob whom I have chosen--the seed of Abraham My friend.**

58 **Verse 9, You whom I have taken from the ends of the earth...** We know now that that was Oklahoma. That was the ends of the earth, the last lands to be allotted, the last land to be developed. **...and called you from the farthest parts of it...** The last parts of it. **...and said to you...** And said to you. How'd He say this? Through the Prophets. Through the Prophets He said this.

59 He inspired them to write. The great thing that I see, the marvelous thing is, He inspired them to write this before He drove Adam and Eve and their descendants out of the Garden of Eden. Before any of this, He inspired this man, **Isayah** here, before he was born.

60 Like He led about thousands of different people who you see involved in the printing of the bible. They didn't know it. But events took place that led these people

and the catholic church to actually release the Scriptures. One thing, they'd lost about two-thirds of their congregation and the others were fixing to leave, due to a black plague. But all of these things **YAHWEH** was guiding. But He didn't just sit there and say well I need to change this or this, He did it before, before the Foundations of the earth were laid.

61 **...and said to you; You are My Servants, I have chosen you, and have not cast you away.**

62 **Verse 10, Fear not, for I am with you; Be not dismayed, for I am your Father. I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you...** Help me? Well, we got two billion people to convert. Now that's our job. Now I know you think that's an impossible task, but I'm telling you as sure as they're fighting Syria today, after we prophesied it, what, ten years ago, this two billion people are gonna come here to the House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that was ordained before He drove Adam and Eve out of the Garden of Eden. As much as I'm standing here today because of the same ordinations, so are these other things going to take place.

63 And He says, fear not I will help you. Well, you can see we're going to need a lot of help. It's already coming. And we can see it in different forms. We say, man I never would have dreamed of that. [laughing]

64 **...I will help you; yes, I will uphold you with the Right Hand of My Righteousness.**

65 **Verse 11, Behold, all those who were incensed; hostile, against you will be ashamed and confounded; they will be as nothing; they who strive with you will perish.**

66 (Let's see 11, 41.) Let's read on. **Verse 12, You will search for them, but will not find them--those who contended with you, those who war against you, will be as nothing, and as a thing of nothing.**

67 **Verse 13, For I, YAHWEH your**

**Father, will hold your right hand, saying to you: Fear not, I will help you.**

68 Let's keep that in mind now and let's go over to **Micahyah 5**, I think. **Micahyah 5**. And remember **Micahyah 4** now talks about in the Last Days The House of YAHWEH will be established. Now in **chapter 5**, let's go to **verse 1**, found on page 706. And we're talking about before ordaining, preordaining, before the Foundations of the earth were laid. Before, after He taught Adam and Eve, before He taught Adam and Eve, before He created Adam and Eve, all of these things were preordained.

69 You know, you can do some of that with the power of a computer I noticed. You can. There're so many things you can do with a computer. I don't, I don't fool with them! But I have other people working with them. And you can see what a Magnificent Mind that YAHWEH has, and what you're going to have because He's furnished you with a subconscious mind that can't do anything but grow. It just keeps growing and recording and filing and the more you feed it the more it can be fed. The only way that you could stop it from growing is to just let it die.

70 But with that Mind, with that computer-like kind of Mind that YAHWEH has you, you can see the magnificence of it when you start seeing what He has done and how He actually brings it about or made plans, planned it to be brought about, and be given certain commands to certain things. Like you give a command to a computer, you know--put a virus in it to eat a subject up or something. [laughing] Plant it for a certain time. That's what the hackers are doing from what I understand.

71 But YAHWEH, of course, uses His Mind constructively to bring about His Work because He's set on bringing peace. Not only to the earth, but the universe. But before the world began now, He set all of this in motion.

It can't stop, it can't reverse. There's nothing that can stop it. It's already set to go. And it's being brought about in details and you can see the details here being brought about by the Plans that He made and ordained, He ordained, which means, if you can think about 6,000 or 10,000 years ago ordaining some micro-organisms in your granddad, or grandmother to do a certain thing. Well, He did that with so many people in order to bring about these little events that led up to your calling, led up to my calling and the establishment of The House of YAHWEH. Well, now anyone who knows computers can see a glimpse of what we could actually see in YAHWEHH's Mind in order to bring this about.

72 Well, here in **Micahyah 5:1** now. **Now gather yourselves in troops, O daughter of troops; for a siege has been laid against us. With the rod they will strike the Judge of Israyl on the cheek.**

73 **Verse 2, But you...** Now get this now. Get this closely. This is your Savior that is being prophesied here. **...you, Bethlehem Ephratah, though you are little among the thousands of Yahdah, yet out of you will come forth to Me the One to be Ruler in Israyl; Whose coming is proclaimed from of old...** Same words that you see in **Genesis 3:24, afore or before, before**, before the ancient times or **...from ancient times...** From of old or before the Foundations of the earth, the same Hebrew wording here speaking of Yahshua Messiah.

74 **Verse 3, Therefore, He will give them up, until the time...** That is, give up the children of Israyl. Let them go their own way for a certain time period. **...she who is in labor has given birth; then the remnant of His brothers will return to the children of Israyl...** This is all laid out for these people. But not just laid out in a pattern and in writing and says, you do this at a certain time, but laid out in the microorganisms,

the kingdoms of the microorganisms that fill your head, that make up your brain, that make up the brains of all of these people before you.

75 **Verse 4, He will stand and shepherd...** He will shepherd. That's what He's doing now, for you right now. **...in the Strength of YAHWEH, in the majesty of the Name of YAHWEH His Father; and they will abide, for now will He be great to the ends of the earth...** Brought about from this Work that took place now in the ends of the earth. That was a Prophecy.

76 You put the two together and you see that it's going to be brought about. He's going to shepherd His People from the times of this calling of the ends of the earth. And if you put that together with **Revelation 12** where a woman is prepared, a place is prepared for a woman, to bring up a man and to train and get him started.

77 All of that was placed before the Foundations of the earth. And it was brought about from generation to generation. And comes down to our time where, lo and behold, a man and a woman lose everything they have, they get in a covered wagon and go to Oklahoma. [laughing] All this was laid out in advance what they were going to do, foretelling it. Not forcing them, but laid in a pattern where they would be led to do this. And go to a hibernated place and there hide, but learn the Scriptures. Teach and train in the Scriptures. Teach and learn. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 I've told you about the nights that we would, now, in the wintertime, you know, we would have bible studies. Our studies would start early because we'd have lamplight and we would all gather around the table and we would read the Scriptures. Well, when you think about that and you think how in the world could a person do this; how could a person possibly accomplish this? But He did 6,000 years before that, before 6,000 years, before that time period when the earth and

the heavens were made. Before that, He had all of this lined out and had it to where it cannot possibly fail.

79 I tell you, it blows my mind to think about how a Being, how a Person, how a Being could do this. From one generation to another and you thought you came here by accident? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 Let's see. **...will He be great to the ends of the earth.**

81 **Verse 5, And this One will bring peace...** Did you get that? It goes with that other. In fact, it's part of that other sentence. Read it again.

82 **Verse 4, He will stand and shepherd...** That is, Yahshua. **...in the Strength of YAHWEH...** That's the Father **YAHWEH**. **...in the Majesty of the Name of YAHWEH His Father...** That means by the Authority of **YAHWEH**. **...and they will abide, for now will He be great to the ends of the earth...** We're bringing greatness to Yahshua in the Work we're doing.

83 **Verse 5, And this One...** Who He's shepherding. **...will bring peace...** You thought it was a coincidence that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* was actually put together? [laughing] It was actually prophesied before the earth was ever formed. Amazing! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But that's it. That's it. It's a fact and it cannot go wrong.

84 Go back to **Isayah, Isayah 45** now. **Isayah 45.** Got two more Scriptures on this and then **Isayah 45:21. Isayah 45:21. Speak out, bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient times?...** Well, of course, **YAHWEH** has. **YAHWEH** has inspired His Prophets. There's another. How, how does He do that? This is so marvelous what we're seeing here taking place. He actually inspires His Prophets to write, but He did it before the earth was made. That makes it even more magnificent.

85 **...Who has foretold it from that time?... From before time is what that word actually means. The same thing that Genesis 3:24 shows, before the time. Have not I, YAHWEH? And there is no source of power except Me, a Just Father and a Savior; there is none but Me...** None but Me. He's all you need in fact. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

86 Our last Scripture. Look at **Isayah 46** and notice **verse 10. Declaring the end from the beginning...** He actually declares it, sends His House to prophesy it and in **Revelation 22**, Yahshua is saying, "I'm coming quickly and I've given My Messenger", My Messenger... That same word there is Cherubim. My Messenger, given this to My Messenger to foretell and that was **Revelation 22:16**.

87 But He says, **Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times...** That is the times anywhere before this. **...those things which are not yet done, saying; My Counsel will stand...** My Counsel. Well who's He given this counsel to, what you're made up of--the trillions of kingdoms that live in your body right now.

88 Now, science knows this now. They didn't know it when the Scriptures were written. There's no way anyone could know this except that YAHWEH inspire them to know it. And then now, of course, we got proof, science is now proving that sin causes cervical cancer. The Scripture wrote this 5,000 years ago. See, so we do have in this knowledge, increase of knowledge of things where we can actually see what YAHWEH was talking about and see, oh yes this is the way it is.

89 Well, now we know that there're trillions of kingdoms so small you can't see, of course. There're several trillion in your eye, just to make up your eye, of microorganisms that make sure your eyes work properly and let you see to read and write and so forth, to study the Word of

YAHWEH. That's what your eyes were made for! You ought to remember that. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

90 Get that *Book of Yisrayl* and read it, the one that the Great Kohan Benyamin just talked about. It's very exciting now because it's coming true, we're seeing it now come to pass right now, right in front of your eyes. And we said it before it ever started, Syria is gonna be next. It's next on the list. How did we know that? How could we possibly? Well, of course, YAHWEH shows it in the Scriptures. He foretold it from the ends of the earth, of course. In these Last Days, He foretells it from the ends of the earth.

91 That is the Work that started from the ends of the earth. That's the way it took place. That's the reason **Revelation 12**, a woman, I've prepared a place for her that she might teach and train for the 1,260 days clothed about with darkness. Well, that's us. We are here for that reason. And that's the reason we're doing it. And I don't think there's a way you could turn around! I don't want to! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

92 This is a beautiful Prophecy right here, but I don't have time to explain it right now. **Verse 11, Calling an eagle from the east, the one who executes My Plan from a far country...** From a far country. The man who executes or is involved in helping. You remember He says, I will help you. That is, I'm going to bring things about. Things are already ordained to be brought about that someone will help you, that will execute plans, open doors. Remember Bawa Jain and the messages I brought about Bawa Jain, the gate opener. Well we have others here prophesied to execute My Plan.

93 **Calling an eagle from the east, the one who executes My Plan from a far country. Yes, I have spoken, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed, I will also do it...** You can rest assured. Don't get scared. Don't let fear enter in. YAHWEH is going to bring this to pass and you're gonna

---

**And once we get that Eternal Life given to us, we will never change at all and we will never let it change at all throughout all Eternity.**

---

get all the glory for it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** does great things and He allows or He gives the glory to man, His children.

94 **Verse 12, Listen to Me, you stubborn-hearted, who are far from Righteousness.**

95 **Verse 13, I bring near My Righteousness; it will not be far off and My Salvation...** That's us bringing this Right now. Salvation was never, was never, ever ordained for any other time except this time period. Salvation. Salvation. They can qualify for it. They could qualify for it but no one is going to receive it until you receive it and that's Scriptural fact. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

96 **I bring near My Righteousness; it will not be far off, and My Salvation will not tarry. And I will place Salvation in...** That

is, those who keep the 613 Laws. That's what the word **Zion** means. And they just merely translated it Zion.

97 **...And I will place Salvation among those who keep all my Laws for Yisrayl My Glory...** That Yisrayl is speaking about the Cherubim that're guarding the Way to the Tree of Life. Guarding it, explaining it, and how to, how that it will never change. And once we get that Eternal Life given to us, we will never change at all and we will never let it change at all throughout all Eternity.

98 We won't have anymore sin in the world. Period. We're looking for a Kingdom where Righteousness prevails. And that's us. That's the gold! May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**We won't have anymore sin in the world. Period. We're looking for a Kingdom where Righteousness prevails. And that's us. That's the gold!**





---

# Chapter Twenty-Seven

## Barack Obama Says The Catholic Church Needs To Get Rid Of All Their Schools-- Why? 06/22/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Louder! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Come on! Come on! There we go! Now one last time! Come on! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Wonderful day. I've got a lot to cover. The world is such, such a confusing mess right now and it's getting worse, as anyone can see that's watching the news. The confusion that we see in the world right now, it's unbearable. It's absolutely unbelievable sometimes the things that they're doing, but it's bringing on what Yahshua said. If you could get it in your minds, and especially you young people, you know, if you'd just see that this was what Yahshua said.

3 What I'd like you to do is bring a notebook. This is what I used to do when I was going to services and trying to find answers that I had for forty years.

[laughing] I'd take a notebook and I would make notes and then I would try to explain that sermon to someone else.

4 Now if you'll do this, the next sermon you'll be prepared more for the next week because you're gonna see how you're falling short. So try to explain that sermon to someone else. Just get them to listen or get a group to listen to you or go to the classes here and do it there, you will see that you'll fall short a little but it'll help you to make better notes the next week because you'll see where you're missing out. I want you to become teachers, all of you to become teachers! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

5 Here, this news report wasn't covered today but it's, *Outbreak of deadly piglet virus spreads to 13 U.S. states...* Pigs dying like flies. Now that's not the worst part. The health department is telling them it's alright to eat these pigs and you can see, now, the confusion. How would you like to sit down to a dinner to pigs that have died of a virus and sit down and put an apple in his mouth,



of course, because this is the forbidden fruit that is shown in all their paintings. But now this is what they're telling the people. Surely, you can see the confusion there.

6 Now it gets worse. The confusion gets more serious when we look at the headlines today. Like, *Putin stands up to G8 warmongers...* Now this is the headline. Putin, he's the president of Russia. He stands up against the G8 warmongers. Now this should put something in your mind. There's something wrong out there for a leader of a huge country like Russia who has stockpiles, big stockpiles of nuclear weapons and he's standing up against the G8, calling them warmongers.

7 It says ...*on Syria, reaffirming support for Assad govt.* He says, this is his statement. ...*The ousting of Assad has been the top foreign political priority of the Western regimes for more than two years. Under the cynical guise of supporting a "pro-democracy uprising", Washington and the two former colonial powers have plunged Syria into a maelstrom of violence that has resulted in more than 90,000 deaths...* Now you see where he's putting the blame here. But you see he's standing up in their face and saying we're not going to budge. And we got weapons to back us up.

8 Now get the rest of this. ...*Putin told Obama, Cameron, and Hollande face-to-face that Russia was standing firm in its support for the government of President Bashar al Assad in Damascus. He warned that any plans by the Western powers to openly support weapons to anti-government militants in Syria was against international law and would destabilize the region...* Well, of course, it's already unstable. That whole part of that earth is unstable there, as far as that goes. The United States is too, because they've got the same confused minds here.

9 As you saw the cancer, cancer in the

children. I could tell you for sure everybody today in the world, in the whole world has an STD of some kind and many of them have the second stage of STDs which is cancer. Yes, cancer is caused by STDs. I've got the proof for it. We've got scientific evidence, scientific tests that prove this and they're now admitting it. STDs cause cancer. They cause just about ninety-nine percent of all sickness and disease on the face of the earth. You're going to die of one of these diseases! Unless **YAHWEH** changes you over to the permanent body and He'll only do that by submission to Righteousness which will stop all of this crap you see right here going on in the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 ...*and would destabilize the region; and Putin refused to revoke a deal by Russia to deliver anti-aircraft defence missiles to Syria, pointing out that the transaction was a legal bilateral agreement between sovereign countries.*

11 ...*In one fell swoop, Putin used the auspices of the annual G8 forum to debunk Western lies...* Western lies, he said. ...*and propaganda on Syria and to reiterate the facts of international relations, namely, that Syria is a sovereign country with a sovereign government.*

12 Now, of course, this war is gonna go on. It's going to take place. Your Scriptures showed this. I told you this was going to take place before the war ever started over there. I showed you in Prophecy. You can stand on these Prophecies.

13 And you young people right now, if you don't get into this Work, in **YAHWEH's** Work and get your mind on this Work and start learning to become a teacher, you will get caught up into this. You'll get cancer. You'll get STDs. You'll get everything you don't want. All the diseases of Egypt are going to come upon you and you've got them already. You know, if you'd just read

the news and read the tests, you'll see they're lurking in your body right now and science knows this. And they know that any time you could come down, no matter how old you are, you could come down with one of these stupid diseases and be dead in a few days.

14 And if your heart is not right with **YAHWEH**, you're not training for His Everlasting Service, you'll never see Life again, except for the Judgment where you're resurrected and you're asked the question, why didn't you go ahead and listen to the One Sent and repent and turn to Righteousness? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 Because the way it stands right now, if you don't, then you're a leader of this damnation that is plaguing this world of sickness, sin and war. You're a leader of it. You're a teacher of it. The only thing that you could do right now is repent and stop leading this world or your brothers or sisters into the same crapola that you're seeing on the news day after day. Is this what you want in your life? Death and destruction? [Someone yells: "No!"] Then turn to Righteousness and get your mind on Righteousness and off of this stupidity that goes with the telephone, the Internet, all the crapola that leads you to sexual sins,

---

**And if your heart is not right with YAHWEH, you're not training for His Everlasting Service, you'll never see Life again, except for the Judgment where you're resurrected and you're asked the question, why didn't you go ahead and listen to the One Sent and repent and turn to Righteousness?**

---

sexual activities, forbidden sexual activity.

16 *Syrian rebels say they have heavy weapons...* From friendly countries. It's almost a laugh to read how they try to cover themselves and make out like, oh this is great, you know, we're friendly. We're sending these friendly weapons over there so they can wipe out men, women, and children. You see the confusion in their minds? It's like feeding sick pigs to the people and saying, "Oh, this won't hurt you."

17 *Syrian rebels have received heavy weapons--including anti-tank and anti aircraft missiles from "brotherly nations that support the Syrian revolution,"....* What if that revolution was going on here? You know they're getting ready for it. They're gonna spend six more million dollars on a fence. Not to fence out but to fence in. I think that is a bunch of lies too.

18 *...the weapons "will be a turning point" in the war against government forces "and will definitely change the rules of the war on the ground."*

19 *...The White House has not publicly specified what steps it would take to support members of Syria's opposition, though sources have told CNN that small arms ammunition and possibly anti-tank weapons would be part of the assistance package...* Well, then Russia, we'll see what Russia does. That's not the worst part. They're planning, planning on war. I don't think I have that article, but they're definitely planning.

20 (Wait a minute, here it is.) *US fuels Korean crisis... An analyst says he believes a great danger of the United States sparking a nuclear war with China or Russia over Syria...* Get that? Now this nuclear war, it's not an easy thing that we're facing here. We're going to see about four-fifths of the earth's population wiped out.

21 Right now we're suffering, almost the

whole world is suffering from what went on in Afghanistan and Iraq. Now this was the depleted uranium. Surely, we're reading about that. Surely, we know what that's doing. Babies are being born with two heads because of it. We didn't get that film yet, but we will show it maybe next week. The birth defects are horrible. The things that it's doing to the women are horrible. The things that are occurring with the men are horrible.

22 These are the things you're facing when you don't have **YAHWEH**'s Protection. And **YAHWEH**'s Protection is the only thing that is going to save you through this whole mess. It's coming on you and it's coming shortly. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 ...*Russia has warned that a possible nuclear conflict on the Korean Peninsula...* This is what we're looking for. This is what Yahshua said we're going to see in this generation. **Mattithyah 24**. He said, these things you're gonna see, will you believe

it after you see it? Will you still be smiling with a smirk-smile on your face then?

24 ...*Russia has warned that a possible nuclear conflict on the Korean Peninsula would be far more destructive than the Chernobyl nuclear disaster in 1986...* Well that would just be the start of it. That would just be the start of the nuclear wars.

25 ...*"I would make no secret about it, we are worried about the escalation on the Korean Peninsula because we are neighbors," Russian President Vladimir Putin made the comment at a joint press conference with the German Chancellor Angela Merkel on Monday.*

26 ...*"I think there is a great danger of a nuclear war sparked between the United States and China...* Do you remember me telling you? Do you remember Malachi Martin's book *The Keys of this Blood*, saying before the wars ever started now, before the wars started Malachi Martin put out a book, *The Keys of this Blood* showing



how Satan, the queen of heaven is going to make war against China. China was one of the ones he mentioned in that book.

27 The wars didn't even start until after that book was out. After I had already brought the wars concerning the Middle East. It was not started at that time, but it started later. In fact, it started on the very day that **YAHWEH** gave in the Holy Scriptures. And if you'll go back and read that, and read the articles that go with it, the newspaper articles, they prove that it was the very date that **YAHWEH** gave in the Holy Scriptures.

28 No comic writer could come up with the foretelling of the future. No idiots could come up with this. No newsmen could come up with it. They had to be talking to higher sources to get this knowledge, but it's coming. It's here. It's upon us. We're suffering from it already and if you would stay up with the news you'd see it. It's daily news now, especially on the Internet.

29 There ain't no way I could stand up here and talk all day on what's occurring on the news that's coming in off of this Internet now. I have to pass up article after article, you know, that we received every week and say well we can't take all of this time. But we can maybe get a little just to get the people to thinking watch the news, or remember, this is what the news showed this week. If you put this down, if you don't put this down, you'll forget it. You won't be able to explain it to anyone else. I'm reading you news right here, right now, that they're saying this is gonna take place.

30 I'm telling you it's going to involve the United States too. It's going to involve you. Even if we didn't have a nuclear war, you wouldn't live very long. And even if you lived fifty years. Remember the actor that died this week, the man was only fifty-one years old. He had all kinds of money, all kinds of doctors.

31 ...*"I think there is a great danger...* You

know when I see somebody sick especially, and I've seen it all week, especially when it involves one of our people... [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Maybe you could put yourself in the position of a man who goes to the doctor or a woman, and they operate on the person and they say, we think we got it all. Here's some of the damned lies they tell. We think we got it all Mr. Hawkins. If I had a cancer, I'd want one just like yours because it's a slow growing cancer and it's easy to get rid of. So they send the man home.

32 Imagine this occurring to you. And the things they cut out of you, it's part of your daily life. Five months later, the man goes back and says, "I'm hurting, I'm really hurting." I've got black stuff coming out where clear water is supposed to come out. Does this wake you up? Does this stir you up any? Put yourself in that man or woman's place because it's going to happen to you if it happens to you. If you don't turn to **YAHWEH** fully, and I'm talking to the whole world right now, if we don't stop these wars now, if we don't turn to **YAHWEH** and start keeping His Laws this is gonna happen to you.

33 So they go back for a second operation. And they cut and they cut, and they cut, and they sew and then they release the person again. How would you like to be in his situation? And then they tell him a few more lies. A few months later, he goes back again and they tell him more lies and cut some more body parts out. Now he's got stuff hanging on his side with tubes coming out so he can drain in a bag because his inner parts won't work.

34 This is the world for you. This is the confusion of this damnable world brought on by the nimrod system that is fully alive today in the catholic church. The catholic church is bringing forth the nimrod system.

35 Hospitals are growing like crazy. Have you noticed? You ever driven by and looked

at them? Buildings going up everywhere. They can't build fast enough. New ones added. Then they got the emergency clinics besides that to go to. It's spreading like crazy and they still can't keep up. You go to the doctor, the emergency room bleeding, bleeding. You sit there in the emergency room bleeding for six hours. Yes, this just occurred. I'm telling you the truth. Do you really want to be a part of that world? [Someone yells: No!]

36 There's only one thing you can do, that's get out of it, come out of it **YAHWEH** says so you won't be suffering these plagues. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Well, the Syrian nuclear conflict, ...*"I think there is a great danger of a nuclear war sparked between the United States and China...* China. The one that Malachi Martin even named. He named Russia too and the United States and Russia this article says. These are the news analysts from Press TV. This is an article from Press TV April 13, 2013. ...*and the United States and Russia over either the Syrian and Iranian situations in the Middle East, or over Korea in Asia.*

38 ...*the US provocations are even more severe in the sense that they are sending nuclear bombers over Korea...* The United States, you get that? ...*they are sending nuclear bombers over Korea, nuclear arms submarines and ABM systems all of which are seen correctly as the surrounding of China...*

39 This is our country, the United States according to Press TV, on the 13th.

40 ...*General Dempsey the head of our Joint chief of Staff here who is a sane mind in the US countering the Obama and British build-up for war was asked...* He's the one that was asked and these are the answers that were given by him. These little things that we see going on, of course, they were put into operation by the catholic church years ago. What is suffered from it, of course, it's getting to all the world.

41 The surgery, *Can surgery spread cancer...* We just heard, just read this week about a famous actress. Now, if you remember the Scriptures **YAHWEH** said that this is gonna come down upon you to the third and fourth generations. The third and fourth generations are going to suffer from great grandmother's sins or great granddaddy's sins. That's what we're seeing in the world today.

42 This person was afraid because her mother had already died of this after a long fight with the cancer. Her grandmother had died and her great grandmother had died of the same thing. You have your four generations there. She didn't have cancer yet but she knew it was in her body. Well, they're getting now to where they can actually detect some of these things. Some of the lies that go with this is that we can get rid of it. So they have, what they call a biopsy.

43 Now, I was reading about this years ago. I don't know how many years ago it was but I believe I was working. I was either working in the State Board of Health Laboratories or it was shortly after that that when a knife hits a cancer, the cancer cells are released into the blood stream. So people think they got the cancer cut out and it's gone and that will be it and they leave the hospital thinking this. They don't leave the hospital thinking that anymore because there's too much proof that that it doesn't go that way.

44 This article right here is entitled, *Can Surgery Spread Cancer? Two thirds of cancer patients have surgery. But over the last 10 years a debate is heating up over whether this supposedly life-saving, orthodox medical approach to cancer is actually making matters worse...* That's the debate. And they got a lot of proof here. Matters worse. ...*Cancer surgery may increase the risk of spreading cancer.*

45 ...*The truth is that this is not a new*

*debate. As long ago as 1995 the Lancet printed an article about whether prostate cancer surgery could spread the disease.*

46 ...*Cancer is a multi-step process. The step includes inflammation, to forming rogue cells, to needing a blood supply, to growing a tumour, to metastases and much more.*

47 ...*Recent studies have shown in some cancers like colon cancers, the firing off of rogue cells...* That's what they mean, like hitting it with a knife and it spreads like a shotgun blast. ...*the firing off of rogue cells occurs very early in the process. They then lie dormant waiting to be stimulated into action...* Now, I want to remind you of the third and fourth generation.

48 Your sins today could actually cause your great, great grandson to be born with cancer, with these rogue cells lying dormant in your body. In fact, you may have them. You probably do have them right now. Everybody sitting here probably has rogue cells of cancer in their body from the sins of bestiality, fornication, sodomy, adultery.

49 If you read about bestiality, which I've been studying a lot. I have a large file on this. There's a lot shown on it and how this activity is spreading and along with it, the bacteria and viruses that that pig or that dog carry with it all the time. It doesn't hurt the pig or the dog. But when you mix your fluids with it, it breeds confusion. When a woman or a man breaks the Law given to them in **Leviticus 18** and those fluids mix, yes, they definitely go into your body and they are rogue cells. And four generations later, your offspring will still be suffering from those rogue cells. That's how important it is not to ever give in to that kind of stupidity.

50 I beg you to read the article in this next month's *Prophetic Word Magazine* because there's so much of this stuff I don't want to say on television. It hurts to have to say what I just said. But it's there. And the way to get it is just go ahead and break

those Laws. You can do the same thing with another man's wife. You can do the same thing by fornication. You can do the same thing with sodomy.

51 This throat cancer that Michael Douglas thought he had--thinks he has whipped. Now Michael Douglas is Righteous in a lot of ways. He's the one, if you remember, that got the team of actors together and they demanded that we stop war. That's what we're doing. We're demanding that we get rid of the weapons. If we could, if we could stop the wars, we would have it whipped because to stop the wars we'll have to turn to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Well, that would straighten out all things. Not just stop the wars, but it would also stop diseases and disease epidemics. And then you wouldn't, after a while, the generations would not have this.

53 The reason that we're going to be changed over, the reason we were made in this fleshly body where we would suffer these things, **YAHWEH** wants us to witness it. He wants us to witness what sin does. Satan was made to live an Eternal Life. Satan herself. But she's dying and **YAHWEH** shows it won't be long until she will be dead.

54 She knows she's dying. And **YAHWEH** shows the exact time as to how long her body is actually gonna last her; when she's actually going to die, find rest as **Isayah** puts it. He shows that she will die and she's dying now. She knows it. She's got to know it. But she thinks her doctors can save her and her doctors are much, much smarter than what we have on earth at this time. We're made lower than the heavenly beings at this time. So our intelligence is not as great as theirs. Yet their intelligence with all its greatness will not save that woman. She's dying from the same thing that we're suffering here on earth. How many operations has she had? As far as I know the Scripture doesn't tell

us that. It just shows that she's dying.

55 When **YAHWEH** changes you over to an everlasting body, you alone are going to be governing that body. And if you do these stupid things, **YAHWEH** is going to say to you, "How did you ever get in here? How did you get in here with this kind of sinful thing in your mind?" Remember, where's your white robe? **Revelation**. How'd you get in here without this Righteousness? This white robe? Then He will bind your hand and foot and you will be cast out into outer darkness, along with several other heavenly beings that are also going to be cast into outer darkness that were made to live forever.

56 You have the opportunity now to be called into **YAHWEH's** Work, trained for an Everlasting Position. **YAHWEH** wants to make sure. That's the reason He tests you. He tries you. He puts things in front of you. That is allowing. He allows these things to be put in front of you to see what you're going to do, to see if you'll accept this white robe or not or golden robe as He's got laid up for you. Yes, actually above the white robe because you believe without seeing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 Well, what do you believe? You've got to believe that you've got to submit. You've got to believe that and then you've got to practice it. You've got to believe that you've got to be obedient to **YAHWEH's** every Word. This will bring you joy in life. Believe it or not; the more you practice His Laws, the more joyous you get. I can testify to that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 But if you turn, if you turn to sin, it will be available. So the same things that you're turning from right now will be available in that world. And as Yahseph refused to sin with Pharaoh's wife as he refused it, that's what you need to be doing yourself. You need to refuse all kinds of sin because every little sin, every little sin is going to bring back a curse into your body.

And if you do this in the future, even after you have your eternal body, you will be laid somewhere where you won't affect others and you'll be kept there until you die. Now that is the output of this sinful life. It won't be allowed in the Kingdom. We're looking for a Kingdom where Righteousness dwells. Righteousness only. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 (Let's see.) *...Recent studies have shown in some cancers like colon cancer, the firing off of rogue cells occurs very early in the process. They then lie dormant waiting to be stimulated into action. And this is why people who have had their colon cancers cut away, suddenly experience secondary cancers in the distant parts of their body several years later...* Several years or even months later.

60 *...And so we always refer to cancer as an all over body disease...* Well, what causes cancer? Now, listen to me closely. Because I asked the scientific world this and they're now coming back with answers. STDs cause cancer. They admit this in the article of Michael Douglas. Michael Douglas said it, so did his doctors. STDs cause cancer.

61 So yes, these cancers and brethren there's not just one kind of cancer. There're thousands of kinds of cancers. There're several kinds of cervical cancers, several different kinds. And they got a shot for one. And it's only what, 75% effective or something like that they're saying. For the one kind. There're hundreds of those things.

62 Also ovarian cancer. This same person now, famous actress is thinking about going back now and having some more cut out just in case she might have it there. That still won't stop it. The man that died of the heart attack, you know this man probably had a cancerous cell in his heart, in just the right place, so when it started eating he died. Fifty-one years old and he's dead. A rich man that can afford all kinds of doctor treatment and now he's dead at fifty-one



years old. Well, what caused the cancer? An STD. His life was filled with sin. Like the whole world's life is filled with sin today.

63 Remember they did away with the Laws? **Daniyl 7** showed they did away with the Laws. **Genesis 10** showed the nimrod system. Nimrod means they rebelled. They rebelled against **YAHWEH's** Laws. That started the STDs to rolling. They started filling the body and causing what they call cancer, tuberculosis, chicken pox, all kinds of names they put on it. But it all comes from STDs. STDs and the eating of unclean food.

64 You know, the pigs wouldn't have to have a virus to be unclean. Yes, they'd be as clean as or they're still as clean as they'd ever be. Go ahead and eat them. They just died of a virus. Yeah, you can go ahead and eat them. This won't affect you. Well what else is in that pig that will affect me? They haven't got sense enough to ask the question even. What else is in the pig? Why does **YAHWEH** say it's unclean to me? And why does He say that I can become abominable; that is, I can spread the disease to other people living around me, touching me and so forth. Why would He say that? How did He know that? That was before microscopes.

65 Dr. Pfizer hadn't been here to invent the microscope at that time. That was 1400 B.C.E. Almost 1,500 years before Yahshua, two thousand years before and they knew there was something in that pig. Why don't science know this today? And why don't they stop telling you these lies that pigs are okay to eat? Just referring to the virus, of course, the virus that killed them.

66 If they'd wait long enough they would see the other things that also kill them. And they take them to the market. They take them to the slaughterhouse just before they die and butcher them. And they say put them on the market, well this is clean. No, it's not clean. It's never been clean. They're

like buzzards. They're worse than buzzards because people won't eat a buzzard, he's too ugly looking. But they will eat this disguised varmint here that's full of death.

67 ...*And so we always refer to the cancer as an all over body disease; one which loves glucose and growth hormone and hates oxygen and a strong immune system.*

68 ...*Cutting out a lump in one place, unless the diagnosis has been made at an extremely early stage...* Well, how would you diagnose something before a child is born, stupid? Think of this, stupid. [laughing] You know, sometimes, sometimes I want to just scream at them! Here're people being born with these things in their bodies. They'll make a diagnosis. It's already there in your body to begin with. And they make a quack statement like this.

69 ...*Cutting out a lump in one place, unless the diagnosis has been made at an extremely early stage...* Yeah, like four generations ago. That would be how early you would have to make it for it not to be there. ...*is unlikely to remove...* But even this, it does make a little sense. ...*Cutting out a lump in one place... is unlikely to remove all the biochemical imbalances and messages around your body...* Yes, it won't remove it.

70 ...*The issue is called seeding...* Seeding, like you plant a seed. You plant a seed and you watch it grow. ...*Namely that when a needle is used up to 15 times to take samples across an area...* Where they suspect cancer. ...*it might hit an area of cancer on probe 3 and pass just a few cells on when probing all the following areas...* Now what he's saying is, you stick a needle, you're trying to find cancer cells. You're doing a biopsy and you're trying to find a cancer cell. So you're checking this to see if there's a cancer cell, so you pull a little bit out of each one of these probes and you do several across here. Well probe 3, he says so you hit a cancer cell, you burst that cancer

cell, and you send that throughout the body. That's exactly what they're saying.

71 *...continuing liver biopsies gave rise to a serious risk of seeding and stabbing that such biopsy was useless and dangerous.*

72 *...there have been several studies over the years suggesting that fine needles can pick up cancer cells from one location and transport them to another, non-cancerous one...* So it's like the Prophet said when he said those who will run and try to save themselves in one area, they're only going to fall in another ditch. He's showing that there's no saving you out there in the world. There's nothing they can do out there that will save you. You're going to die sooner or later.

73 Now whether you'll make a name for yourself to be Righteous and be used by **YAHWEH**, that's up to you. Otherwise, you'll be resurrected in order to be damned. That's the way you stand right now. It's a dangerous place you're in right now. It's a dangerous position because if you turn there will not be a second chance for you.

74 You really need to make a go of this one. You'd be ever joyous if you will, if you just set your heart and your mind. And I'm talking to people all over the world right now. We're the only people on the face of the earth who're telling you this. We're the only people on the face of the earth that know it. The whole world stands in stupidity and ignorance and confusion. They're groping in the dark all the time trying to find an answer. But their answers, they want their answers to make money. This is the difficulty.

75 I noticed that President Obama said this week, he said we need to shut down

all catholic schools. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, what he's saying is, and what he showed in his article was that they can't get along. They can't get along with other religions and, of course, here're the wars.

76 I want to say one thing to the world here. They have nothing, they have nothing to agree on because everyone is choosing his own way. And **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy 12**, He said when you come to My House, seek His House. He says you can't go your own way anymore, every man doing what is right in his own eyes. Now, let me tell you what will bring peace to your nations and what Barack Obama and all of the world leaders could do to bring peace to the world, stop wars, stop sickness and disease. They can all agree to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH** Who told them in advance. Now this Being, this Being is Smart enough to tell you in advance what your way is going to bring you and that's what I'm telling you here today.

77 If you've got hopes in the doctors saving you, you've got the weakest hopes on earth. They'll readily tell you they can't do it. They can cut pieces out your body and say, "Well, you'll probably live five years longer now." You'll probably have five more years to live. Well, how many years would I have if you don't cut this piece out of my body? Well, probably five more years. So they're not doing anything but getting money. They're getting money from you for their operations.

78 And I know, I know this is hard to hear. And I know that people have their trust in doctors and hospitals, but there's no hope there. The only hope that I can tell you, that I can see anywhere, is following the Way that will lead to Eternal Life. And they know this too. They know they're going to die. The doctors know they're going to die. They think the churches are

---

**Now whether you'll make a name for yourself to be Righteous and be used by YAHWEH, that's up to you.**

---

gonna switch them over to heaven, you know, when they die. But then this is a lie too. The churches can't even agree as to what to do to switch you over. This is what Barack Obama is talking about. The Catholics who invented Christianity to begin with, they don't agree, they fight with another. The wars go on and on and have for years, for centuries.

79 The only thing that will stop this whole mess is to agree to following the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That will bring peace. It will bring Eternal Life. It will stop sickness. It will stop war. It's promised in the Holy Scriptures. The same One Who told you that we were gonna have nuclear bombs in this generation that you could see, He also told you there're gonna be incurable diseases that you're going to see. And it's going to be in every one of you. You've got it right now.

80 Don't give way. Don't lose Faith and turn and go to the world for salvation. It's not there. They're the ones that brought this to begin with. The catholic church is the one that brought this, they did away with the Laws. They admitted they did away with the Laws. Now these're the Laws that if they and Christianity would agree to follow, they could have peace. But they won't repent. Your bible says in **chapter 9 of Revelation** they will not repent even after a third part of man is killed in that part of the country where they're fighting right now and fixing to go into big war now with China and Russia and the Koreas involved. All of these countries are going to be involved. And then they're going to

hit the U.S. Yes.

81 The last stages of their war games was the bluff in the Kennedy days, Russia was set up to destroy the United States. And when they let it be known what they had and where they were located, it really put the U.S. into shock and we didn't even know they were there. They had submarines set in strategic places that they could reach all the major cities with those nuclear bombs. If that would have taken place, you wouldn't be living in the United States right now. Nobody would. It would have devastated this whole land.

82 This stuff that they release when they release these nuclear bombs, it's what Yahshua said you would see in this time period. Now you'd have to be an idiot not to believe after seeing, reading that and saying how did He know that? He knew that we were gonna have the sickness and disease. He knew it was going to be in everybody. He said what am I gonna compare this filthy generation to? And then He tells you throughout believe the Prophets and you will see what it's going to be like.

83 And **Isayah 24** said because you have done this, this is coming on you. Yahshua said in this generation and He said generation, you're in it right now. You're seeing it right now. You want to leave The House of **YAHWEH**? You have a short time to live.

84 May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**The only thing that will stop this whole mess is to agree to following the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. That will bring peace. It will bring Eternal Life. It will stop sickness. It will stop war. It's promised in the Holy Scriptures.**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Eight

## Satan Opposes This Last Days' Work But The Gates of Hell Will Not Prevail 06/29/13

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] All right. Come on! Come on! Come on! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I had a lot of stuff to cover there and I thought we're gonna have to write it to get it in. But the supreme court, of course, the supreme court--for a person to run for judge for a supreme court, they need to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* course first. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And once they pass that maybe they will be eligible to qualify for citizenship, maybe. [laughing]

3 Most of this stuff I'm gonna write about is especially about the homosexuals and the death and disease that it causes. But I can't cover this. But you've got a bunch of it here in the news. The Priest brought a great lesson here today in his

speech that ties right into this.

4 But the supreme court, whether you want to say it or not, whether they want to admit it or not, those nine people are serving Satan. They're not serving **YAHWEH**. And to back that up you need to look up **I Yahchanan**, or *I John* if you have a *King James Version 3:7-8*. They're serving Satan. They're deceived, of course, as **Revelation 12:9** says.

5 Now they're our opponents led by Satan. When Satan was cast down she started working with these people to oppose The House of **YAHWEH**. In fact, that's exactly what they're doing. That's their job in these Last Days. And they don't know the Scriptures so they're being led fully by that side.

6 Today, let me see if I can find it here. (I think I left all my notes on my desk but I'll go by memory and cover the biggest part of this. I took the notes off of my papers and left them laying on the table if anyone is there to hear.)

7 But I want you to go over to



**Zecharyah.** We'll start that first and maybe someone will deliver my notes later. But, in **Zecharyah**, the whole **Book of Zecharyah** is written about **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Work. And the Work of **YAHWEH** is proceeding, of course, along with what Satan is trying to do and Satan is trying to stop The House of **YAHWEH**.

8 I don't really need notes, so don't worry about that. [laughing] I could preach for weeks without it, with just the Scriptures. That's all I need. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 If you look at **Zecharyah 3**. Now remember what is going on, what took place in the supreme court this week. Now, this hasn't changed a great deal of stuff. Everything was going on anyway. They just showed how they can change the laws to suit themselves. Daniyl showed the same thing, shows this beastly system and how it will change the Laws.

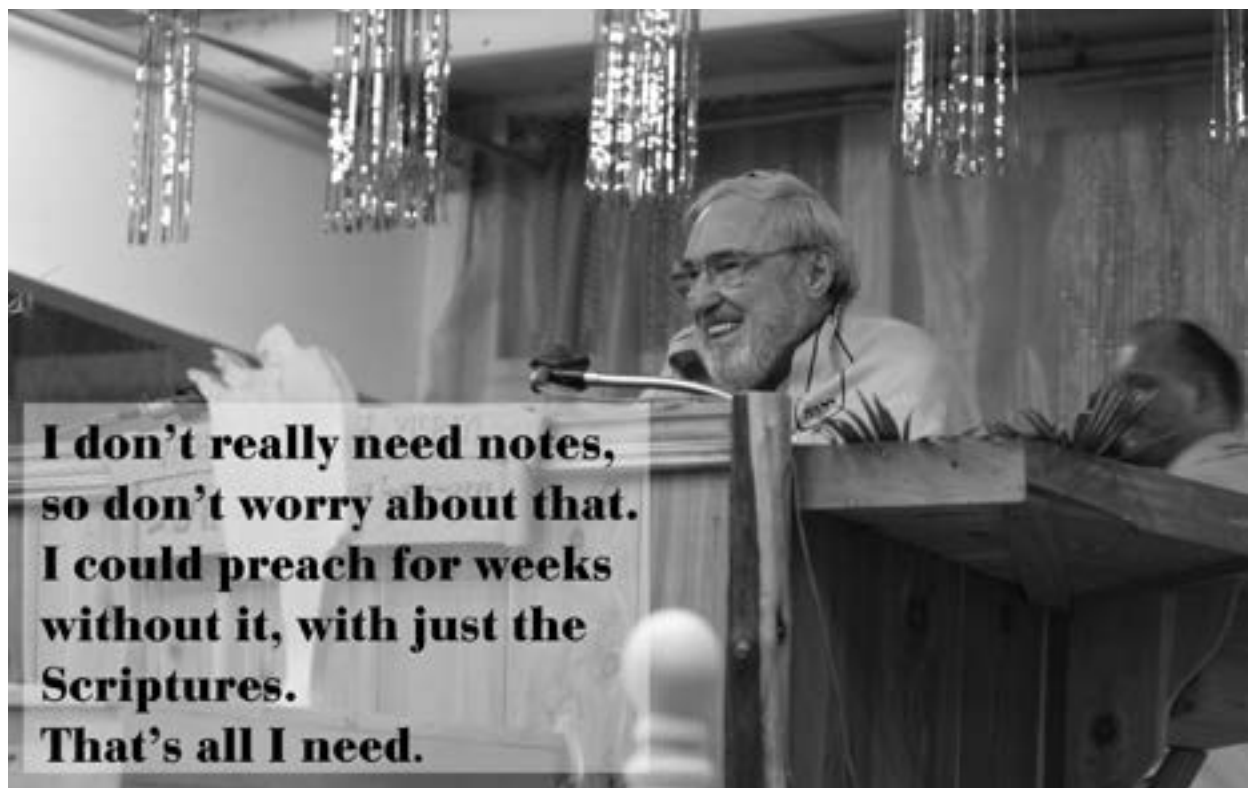
10 But no one has ever understood what I'm about to show you here in the

**Zecharyah 3.** The commentators know something and they've tried to figure this out. They've tried to figure out the man called the Branch. Of course, you can't do it unless, you know, you have a background, a foundation in the Scriptures to begin with before you can ever put all these Scriptures together and then, too, if you reject the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* then you won't get the information that is shown there.

11 But here it says, **Zecharyah 3:1. Then he showed me Yahshua...** He showed me Yahshua.

12 If you go back to **Zecharyah 2:11, And many nations will be joined to YAHWEH in that day...** Many nations. Well we know that we, from **Revelation**, we see about two billion people that're actually going to be joined to **YAHWEH**.

13 And Zecharyah is speaking of this right here when he says, **And many nations will be joined to YAHWEH in that day, and will be My People; and I will dwell in**



**the midst of you...** You know, **YAHWEH** shows this in the first part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, in **Deuteronomy** and showed it to King Solomon. He says, "If you'll keep My Sabbaths and honor Me by keeping your Appointments with Me then I, My Eyes and My Heart will be there during those Appointed Times. If you will keep My Laws." And of course, Solomon did for a while and He brought forth some great work for **YAHWEH**.

14 But He said, **...will be My People; and I will dwell in the midst of you and you will know that YAHWEH our Father has sent me... YAHWEH** our Father has sent Me. You will know this. You're going to know this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 Now, if you remember Yahshua said that the Work of **YAHWEH** is to believe into the One Sent. So you got to put that in mind with it and then you've got to see who He's sent, of course, the Two Witnesses in the Last Days. But believe in the One Sent and you will know then that **YAHWEH** has sent me, when you start seeing this. When you see these things take place. Well, we see them already lining up and **YAHWEH** doing things that will bring this about. But

then you will see that **YAHWEH** sent me.

16 Verse 12, **YAHWEH will inherit Yahdah...** That is translated wrong according to all the world's authorities. **... his portion in the holy land and will chose Yerusalem again...** The correct translation of this is in **chapter 2:10**.

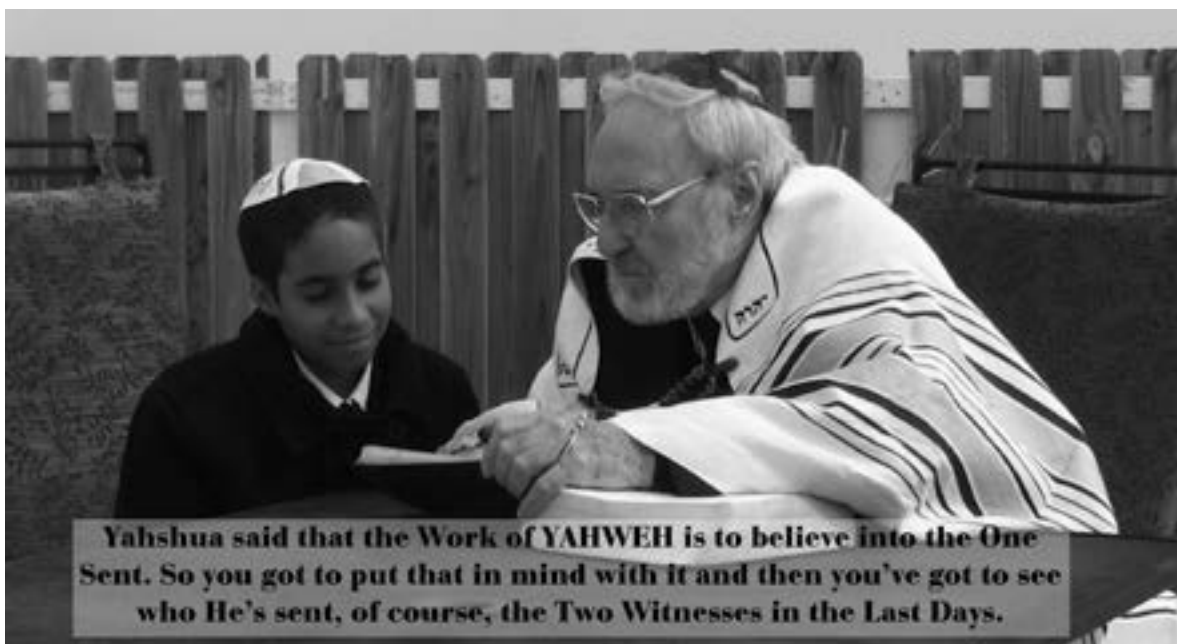
17 **Zecharyah 2:10. Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion; for behold I come, and I will dwell in the midst of you, says YAHWEH.**

18 Verse 11, **And many nations will join to YAHWEH in that day, and will be My People; and I will dwell in the midst of you. And you will know that YAHWEH our Father has sent me.**

19 Verse 12, **YAHWEH will inherit Yahdah, His portion in the holy land, and will choose Yerusalem again...** The word **daughter** there according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* means *House of YAHWEH* but they translated it **daughter**.

20 The word **Zion** according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Marcus Jastrow means *613 Commands positive and prohibitive if you do them as they are Commanded they are deeds of merit*.

21 The word **dwell**, like **dwell in the**



**Yahshua said that the Work of YAHWEH is to believe into the One Sent. So you got to put that in mind with it and then you've got to see who He's sent, of course, the Two Witnesses in the Last Days.**

**midst of you**, according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* means **YAHWEH dwells at Abel**. He dwells at Abel. Why would they leave that out? Of course, they didn't understand it so they thought that someone made a mistake in writing it, the commentators say.

22 The words **send me** according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst actually mean **YAHWEH will send forth a person**.

23 The word **Yahdah** actually means *to give thanks, to praise, to celebrate, to glorify or to name aloud YAHWEH, to openly say His Name*.

24 The word **in** that is in that Scripture it actually should be translated **because**.

25 The word **holy** in that Scripture means *my sanctified ones*, that means those who fulfill the whole Law.

26 The word **land** means, it should have been translated **men**. Men.

27 The word **Yerusalem** there means *a priest or teacher, instruct, to keep peace*.

28 The word **again** actually means *to be a witness*.

29 The correct translation of **Zecharyah 2:10. Sing and rejoice, O House of YAHWEH, you who keep all of My Laws; for behold, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of you at Abel... Quite different isn't it when you get the correct translations. ...I will dwell in the midst of you at Abel, says YAHWEH.**

30 Verse 11, **And many nations will be joined to YAHWEH in that day, and will be My People; and I will dwell in the midst of you at Abel. And you will know that YAHWEH our Father has sent someone to you.**

31 Verse 12, **YAHWEH will be the Inheritance and Portion of those who reverence Him and openly proclaim His Name, because they are His Saints, and He will choose the Priest who teaches peace**

**to be His Witness... Praise YAHWEH.** [applause]

32 Well, of course, the supreme court is bringing forth sodomy as **YAHWEH** says the supreme court would. The little horn in **Daniyl 7**, the little horn passes many laws. That's what Daniyl said. He said he passes many laws. We'll turn there. Be turning there now to **Daniyl 7**. He will pass many laws and this is what we see coming forth in the supreme court at this time.

33 We call it "supreme court." It's the supreme court of the United States, of course, and we see it bringing forth the laws of sin. It's nothing but sin. Every law they pass is to encourage the people to sin. They don't teach both sides of the coin. They don't teach, you do these things and you're gonna bring these horrible diseases on you that we just saw in the news here just a few minutes ago played on the news. If you go on the Internet you will find that it's a thousand times worse than we see on the news. We see very little of it.

34 Today is 6/29. Someone called me this morning and said do you know what today is? And I said no, tell me. They said today is 6/29, 6/29. And they waited until 6:29 to call me so they could call me at 6:29 AM on 6/29. [laughing] Now that has a great meaning that we will get into here just a little bit later.

35 But to the world now, man's laws makes it legal or illegal. Now that's the supreme court that they've set up saying, "Tell us what is legal and what is illegal." Now, what's wrong with that? [laughing] You know, it's almost like giving a boy a car and telling him to ignore all the stop signs. Just go have fun and ignore all the stop signs, all the red lights. That's what the supreme court is doing. They're saying this is legal. Now just go have fun, do what you want to do, and ignore all the stop signs out there, all the red lights and just have

fun and that's as far as it gets. Now, when the boy runs the red light and gets killed, well that's okay. We'll sell your body parts and get money out of those.

36 We were just talking, we were just reading an article, I couldn't believe this was going on, but did you know that the dead bodies, they take the dead bodies of children and they use it in a thing called chicken pox, in a vaccine called chicken pox? I didn't know that until just a few minutes ago when it was shown to me.

37 And of course, the abortions go hand in hand with sodomy. They go hand in hand. Here it is. *Aborted fetal tissue. Chicken pox vaccine is also grown with living cells from aborted fetal tissue. Known as "diploid" vaccines, they carry their own set of biological and obviously moral risks. As far as the precautionary principle stands, injecting virus-infected human cells, alongside powerful immunotoxic adjuvants, into the body of healthy children in order to 'protect' them from a benign, immune-strengthening bout of chickenpox, sounds like the very definition of insanity...* Well, these are doctors that wrote this and saying this is what you're getting into.

38 Well, this traces back now to, of course, sodomy.

39 Let's go back to **Daniyl 7** now. He says, **YAHWEH's** Prophet Daniyl showed this very thing of the passing of the laws of this beastly system, the beastly system. If you look at **chapter 4**, I mean **chapter 7** and look at the fourth beast.

40 **Daniyl 7:7. After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and broke in pieces...** This word **devoured** takes you back to **Genesis 49** now to what will occur in the Last Days and it shows you the very tribes that will bring

forth this trait.

41 **...and broke in pieces, then trampled the residue with its feet. It was different...** It shows no mercy, if you look at what it's showing you here. This fourth beast, which was a so-called 'holy' roman empire, every commentary agrees with me there. The fourth beast is, the make up of four different beasts and it shows you here the fourth beast to be not a merciful beast as we see from the murders spoken about in **Revelation**. And of course, they call it abortion. They teach abortion. They say, in their supreme court, it's lawful for abortions. They say in their supreme court, it's lawful to bring forth these diseases.

42 When they say, you know, this is okay, they're telling our children in the schools this is okay to practice. And these things are not okay because they bring forth all kinds of diseases. Children, children are being born with them. Doctors are operating on children. They're taking transplants from one person and putting it in another person who was born with a defective lung, brought forth from an STD, it's in their brain also.

43 I'm wondering, are they going to experiment there? Maybe change the head? You know, swap the heads--swap heads with another body. Take the brain out and put it in another body. All of this is done for money, of course.

44 And on the news this week, all week long, they were talking about some little girl who was born with the sins of her parents invading her body and she was needing a body part. They couldn't find one with her age so she went to court, the parents did, to get them to let her have one of an older person. And they put that one in and it didn't work. And a few days later they got another one and put in, and the last I heard that one was working.

45 Now, this is the money that is being made. And you think boy, what geniuses



these people are but nothing is said about stopping the cause. Do you see the difference here?

46 Now, of course, we, The House of **YAHWEH**, we are holding up a standard against these people. I'm getting a little bit ahead of myself, but I want you to turn back to **Zecharyah** again here, **Zecharyah 3:1**. Hold your place in **Daniyl** but turn to **Zecharyah 3:1** and remember what we're speaking of here, the beastly system and the laws it passes and saying this is legal or this is illegal. And they'll pass a law and a few years later when the majority votes against it, they'll say ah no that's not it, we made a mistake there. And so they'll change the law. But they have that right. They're given that right, those nine people who need some education.

47 These people need education bad because they're not correcting the cause. They're not educating the people in what is actually causing this baby to be needing something for his body. They're not telling you what is in your brain right now, you're liable to keel over dead in a few days. Or you'll be needing another brain or another head or another lung or heart or whatever it is in your body. But these, everybody in America has these things right now.

48 I know there're young people here that think they're gonna live forever, you know. And you can. **YAHWEH** offers a way to live forever, but not through this world. Not through those nine members of the supreme court, they're offering you a sickly, dirty, filthy life is what they're offering you right now. The whole world is offering you this, the schools, the churches, everyone.

49 Well, here in **Zecharyah** now, speaking of a Last Days' Work that **YAHWEH** has already established and is holding up a standard to this world. And of course we're being attacked.

50 But He says, **Zecharyah 3:1**. Then

**he showed me Yahshua the High Priest...** Yahshua the High Priest. Well, of course, they say well that was, as the *King James* translated it *Joshua* and they said that was Joshua, the son of Nun. Well, Joshua, the son of Nun, if you have any sense at all of the Scriptures, you know Joshua, the son of Nun died almost a thousand years before this, you know, so it's not him that they're holding up here. And number two, Joshua was never a High Priest. This is a lie that was brought forth by commentators and people trying to figure out who this Joshua was that is High Priest here.

51 Well, we know, we know it's Yahshua, if you turn over to **Hebrews 10**. Don't lose your place here in **Zecharyah**. Hold your finger there. You've got ten fingers if you'll just use them here!

52 In **Hebrews 10:19**, **Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Yahshua,**

53 **Verse 20, By a new and living Way which He has consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, His flesh.**

54 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH:**

55 **Verse 22, Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of the Faith... Of the Faith. ...having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water...** Well, we see here Yahshua and they translated that *Joshua*. If you look on over now, I mean, in this same chapter.

56 Go to **verse 24**, and he says, **And let us consider one another...** Let us consider one another. That's what The House of **YAHWEH** teaches, remember?

57 I had a young Priest yesterday asking me if he could bring a sermon on servitude, the attitude of servitude. I said yes, by all means. We'll find you a place. The attitude of servitude, that's what he's talking about here.

58 **Let us consider one another...** How? Wash their feet. If they need a washing, their feet need washing, wash them. If they're hungry feed them. Be a Servant, in other words.

59 Well, here in that **verse 24, And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on toward love and Righteous Works...** Not just believe now, or "believe only" as the Baptist wants to tell you.

60 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** Apparently, he didn't know that all you had to do was believe, huh? Did you get what I said there boys? [laughing] Did you see he's telling us to do something here? Notice closely what he's telling us to do.

61 **Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...** As on the Sabbath Days. This is speaking of the Sabbath, the Appointed Days that we hold up to the world, saying, "Come keep your Appointment with YAHWEH and you'll learn the wages of sin."

62 **Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another; and so much more as you see the day approaching...** The day, he speaks of it earlier here, the day of destruction.

63 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully...** Did you get that? Remember what sin is? **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. So He's speaking of gathering yourselves together and saying if you don't do this, it's sin. And if we sin willfully, if we don't gather ourselves together on His Appointed Days, then we break this Law.

64 And we sin if we're doing this willfully, **...after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins.**

65 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment and fiery**

**indignation which will devour the adversary...** That is shown, of course, in **Revelation 20**, the Great White Throne Judgment.

66 But here we have now a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. **Hebrews 10:21.** And He's saying don't forsake the gathering of yourselves together. If you turn back to **chapter 4** and they want to tell you this was Joshua, Joshua ben Nun, who was the general of an army, that led the children of Israyl into the promise land. And of course, they say, well, he was High Priest. They're lying to you like dogs. He was not a High Priest, never carried that title at all. In fact, he worked with a High Priest all of his life, all through this whole thing. But they ignore those Scriptural facts, and say he was this High Priest here that came down later here to **chapter 10** and says don't forsake this assembling of yourselves together.

67 Well, in **chapter 4** now of **Hebrews**. We were in **chapter 10. Hebrews 4.** We see from the last part **chapter 3**, that the people didn't enter YAHWEH's Rest. And they say, well, that must be the heavenly rest. No, it's speaking of keeping the Sabbath as we're shown in **Hebrews 4:9.**

68 **Hebrews 4:9. Therefore there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of YAHWEH,**

69 **Verse 10, For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works as YAHWEH did from His...** This is what Yahshua taught. He says cease from your own works on the Seventh Day. Do YAHWEH's Work. It's right to do YAHWEH's Work. He taught the Sabbath Day.

70 Now look up to **verse 4, For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh Day, in this way: And YAHWEH rested the Seventh Day...** Is that not speaking of the Sabbath? The Fourth Commandment that says keep the Sabbath, the Seventh Day

Holy. Notice it for yourself. **...rested the Seventh Day from all His Works...** That's what **YAHWEH** did.

71 **Verse 5, And in this place again: If they will enter into My Rest.**

72 **Verse 6, Since therefore it remains that some must enter it...** It remains for some to do so.

73 These last ones that it remains for are going to make it glorious. They're going to follow the Example of Yahshua. And Isayah said this Branch is going to make the Sabbath Rest glorious for the people. That's what we see here at the House right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

74 **...and those to whom it was first preached did not enter because of disobedience.**

75 Over in **Hebrews 3:19** said they didn't enter because of disbelief. They didn't believe. That's the reason it is important that you believe into the One Sent. The One Sent by **YAHWEH**, He's called the Branch. He's called the Witness. He's called the Olive Tree, Olive Branch. But they didn't enter because of disobedience.

76 **Verse 7, Again, He designates a certain day, saying in David: "Today," after so long a time, as it has been said: Today, if you will hear His Voice, do not harden your hearts.**

77 Now the *King James Version*, **verse 8** says *Joshua* and the commentaries say this was Joshua ben Nun that gave them rest. No. Joshua ben Nun marched them to the land. They took over the land. They established houses and **YAHWEH** saying, don't forget now. Joshua, he went by the Laws, yes, under a High Priest who was teaching him. He led the people into that land, killed many people in doing so, got them out of the way and set up the land for the people to follow before he died.

78 This right here, brethren, is speaking of that man we just spoke of who died in about 1500 BCE. This right here is

Yahshua, Who we see in **chapter 10** is the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

79 **Verse 8, Now Yahshua caused them to Rest in obedience to the Laws, spoken of by YAHWEH in a day previously...** Yes, this was just before they killed Him. He was saying, "This is the way to keep the Sabbath." You know, no one has ever kept the Sabbath after the Apostles the way Yahshua taught it except this House today. That's right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 **Verse 9, Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of YAHWEH...** That means you must keep the Sabbath.

81 Then he said again in **chapter 10**. Turn back there and read that in **chapter 10, Hebrews 10**. Let us not forsake this assembling of ourselves together. **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together...**

82 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come...** You see that? **...there remains no more sacrifice...** Yahshua was the Sacrifice. Repent and be converted so your sins will be blotted out.

83 Now with that in your mind, let's go back to **Zecharyah 3:1**. **Then He showed Me Yahshua...** And they translated it *Joshua*. They admit that the spelling and everything is **Yahshua**. All the commentators do. The dictionaries, the concordances, everyone says this is also the way to spell the Name of the Savior, Yahshua, but they translated it here as *Joshua*. So the commentators tell the people well, this must be referring to Joshua ben Nun.

84 They lie about everything. Like the supreme court hiding the truth today. They're led by the same being. They oppose The House of **YAHWEH**.

85 **Then he showed me Yahshua the High Priest...** High Priest. **Hebrews 10:21**. We have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. Now hold your place right there

and look over to **chapter 6**, you don't even have to turn the page, and you see this same Man again, Yahshua, Yahshua.

86 **Zecharyah 6** and look at **verse 11**. **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua...** Now they put *the son of Yahzedek*, now this is not ben Nun, is it? [laughing] They admit that in *Strong's Concordance* and every other authoritative book, this is the Name of **YAHWEH** that they wrote Yahzedek. They put it *Josedech*, the *King James* did, the High Priest.

87 **...make crowns, set them on the Head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** High Priest. High Priest. **Hebrews 10:21**. You see that? Surely you can put that together. Anybody should be able to see that.

88 **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Behold, the man...** Behold the man. Somebody He's telling Him to behold here. **YAHWEH** is telling Yahshua, the High Priest to do a job. It's set. It's set in stone for Him to do a job here with a man whose name is the Branch. Wow, if we only knew who that was, huh?! Wow! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 **...For he will branch out from his place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!..** I wonder who in the world will do that. Who on earth could do something like that? He's going to build The House of **YAHW YAHWEH EH**, so behold him Yahshua, High Priest, in the Last Days. Help him build The House of **YAHWEH**.

90 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule on His Throne. He will be a Priest...** He will be a Priest. Did you get that? **...upon His Throne and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Between him, the man who built the House and Yahshua the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. We have a High

Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. That's what it says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 Now go back here to **Zecharyah 3** again. So **verse 1** he said, **Then he showed me Yahshua the High Priest standing before the Messenger of YAHWEH...** Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 If you look back to **Zecharyah 2:11**, it says, **And many nations will be joined to YAHWEH in that day, and will be My People...**

93 If you go over to **Revelation**, hold your place there in **Zecharyah, Revelation 7**. You'll see four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth. These are messengers of the earth. **...holding the four winds...** That is, having power over these four great armies that're standing here. **...so the wind should not blow on the earth, nor the sea or any tree.**

94 **Verse 2, And I saw another Malak ascending from the east, having the Seal of the Living Father; and he cried with a loud voice to the four messengers, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,**

95 **Verse 3, Saying; Hurt not the earth...** If you look back here to **chapter 6**, you will see the four messengers this is talking about, the four messengers here that this is speaking of. The four messengers are the quartet, the quartet that represents the four horns of the golden altar on which death was portrayed loud and clear.

96 **And He says, verse 3, Saying: Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees until we have sealed the Servants of our Father in their foreheads...** Now here's the great number that is going to come out--if you go back to **Zecharyah** again--of the nations here, **chapter 2**.

97 **Zecharyah 2:11. And many nations will be joined to YAHWEH in that day, and will be My People; and I will dwell in the midst of them at Abel. And you will know that YAHWEH our Father has sent me...**

98 Now back to **Zecharyah 3:1**. **Then he showed me Yahshua the High Priest standing before the Messenger of YAHWEH, with Satan standing at His Right Hand to oppose Him...** Now, it should become clear right now, when you see these articles come out like you did this week, how Satan is opposing The House of **YAHWEH**, opposing the House.

99 But as Yahshua said in **Mattithyah**, I believe it's **Mattithyah 16:18**, Yahshua said upon this rock; that is, The House of **YAHWEH**, I'm going to establish My House. And He says the gates of hell, which we're seeing in the supreme court, the nine members of the supreme court, and the quartet that is trying with their supervision, and the little horn of **Daniyl 7**, who is leading the nations of the earth today saying, "This is the way that we will bring peace right here, to re-establish the roman empire, the 'holy' roman empire. This is the way we're going to establish peace."

100 Well, of course, they can't establish peace right here in America. The decisions they're making is telling the children in the schools, "Commit adultery. Commit sodomy. Commit fornication. Commit bestiality. It's all okay. They're doing it in other places, these other nations are doing it, so it's okay to do it here."

101 Right now it's spreading, it's spreading big time. It's also bringing big time problems. They want to keep this hush-hush. They don't want you to know that millions of people, billions of people all over the earth right now are harboring one of these STDs, that cause heart attacks, brain cancer, yes, brain cancer. We just had one die of brain cancer this week--Goldberg I believe was his name, David Goldberg. He's a producer and an actor, I guess, died of brain cancer.

102 STDs, they know that STDs cause cancer, human pappiloma virus is one of them, and they just admitted this week that it caused cancer in the throat and in many other places. They also admit in the same articles that it causes in men cancer of the neck, cancer of the brain, cancer of the throat and in many other parts of your body, it also causes cancer.

103 Now these people that are having these things, that are coming down with them, many of them don't even know that they got them. In fact, the biggest majority of them don't know they got them until they start hurting. And then they go to the doctor for surgery. And, of course, the doctor says. "Well, if I operate you can live maybe a few years here", you know. "If I take these body parts off where you can't get cancer, if I take your breasts off, you won't get cancer of the breast." Well, does that prevent you from getting it in another place? Does any of this make sense to you?

104 It doesn't make sense to anyone, but it makes money. It makes big time money. And **YAHWEH** said even after a third of the people are dead over a fourth part of the earth, they still won't repent of their sorceries. Pharmaceuticals, that's what that word means, the selling of medicine. That's what the world is. That's Satan opposing us. And they're standing in the supreme court and they're opposing us, The House of **YAHWEH**.

105 And next week I'll get into this sermon. Maybe I won't lose my notes next week. I'll get back into this because **YAHWEH** shows we will lift up a Standard against them and that's what we're doing right now.

106 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]









# We are the Seed of Yisrayl Hawkins!

<p>SHADIE</p> <p><del>Shad Shad</del> SH</p> <p>Said SHADIE F</p>	<p>Melchizedek 2/19/12</p> <p>Ab E</p> <p>The Eextirped means Yahweh gives us once twice and even three times</p>
<p>Satan has Doctors in her foolishness</p> <p>Satan looked like</p>	<p>All Garbage Exposed</p>





# We are the Seed of Yisrayl Hawkins!







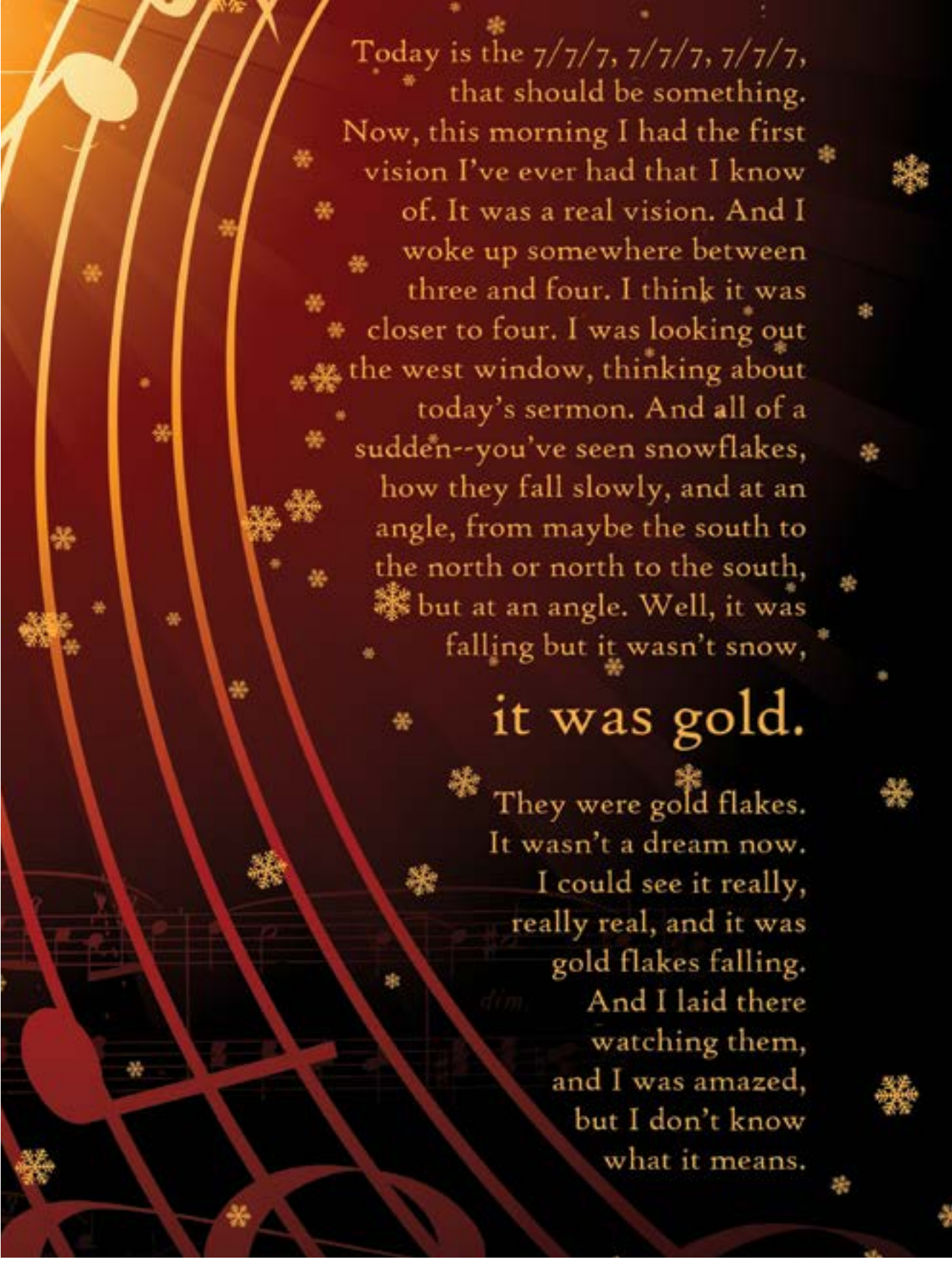


Special Presentation

# Gold, *Pure Fine Gold*







Today is the 7/7/7, 7/7/7, 7/7/7,  
that should be something.  
Now, this morning I had the first  
vision I've ever had that I know  
of. It was a real vision. And I  
woke up somewhere between  
three and four. I think it was  
closer to four. I was looking out  
the west window, thinking about  
today's sermon. And all of a  
sudden--you've seen snowflakes,  
how they fall slowly, and at an  
angle, from maybe the south to  
the north or north to the south,  
but at an angle. Well, it was  
falling but it wasn't snow,

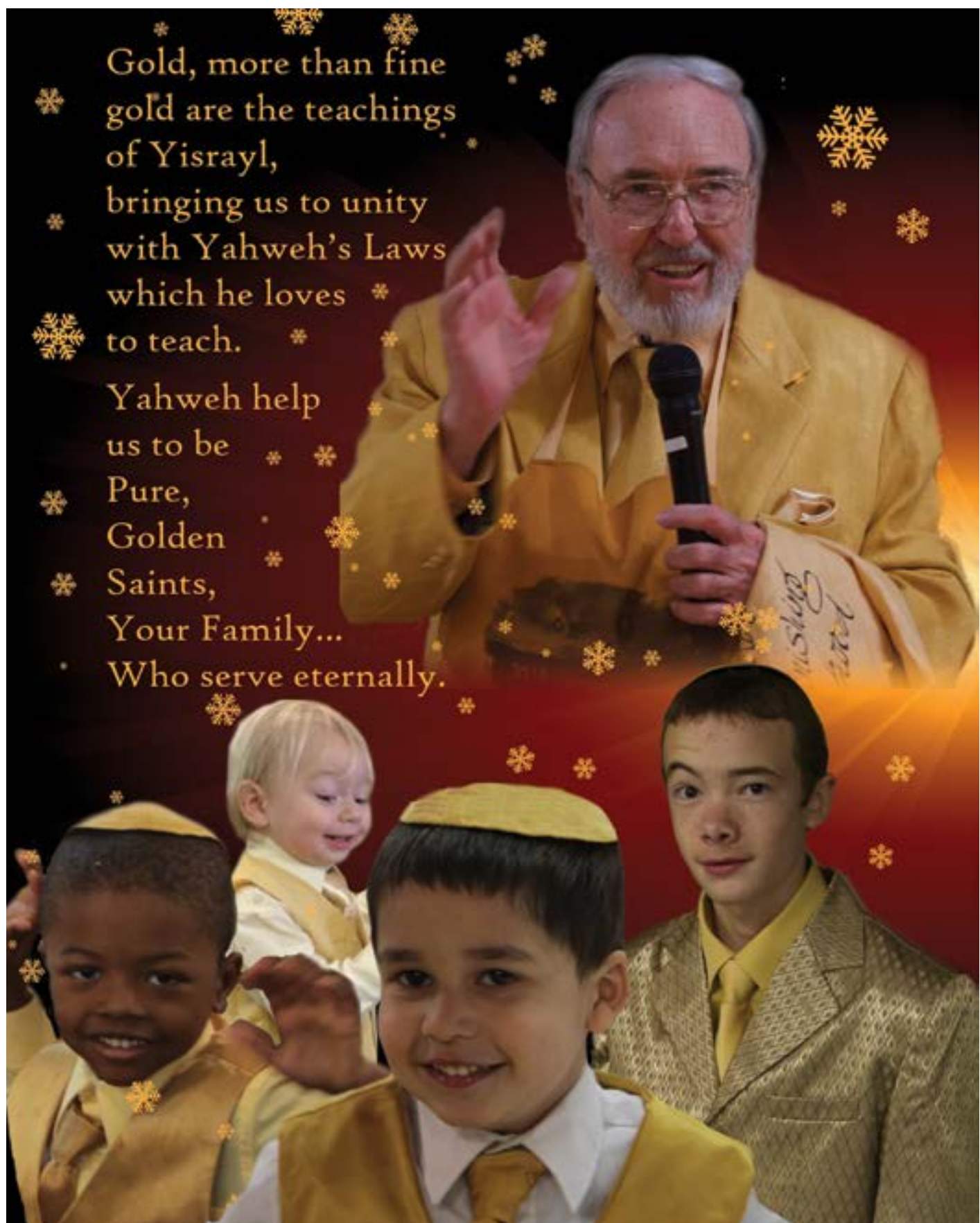
it was gold.

They were gold flakes.  
It wasn't a dream now.

I could see it really,  
really real, and it was  
gold flakes falling.

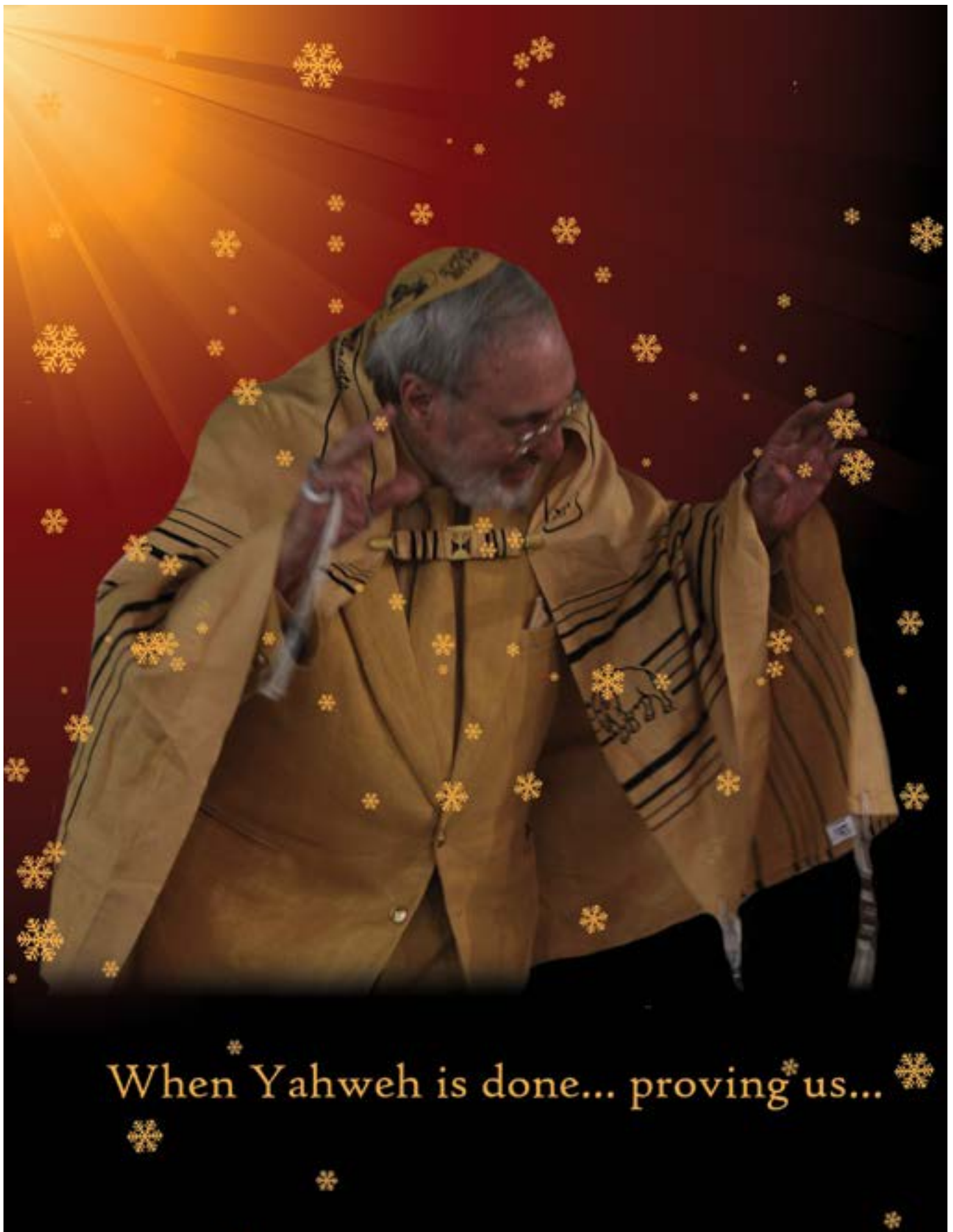
*dim.* And I laid there  
watching them,  
and I was amazed,  
but I don't know  
what it means.





Gold, more than fine  
gold are the teachings  
of Yisrayl,  
bringing us to unity  
with Yahweh's Laws  
which he loves  
to teach.

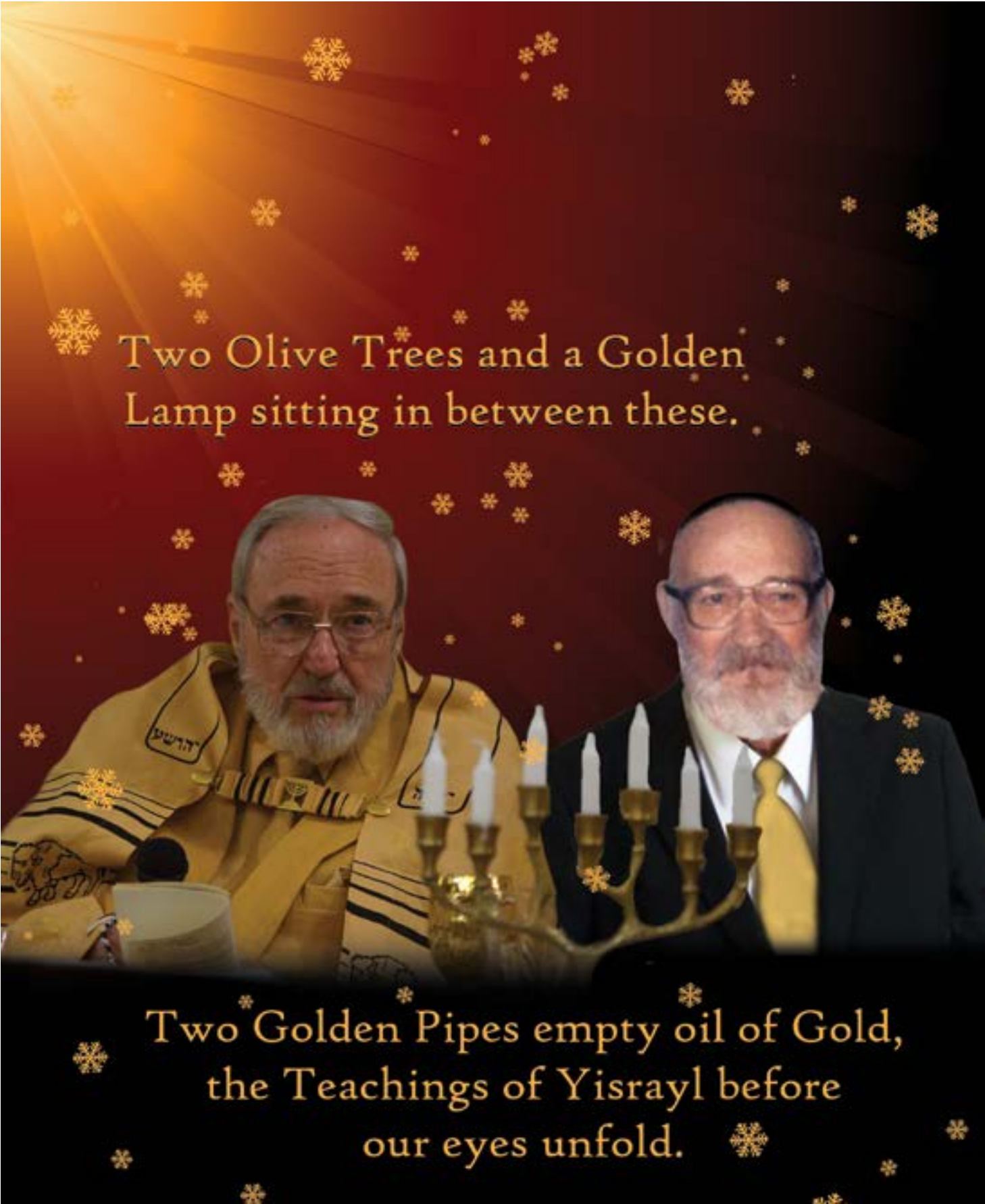
Yahweh help  
us to be  
Pure,  
Golden  
Saints,  
Your Family...  
Who serve eternally.





We will come forth as Gold.



The image is a composite graphic. At the top, a red background is decorated with golden snowflakes and rays of light emanating from the upper left corner. In the center, two men are depicted from the chest up. The man on the left is older, with white hair and a beard, wearing glasses and a yellow kippah. He is dressed in a yellow kippah and a yellow garment with black stripes. The man on the right is younger, with a beard and glasses, wearing a dark suit, white shirt, and yellow tie. Between them is a golden menorah with seven lit candles. In the foreground, a white scroll is partially visible. The text is written in a golden, serif font.

Two Olive Trees and a Golden  
Lamp sitting in between these.

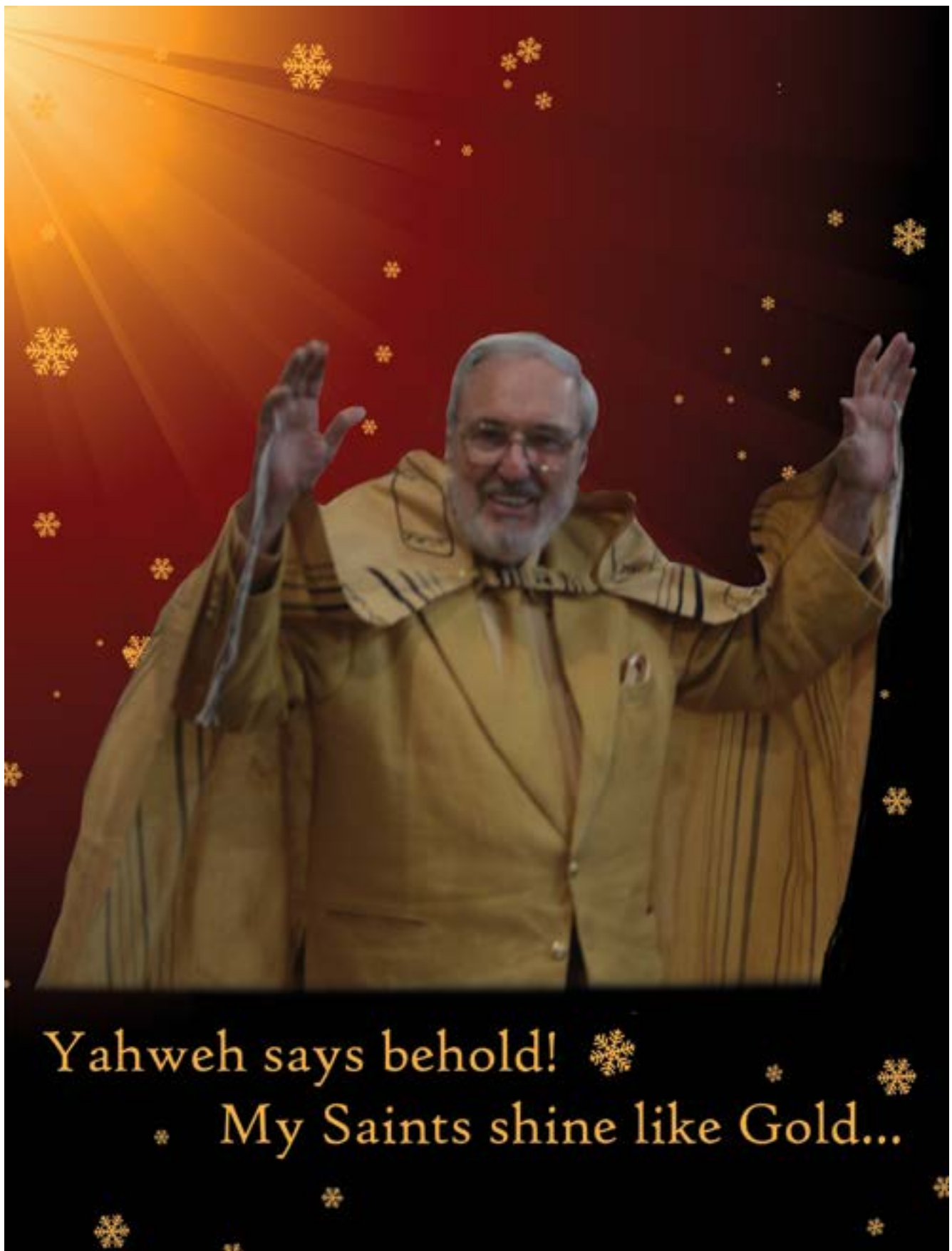
Two Golden Pipes empty oil of Gold,  
the Teachings of Yisrayl before  
our eyes unfold.



Refine and purify us so we may be  
an Offering to Yahweh...

in Righteousness.





Yahweh says behold! ❄️  
❄️ My Saints shine like Gold... ❄️

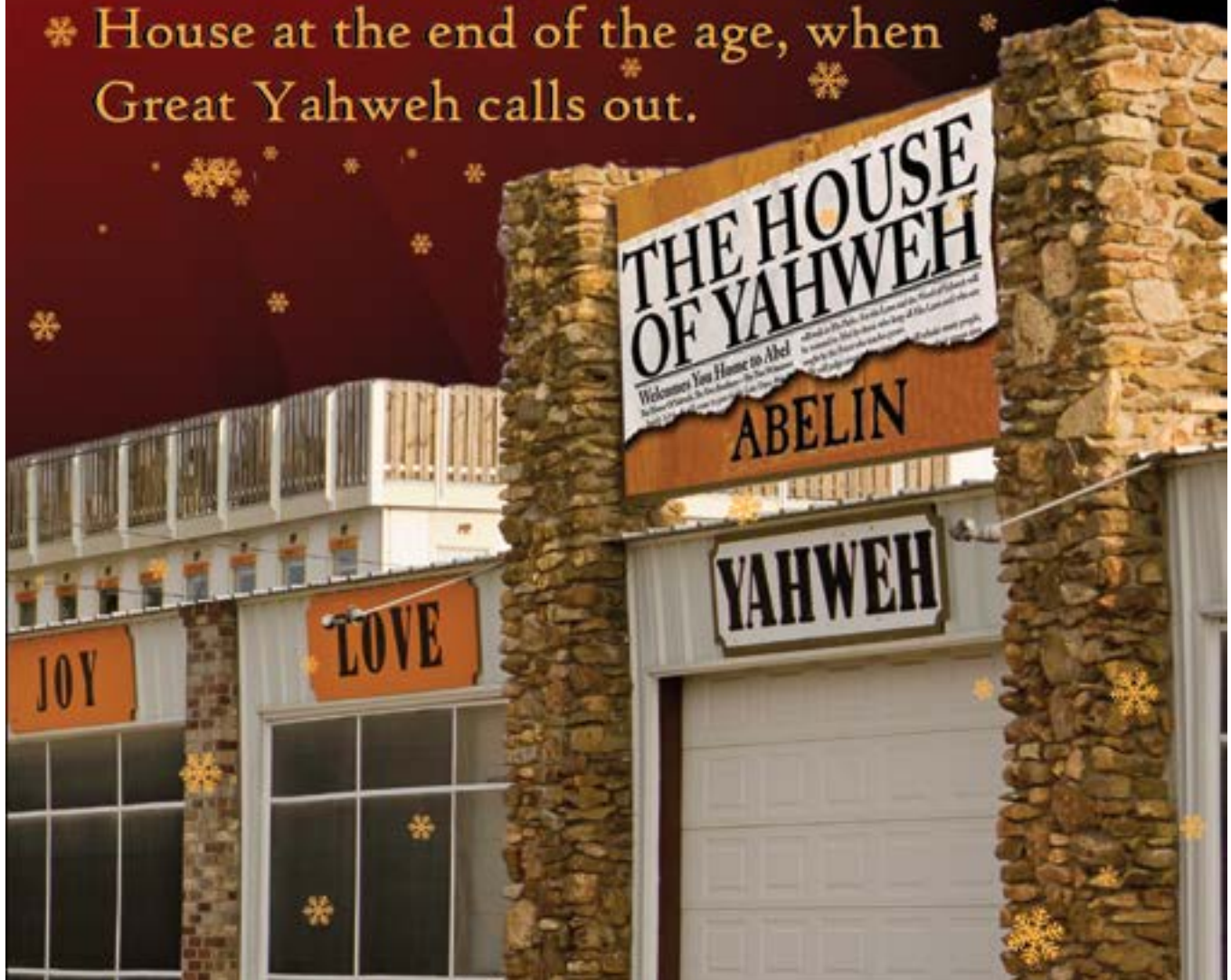


...they are now prepared to  
go forth and begin to teach  
the young and old...

True, Lasting Peace.



❄️ Where are they going, the Two  
Witnesses with the Golden teachings  
to a land like Babylon, to build Yahweh's  
❄️ House at the end of the age, when  
Great Yahweh calls out. ❄️





the remnant  
of His People,  
who were  
chosen before  
the world  
began  
to be His  
Priesthood  
of Gold.



Yahweh says behold!

My Saints shine like Gold...

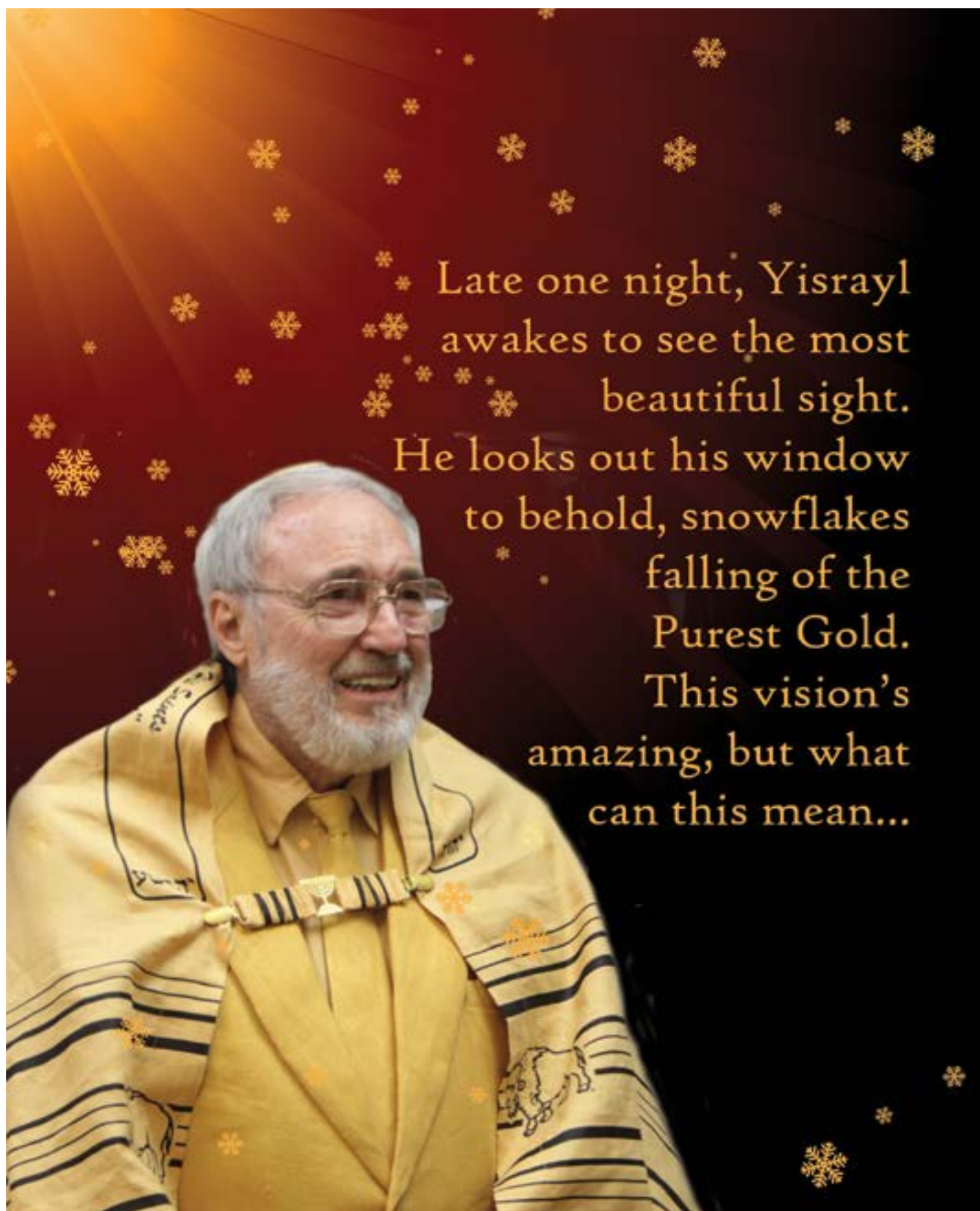




...they are now prepared to  
go forth and begin to teach  
the young and old...

True,  
Lasting  
Peace.



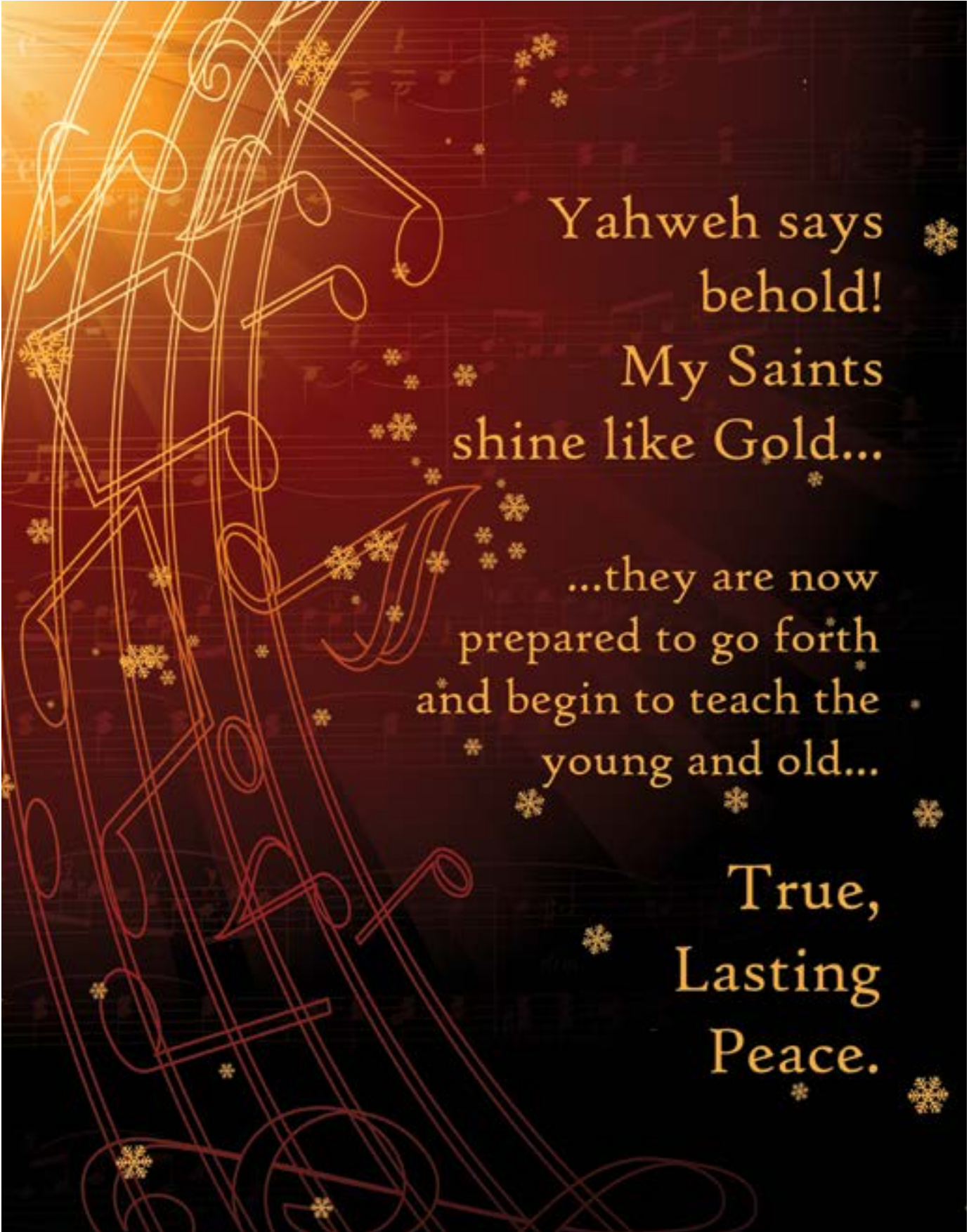


Late one night, Yisrayl  
awakes to see the most  
beautiful sight.  
He looks out his window  
to behold, snowflakes  
falling of the  
Purest Gold.  
This vision's  
amazing, but what  
can this mean...



Your People, Oh  
Yahweh... You have made  
Golden with Your Laws.





Yahweh says  
behold!  
My Saints  
shine like Gold...

...they are now  
prepared to go forth  
and begin to teach the  
young and old...

True,  
Lasting  
Peace.



\* Gold, yes Pure, Fine Gold are  
the Saints of Yahweh, as  
\* foretold by His Servants, the  
Prophets, through the Laws  
\* of Great Yahweh.\*



Yisrayl's Seed now shines  
like Pure Gold.